AUCKLAND UNITARY PLAN
OPERATIVE IN PART

PROPOSED PLAN CHANGE 113

Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

SUMMARY OF DECISIONS REQUESTED

Enclosed:

- **Explanation**
- **Summary of Decisions Requested**
- **Submissions**

Explanation

- You may make a “further submission” to support or oppose any submission already received (see summaries that follow).
- You should use Form 6.
- Your further submission must be received by 25 July 2025
- Send a copy of your further submission to the original submitter as soon as possible after submitting it to the Council.

Summary of Decisions Requested

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
1	1.1	Lina Cao	caolinalee@yahoo.com	Remove Karaka tree at Waipuna Road 71,2/71 and 1/73 Mt Wellington (ID 594) from Schedule.
1	1.2	Lina Cao	caolinalee@yahoo.com	Remove existing scheduled Pūriri tree at Waipuna Road 71,2/71 and 1/73 Mt Wellington (ID 594) from Schedule.
1	1.3	Lina Cao	caolinalee@yahoo.com	Request council takes responsibility for removing the trees that contribute to flooding [inferred applies to the Karaka and Pūriri trees ID594].
2	2.1	Simon Booth	simonbooth@windowslive.com	Approve the plan change without any amendments [support for inclusion of Pūriri at 24 Tawa Rd Onehunga ID 563]
3	3.1	Leo Jordan	leohwq@hotmail.com	Decline the Plan Change
4	4.1	Mithe Herremans	mithe.herremans@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of Pōhutukawa, Pūriri, English Oak at 10 Roys Rd Weymouth ID 3059]
5	5.1	Edward Richards	ed.richards@susanbrown.co.nz	Remove the Argentinian Ombu tree at 49 Benson Rd Remuera [ID863] from the Schedule
6	6.1	Craig Lett	craiglett01@gmail.com	Remove the Cedar tree ID 3047 [at 888, 890 & 892 Mount Eden Rd] from the Schedule
7	7.1	Dale Marion Dobson	ray.daled@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of Hawthorn hedges at 1/280 Botany Rd Howick ID1553]
8	8.1	Ray Dobson	raydale2023@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of Hawthorn hedges at 1/280 Botany Rd Howick ID1553]
9	9.1	Amanda Cooper, Beth-Maree Cooper and Vanessa White	A.L.Cooper@massey.ac.nz	Remove the Pōhutukawa [at 388 Upper Harbour Drive Greenhithe ID3147] from the Schedule
10	10.1	Colleen East and John Irwin	colleeneastirwin@gmail.com	Support the inclusion of the Hawthorne hedges at 1/280 Botany Rd Howick [ID1553]
11	11.1	Chia Chin Tsai	st940915@gmail.com	Decline the Plan Change
12	12.1	Anne Morcom	anne.morcom14@gmail.com	Support the inclusion of a Bunya Bunya pine at 19A Maungarei Rd Remuera (ID3118)
13	13.1	Tricia Knights	tricia@desequel.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of English Oak at 41 Sylvan Cres Te Atatu ID3145]
14	14.1	Penny Cliffin	pcliffin@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
15	15.1	Anna Richardson	annajrichardson@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
16	16.1	Kirsty Myron	kirsty.myron1@gmail.com	Include more trees [on the Schedule] in Manurewa and Weymouth
17	17.1	Wendy John	wendyjohn@kinect.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
18	18.1	Dr Joshua Salter	gondwana.josh21@yahoo.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
19	19.1	Stephen John Cook	ecosci2@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
20	20.1	David Thompson	davidthompsontt@gmail.com	Add more trees [to the Schedule]
21	21.1	Sharon Smith	sharonsmith4774@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
22	22.1	Sue Fitchett	18 Hauraki Road Oneroa Waiheke Island 1081	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
23	23.1	Brett	brevanz@yahoo.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
24	24.1	Jacqui and Michael Burton	burtons3@xtra.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
25	25.1	Jennifer Harding	jennifer.harding@me.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
26	26.1	Chloe Hurst	Saatchi.koshka@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
27	27.1	Annette Sachtleben	afsacht@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
28	28.1	Janet Marks	janetrandom@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
29	29.1	Anne McMillan	mctocker@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
30	30.1	Judith Gayleen Mackereth	mackereth.dg@gmail.com	Add more trees [to the Schedule]
30	30.2	Judith Gayleen Mackereth	mackereth.dg@gmail.com	Pass the Plan Change in its entirety
31	31.1	Aaron Blackbourn	aaronblackbourn@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
32	32.1	Sigrid Speidel	sigrid@speidels.net.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
33	33.1	Alison Burt	alisonmayburt@gmail.com	Protect (permanently) all the trees that remain in Tāmaki Makaurau
34	34.1	Judith Anne Shelley	jpshelleynz@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
35	35.1	Chantal Bayley	Chantalrbayley@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
36	36.1	Carolyn Stone	carstonetoo@yahoo.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
37	37.1	Paul David Baragwanath	paul@arttform.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
38	38.1	Christine Sewell	csewell@xtra.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
39	39.1	Bernard Devine	bernarddevinenz@gmail.com	Reaffirm the rights of the landowner to make decisions about their own trees
39	39.2	Bernard Devine	bernarddevinenz@gmail.com	Do not protect trees as it makes it harder to remove or maintain [them]
40	40.1	Bobby Furby	furbybobby@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
41	41.1	Wendy Louise Cotter	wendy.cotter@xtra.co.nz	Remove the Maidenhair tree at 41A Upland Road (ID3067) from the Schedule
42	42.1	Marty Yates	marty.yates@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
43	43.1	June Couldridge	junecouldridge@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
44	44.1	Tabitha Becroft	tabithab2015@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
45	45.1	Lynley Hunter	lynleyhunter22@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
46	46.1	Kimberly Adams	Kim@badams.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
47	47.1	Katie Smith	katieallynsmith@gmail.com	Remove the Cedar tree [at 95 Beach Rd Te Atatū Peninsula ID3080] from the Schedule

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
47	47.2	Katie Smith	katieallynsmith@gmail.com	Remove the Cedar tree [at 95 Beach Rd Te Atatū Peninsula ID3080] from the ground its entirety
48	48.1	Amy Hansen	amy-hansen@hotmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
49	49.1	Stefanie Jones-MacRae	stefanie.jones@hotmail.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of trees at 10 Roys Rd Weymouth ID 3059]
50	50.1	Michelle Cook	michelle.cook@maungarei.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for the inclusion of the Bunya Bunya tree at 19A Maungarei Rd Remuera ID3118 as a living asset]
51	51.1	Jason Burgess	burgseye@slingshot.co.nz	Remove the Coastal Redwood [at 48 Kohu Road, Titirangi ID3109] from the Schedule
52	52.1	Jiutian Wang	wangjiutian@hotmail.com	Approve the Plan Change with amendments requested [infer: remove the trees at 120 Mount Smart Rd Onehunga ID547 from the Schedule]
53	53.1	Nick Harrison	nick_viejo@yahoo.co.uk	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
54	54.1	Kay Milton	kaymiltonnz@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
55	55.1	Nicola and Darren Manning	darrenmanning08@gmail.com	Remove [inferred] the Maidenhair/Gingko tree at 41A Upland Road, Remuera [ID3067] from the Schedule
56	56.1	North Shore Branch, Forest and Bird	northshore.branch@forestandbird.org.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
57	57.1	Penelope Jane Hansen	pjhansen48@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
58	58.1	Jackie Meiring	info@jackiemeiring.co.nz	Add a tree at 196 Richmond Road to the Schedule
59	59.1	Julie-Anne Tattersfield	julie@walkerandhall.co.nz	Remove the Maidenhair/Gingko tree at 41A Upland Road, Remuera [ID3067] from the Schedule
60	60.1	St Mary's Catholic School Ellerslie	admin@stmary.school.nz	Remove the [existing scheduled] Prince Albert's Yew from the Schedule [ID 434]
61	61.1	Peta Joyce	petajoyce9@gmail.com	Add all the trees referenced in the Tree Council's [primary] submission [refer to submission]
62	62.1	Fiona McLean	fiona@zxc.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
63	63.1	John Sinclair Martin Cleland	johncleland@xtra.co.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
64	64.1	STG Trustees Ltd (Corporate Trustee)	sxelrick@gmail.com	Remove the Maidenhair/Gingko tree at 41A Upland Road, Remuera [ID3067] from the Schedule
64	64.2	STG Trustees Ltd (Corporate Trustee)	sxelrick@gmail.com	Protect notable trees by adopting a process of land purchase and strategic planting rather than imposing restrictions on private landowners
64	64.3	STG Trustees Ltd (Corporate Trustee)	sxelrick@gmail.com	Request the details of who nominated the tree for inclusion [in the Schedule] and on what basis
64	64.4	STG Trustees Ltd (Corporate Trustee)	sxelrick@gmail.com	Request that Council vet future nominations more rigorously to ensure the process serves the public good, not private interests
65	65.1	Woolworths New Zealand Limited	isobel@campbellbrown.co.nz	Remove the Tipu / Rosewood tree at 115 Lake Road, Northcote (ID3111) from the Schedule
66	66.1	Jacqueline Walker	jacqu.walker@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
67	67.1	Noelene Bowden	noelenebowden1@gmail.com	Protect and preserve the trees [Pōhutukawa, Pūriri, English Oak at 10 Roys Rd Weymouth ID 3059]
68	68.1	Andrea Morgan	morgie@orcon.net.nz	Support the Tree Council's submission [refer to submission]
69	69.1	The Howick and Districts Historical Society Inc	hdhspresident@historicalvillage.org.nz	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of Hawthorn hedges at 1/280 Botany Rd Howick ID1553]
70	70.1	Kathryn leGrove	legrovek@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
71	71.1	Matthew George Turnbull	mgturnbull@xtra.co.nz	Remove the London Plane trees on Browning Street road reserve, Grey Lynn (ID3087) from the Schedule
71	71.2	Matthew George Turnbull	mgturnbull@xtra.co.nz	Request the Council draft a maintenance plane for the London Plane trees [ID3087]
71	71.3	Matthew George Turnbull	mgturnbull@xtra.co.nz	Request that Council only protect native trees
72	72.1	Jessica Johns	jessica.johns@xtra.co.nz	Remove the London Plane trees on Browning Street road reserve, Grey Lynn (ID3087) from the Schedule
72	72.2	Jessica Johns	jessica.johns@xtra.co.nz	Request the Council draft a maintenance plane for the London Plane trees [ID3087]
72	72.3	Jessica Johns	jessica.johns@xtra.co.nz	Request that Council only protect native trees
73	73.1	Yvonne Mary Boyd	21 Glenross Drive Wattle Downs Auckland 2103	Add pine tree at 14A Carnoustie Drive to the Schedule

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
74	74.1	Deane Rogers	rogersdeane63@gmail.com	Tag all notable trees to ensure their identification and protection
74	74.2	Deane Rogers	rogersdeane63@gmail.com	Adopt the amendments proposed [infer] in the Tree Council submission [refer to submission]
74	74.3	Deane Rogers	rogersdeane63@gmail.com	Prioritise the Plan Change for the benefit of current and future generations
75	75.1	Ann Emery	annlemery@hotmail.com	Support The Tree Council's submission [refer to submission]
76	76.1	Taruun Khurana	taruunkhurana@gmail.com	Remove the Pohutukawa at 393 Chapel Road, East Tamaki Heights [ID3036] from the Schedule
77	77.1	Blake Francis Hogarth	blakehogarth@gmail.com	Decline the Plan Change [infer remove tree at 27 Bayswater Ave Bayswater ID3078 from the Schedule]
78	78.1	Matthew Ford Elliot and Melissa Frances Elliot	mattelliottnz@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments [support for inclusion of
79	79.1	Annette Penman	annette.penman22@gmail.com	Approve the Plan Change without any amendments
80	80.1	Sunil Vather	sunil.vather@gmail.com	Remove the Pohutukawa on the road reserve outside 34 Atarangi Road, Greenlane (ID3022) from the Schedule
80	80.2	Sunil Vather	sunil.vather@gmail.com	Request Council assumes responsibility for tree's maintenance if it is retained [on Schedule]
81	81.1	Ezekiel Robson	ezekiel@salubrious.org.nz	Approve plan change without any amendments [support for inclusion of trees at 10 Roys Rd Weymouth ID 3059, 102 Hill Rd The Gardens ID3044, 85 Grande Vue Rd ID3028 and 271-273 Great South Rd Manurewa ID3104]
82	82.1	Wendy Donaldson	mw.dotts@gmail.com	Decline the Plan Change [infer remove trees at 73R Selwyn Rd Howick ID1535 from the Schedule]
83	83.1	Tauali'i Masina	simatm30@gmail.com	Decline the Plan Change [infer: remove Magnolia tree at 109 Metcalfe Rd Ranui ID3123 from the Schedule]
84	84.1	Robert Stephens	rtstephens@xtra.co.nz	Remove the Coast Redwood [ID3106 at 8A Kawaka Rd Titirangi] and replace it with a native tree
85	85.1	Open Space for Future Aucklanders Incorporated	joanna@beresfordlaw.co.nz	Request that all trees identified as warranting scheduling in Wairaka [as part of PC94] are included in PC113
85	85.2	Open Space for Future Aucklanders Incorporated	joanna@beresfordlaw.co.nz	Request that additional trees identified [in the submission] are assessed and included in PC113
85	85.3	Open Space for Future Aucklanders Incorporated	joanna@beresfordlaw.co.nz	Amend [PC113] to address the concerns in submission [refer to submission]

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
86	86.1	Karaka North Village Limited	karyn@purposeplanning.co.nz	Remove the group of 70 London Plane trees at 69 Dyke Road, 14 Karaka Village Parade and 62 Karaka Village Parade, Karaka [ID3040] from the Schedule
87	87.1	Hagen Issell	hagen.issell@gmail.com	Remove the English Oak at 526 Sandspit Road, Warkworth (ID3062) from the Schedule
88	88.1	Susanne Vincent	susannevincent@outlook.com	Approve plan change without any amendments [support for the inclusion of the Pūriri at 126 Victory Rd Laingholm ID3068]
89	89.1	K Vernon	kvernon@xtra.co.nz	Exclude additions or amendments beyond those listed under Plan Change 113 at the time of notification
89	89.2	K Vernon	kvernon@xtra.co.nz	Provide the evaluation reports for all nominated trees
89	89.3	K Vernon	kvernon@xtra.co.nz	Make amendments to Plan Change 113 necessary to support the submission
89	89.4	K Vernon	kvernon@xtra.co.nz	Make amendments to the Auckland Unitary Plan as necessary or appropriate as a consequence of the primary relief sought
90	90.1	John and Sandy Boyd	gerard.cleary@ah.co.nz	Remove the group of Pohutukawa trees at 19 View Road, Campbells Bay [ID3070] from the Schedule
91	91.1	Alan King	awkingnz@gmail.com	Remove [infer] the Sydney Red Gum at 76 Grand Dr Remuera [ID3100] from the Schedule
91	91.2	Alan King	awkingnz@gmail.com	Treat gum trees as Australian weeds
92	92.1	Geoff Hardy	geoffhardy@constructionservices.net.nz	Remove the Rimu at 25 Paritai Drive Orakei [ID3053] from the Schedule
93	93.1	Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei Whai Māia Limited	Philw@nwo.iwi.nz	Approve plan change without any amendments
94	94.1	Otahuhu Historical Society	otahuhuhistorical@gmail.com	Amend the number of trees proposed for scheduling at 10 Beatty St Otahuhu [ID3082] to at least 2
95	95.1	Autumn and Wairemana Philips	luis.demattos@turnerhopkins.co.nz	Remove the English Oak at 1/80 Salisbury Rd Birkdale [ID3138] from the Schedule
96	96.1	New Zealand Institute for Plant and Food Research Limited	pa@planningfocus.co.nz	Remove the Golden Trumpet tree and the Glory Bush at 118 Mount Albert Rd Mount Albert [ID3029] from the Schedule
97	97.1	Pin Twenty Limited	Bianca.Tree@minterellison.co.nz	Remove the 2 Groups of Pūriri at 127 Arney Rd Remuera [ID3076] from the Schedule
98	98.1	Channel Project Limited	vickychen.cyy@outlook.com	Remove the Kauri included in the native Group at 4 Channel View Rd Campbells Bay [ID3089] from the Schedule

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
99	99.1	Kāinga Ora	developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz	Remove Gum tree at 64 Ferguson St Māngere East [ID3095] from the Schedule
99	99.2	Kāinga Ora	developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz	Remove Gum tree at 91 Ferguson St Māngere East [ID3096] from the Schedule
99	99.3	Kāinga Ora	developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz	Remove English Oak at 77A, 75 and 1/75 Metcalfe Rd Ranui [ID3122] from the Schedule
99	99.4	Kāinga Ora	developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz	Remove Japanese Cedar and Deodar Cedar at 71 Stott Ave Birkdale [ID3065] from the Schedule
99	99.5	Kāinga Ora	developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz	Remove Golden Macrocarpa at 68 Wickman Way Māngere East [ID3151] from the Schedule
100	100.1	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Add all trees listed in Appendix 1 [of the submission] to the plan change based on their heritage values
100	100.2	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Add all trees listed in Appendix 2 [of the submission] which score 18 or 19 or more to the plan change
100	100.3	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Add all trees in Appendices 1 and 2 [of the submission] based on cultural, heritage factors, group criteria factors and where addresses are ambigous
100	100.4	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Re-evaluate all trees with a score of 18 or 19 [see Appendices included with submission] by an independent arborist and if they score 20 then add them to the plan change
100	100.5	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Allocate resources to a review of the [Notable Trees] scheduling criteria
100	100.6	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Create a second tier schedule based on trees scoring 80% of current threshold and if not, reduce current threshold
100	100.7	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Allocate resources to tag all Notable Trees
100	100.8	The Tree Council	info@thetreecouncil.org.nz	Extend consultation time and provide [Council] evaluation scores [of nominated trees] before notification of a plan change
101	101.1	Anna Lin	lin.anna.97@gmail.com	Remove the English Oak at 1/80 Salisbury Rd Birkdale [ID3138] from the Schedule
102	102.1	Auckland Council	kath.coombes@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Delete proposed entry ID 3025 in its entirety and amend the existing Schedule entry (ID488) to include the proposed tree [Himalayan Cedar]
102	102.2	Auckland Council	kath.coombes@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Amend the existing Schedule entry (ID 563) to delete the addition of the Pūriri as it is not present on the site
102	102.3	Auckland Council	kath.coombes@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Delete Schedule ID 3119 in its entirety [2 x Claret Ash at 119A May Rd Mount Roskill] as they are not present on the site

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
102	102.4	Auckland Council	kath.coombes@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Delete Schedule ID 3121 in its entirety [Pūriri at 42A Metcalfe Rd Ranui] as it is not present on the site
102	102.5	Auckland Council	kath.coombes@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Delete Schedule ID 3124 in its entirety [Norfolk Is pine at 117 Metcalfe Rd Ranui] as it is not present on the site
102	102.6	Auckland Council	kath.coombes@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Delete Schedule ID 3088 in its entirety [Common Yellowwood at 18 Buckland Rd Mangere East] as it is not present on the site
103	103.1	Geoff and Kate Walsh	clanofwalsh@ddsit.com	Remove the English Oak at 1/80 Salisbury Rd Birkdale [ID3138] from the Schedule
104	104.1	Shirley Gail Waru	shirleywaru@gmail.com	Schedule the remaining trees on Mt Richmond Otahuhu
105	105.1	Terry Darby	tjdarby@xtra.co.nz	No decision sought but infer remove Pōhutukawa on road reserve outside 34 Atarangi Rd Greenlane ID3022
106	106.1	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Defer [scheduling] of trees [London Planes ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn] until Council commits to a programme of maintenance
106	106.2	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Introduce annual pruning/maintenance programme [for the London Planes on road reserve in Browning St Grey Lynn]
106	106.3	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Schedule the trees [London Planes ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn] on a conditional basis until maintenance commitment agreed
106	106.4	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Co-ordinate annual leaf and branch removal with community involvement [for the London Planes on road reserve in Browning St Grey Lynn]
106	106.5	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Re-use green material from the trees as mulch [London Planes ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn] with community involvement
106	106.7	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Coppice or pollard existing trees [London Planes ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn] to reduce canopy and carry this out every 1-3 years
106	106.8	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Remove all Plane trees [ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn] and replace with citrus (or other) species
106	106.9	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Prune all trees [London Planes ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn] to half their height and maintain at the reduced height
106	106.10	Suzannah and Craig Malcolm	suzannahmiller@hotmail.com	Reduce residents' rates by $1000 per year to cover tree-related maintenance [London Planes ID3087 Browning St Grey Lynn]
107	107.1	King's School	n.paoli@kings.school.nz	Re-consider [infer remove] the scheduling of the Pōhutukawa [ID3135 at 258 Remuera Rd Remuera]
108	108.1	Luke Wheeler	lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com	Defer [scheduling] of trees [London Planes on road reserve Browning St Grey Lynn ID3087] until pruning and shaping has taken place

Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule				
Summary of Decisions Requested				
Sub #	**Sub Point**	**Submitter Name**	**Address for Service**	**Summary of Decisions Requested**
108	108.2	Luke Wheeler	lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com	Introduce annual pruning/maintenance programme [for the London Planes on road reserve in Browning St Grey Lynn ID3087]
108	108.3	Luke Wheeler	lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com	Schedule the trees [London Planes ID3087 in Browning St Grey Lynn ID3087] on a conditional basis until maintenance commitment agreed
108	108.4	Luke Wheeler	lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com	Co-ordinate annual leaf and branch removal with community involvement [for the London Planes on road reserve in Browning St Grey Lynn ID3087]
108	108.5	Luke Wheeler	lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com	Re-use green material from the trees as mulch [London Planes on road reserve in Browning St Grey Lynn ID3087] with community involvement
109	109.1	Riria Rameka	rt.rameka@gmail.com	[No decision on PC113 sought] refer submission
110	110.1	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the Pūriri at 23 Auburn St Takapuna [ID1025] from the Schedule
110	110.2	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the Tōtara, Pūriri, Pōhutukawa Groups at 1 Grace St Orakei [ID3043] from the Schedule
110	110.3	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the Coast Redwood at 271-273 Great South Road [ID3104] from the Schedule
110	110.4	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the Himalayan Cedar at 58-66 Main Highway Ellerslie [ID434] from the Schedule
110	110.5	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the 2 Groups of trees at 87 Mountain Rd Epsom [ID3126] from the Schedule
110	110.6	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the Pūriri at 16 Ngaurahoe St Mount Eden [ID3127] from the Schedule
110	110.7	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the Pōhutukawa at 14 Quest Tce Three Kings [ID3055] from the Schedule
110	110.8	Ministry of Education	Eden.Rima@beca.com	Remove the English Oak at 137 Runciman Rd Pukekohe East [ID3060]
111	111.1	Jason McFarland	jason.mcfarland@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz	Change the legal description for ID2626 [English Oak at Wellsford Valley Rd Port Albert] to Pt Allot M145…
112	112.1	Ying Wang and Zijian Yang	andyjiaqi@gmail.com	Remove the Pōhutukawa at 14 Quest Tce Three Kings [ID3055] from the Schedule
112	112.2	Ying Wang and Zijian Yang	andyjiaqi@gmail.com	Re-evaluate the decision to protect the Pōhutukawa at 14 Quest Tce Three Kings [ID3055]

Submissions

From:	cao lina
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	bruceglover@hotmail.com
Subject:	Re: Disagreement Tree Plan Change 113 (PC113) Karaka tree and Puriri tree are located at Waipuna Road 71,2/71 and 1/73.
Date:	Tuesday, 27 May 2025 8:18:57 am
Attachments:	mmexport1748290647343.mp4

Hi

We just called council for urgent flooding this morning, ticket r**eference: 8160075462**, as you can see, such a small rain but big flooding due to fallen tree leaves and stick from below trees. Please also see attached video. So dangerous.

Please call or email me if any questions. thanks.

Lina

Yahoo Mail: Search, organise, conquer

On Sun, 25 May 2025 at 19:39, cao lina <caolinalee@yahoo.com> wrote:

> Hi,
>
> Our home address: 1/73 Waipuna Road, Mt Wellington, Auckland 1060.
> My Name: Lina Cao,
> Mobile: 02102500009
> Plan Change 113 (PC113)
> Tree name: Karaka
> Karaka tree and Puriri tree are located at Waipuna Road 71,2/71 and 1/73.
>
> This whole thing is annoying me. I tried to fill in the form. The form itself is very hard to find. Therefore, I am emailing you here.
>
> We received Plan Change 113 (PC113) as of 22nd May 2025 which is annoying us more. We strongly disagree to add this Karaka tree to this Plan Change Schedule.
>
> We would like the existing notable Puriri tree right next to the Karaka tree to be removed from the existing notable tree list as well. These trees are making a huge mess and danger to the community. 1.1 1.2
>
> Karaka tree and Puriri tree are located at Waipuna Road 71,2/71 and 1/73.
>
> I don't understand that why various members of the public think this tree should be added into the Schedule. Who are they? If they are living here, I don't really think they will want this tree to be added.
> I felt people are selfish. When they nominated this, they don't think about the people who are living in this area. It is not fair for us. These are horrible trees which already cause us lots of problems, include the existing notable Puriri tree right next

to the Karaka tree. We cannot imagine what will happen as trees continue to grow bigger and bigger.

I would even think this is council's responsibility to get rid of these trees as we paid so much taxes and rates to this country. 1.3

Please see the below reasons:

1. If the tree cannot be trimmed or get rid of by Auckland council, drains nearby the 73 Waipuna road are blocked by this tree's fallen leaves and sticks. Floods block on the road. Please see attached photos which my husband took last time we had rain (that rain was not even too heavy like Easter, it is already blocked, can you imagine heavy rains?)
2. The left lane on the side of 73A Waipuna Road flooded so much, cars are extremely dangerous to drive through the water, having to break hard and they suddenly change the lanes to avoid the flooding which made even more dangerous.
3. Two trees' fallen leaves and sticks also will fall on our and our neighbours roof gutters, it will cause houses flooding.
4. Council thinks about trees, why never think about us, who are human being's feelings, if road front of our house and our/neighbourhood houses are flooding, how much stress would we have? Like last time, people were on TV as their houses were flooded by heavy rain. We don't want this extra stress in the life just because some people who walk on the street want trees to be notable instead of considering our feelings/life and other people who stuck in the flooding. We don't want to be end up on TV one day with journalist asking what happened, just to say it was because of the notable trees. It is completely unreasonable, and we've already informed the council about it in the past.

I cannot believe it when I saw this letter from Auckland council, just because someone from public who said or mentioned to council, then council would be added into the schedule.

Please contact me if you have any questions regarding our disagreement.

Thanks.

Lina


NO JUNK MAIL





From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Simon Booth
Date: Thursday, 22 May 2025 9:31:03 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Simon Booth

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: simonbooth@windowslive.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Large Puriri Tree to become notable

Property address: 24 Tawa Rd Onehunga

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
The grouping of trees on this property our tremendous source for birds in the area and a very well used. The Puriri is intertwined with the pohutakawa and constantly filled with birdlife

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 22 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

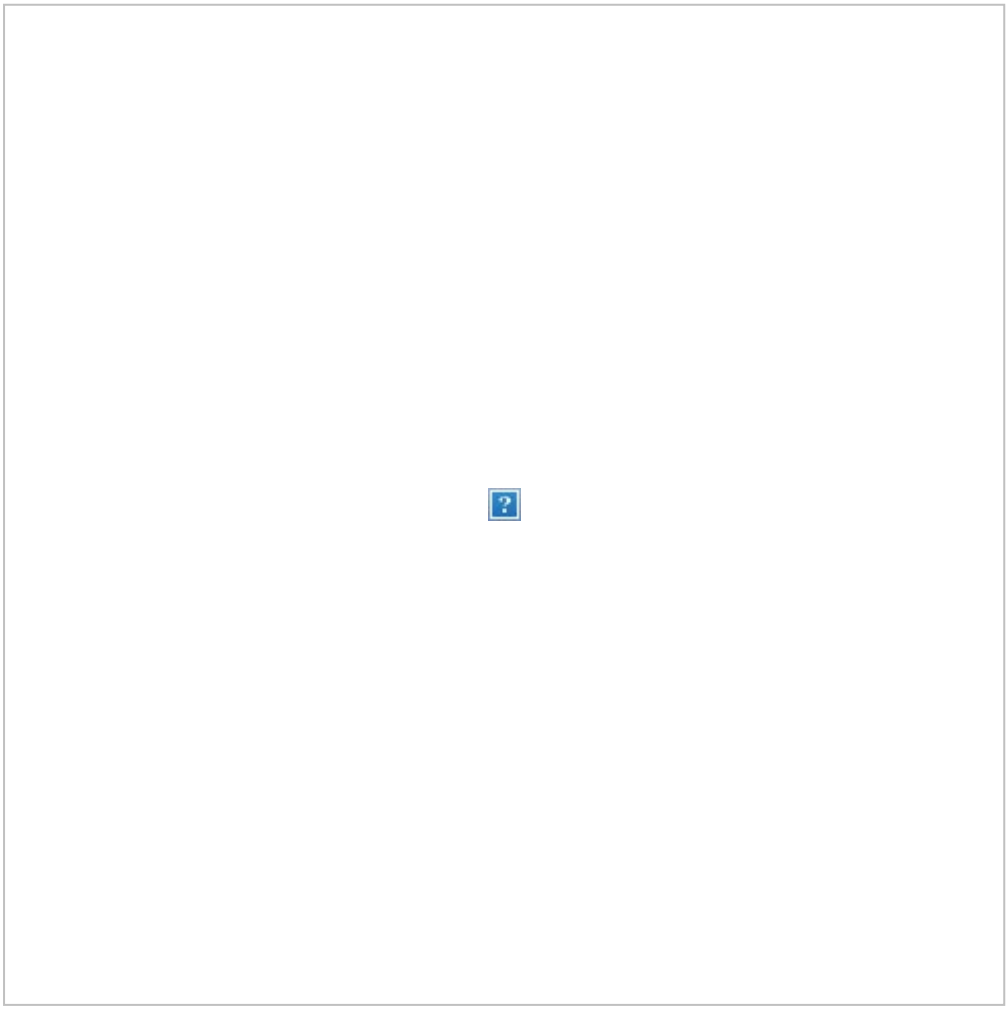
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	Simon Booth
To:	Diana Chin
Subject:	Re: Acknowledgement of Submission to Proposed Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule
Date:	Thursday, 12 June 2025 4:06:41 pm

This whole thing was a waste of time they dropped the trees as soon as you sent them the letter they are no longer in existence! I really think the Auckland Council does not really know what is going on.

Get Outlook for iOS

From: Diana Chin <diana.chin@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Sent: Thursday, June 12, 2025 3:59:16 PM
To: simonbooth@windowslive.com <simonbooth@windowslive.com>
Subject: Acknowledgement of Submission to Proposed Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

Simon Booth
simonbooth@windowslive.com

Tēnā koe,

Proposed Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

Thank you for your submission on the above plan change. Your submission number is **2**.

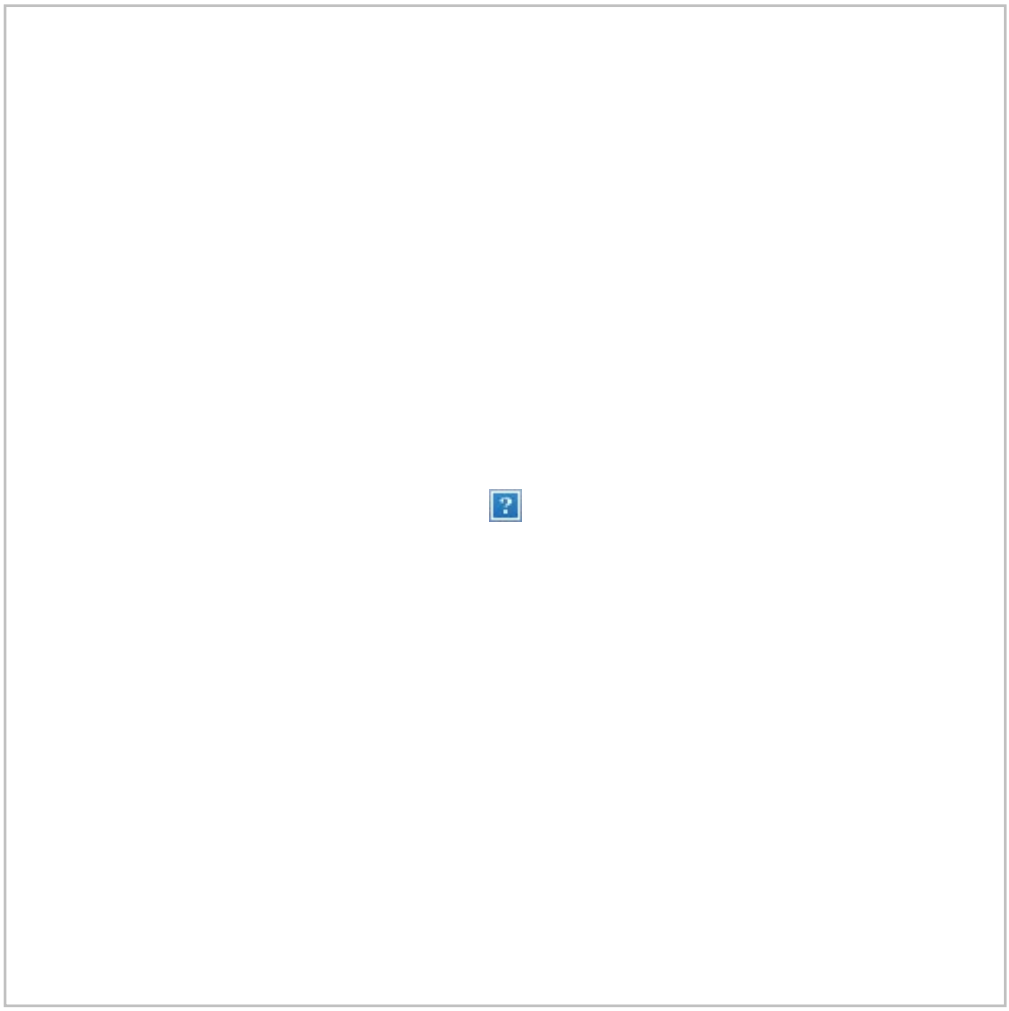
The next steps after the closing date for submissions are:

1. All submissions will be made publicly available through the council's website.
2. Council will prepare a report on the summary of decisions requested.
    a. A public notice will advise when this summary is available and will notify the further submission period and
3. Preparation of hearing reports which address original submissions and further submissions.
4. If you have stated you wish to be heard at hearings you will contacted by the Democracy Services team to let you know the date, time and venue for the hearings.

If you need assistance or have any queries in relation to this matter, please email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or phone 301 0101.

Nāku noa, nā,

Diana Chin
Planning Technician
Auckland-wide, Planning and Resource Consents



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Leo Jordan
Date: Thursday, 22 May 2025 10:16:13 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Leo Jordan

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: leohwq@hotmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Auckland
Auckland 0612

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: 149 Metcalfe RD

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
n/a

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

3.1

Submission date: 22 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

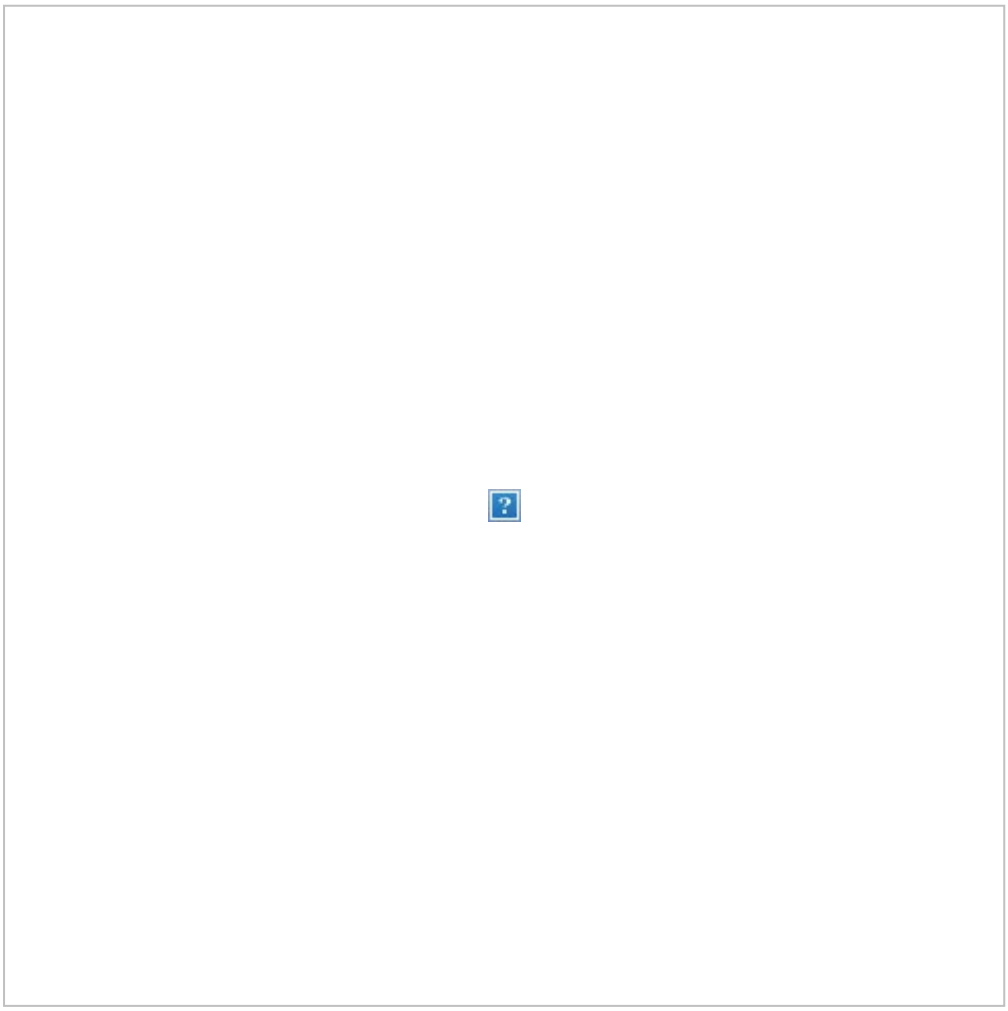
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Mithe Herremans
Date: Thursday, 22 May 2025 4:31:14 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Mithe Herremans

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: mithe.herremans@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
8a Roys Road
Weymouth
Auckland 2103

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
3059

Property address: 10 Roys Road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Pōhutukawa, Pūriri, English Oak

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
These trees are taonga

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 22 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

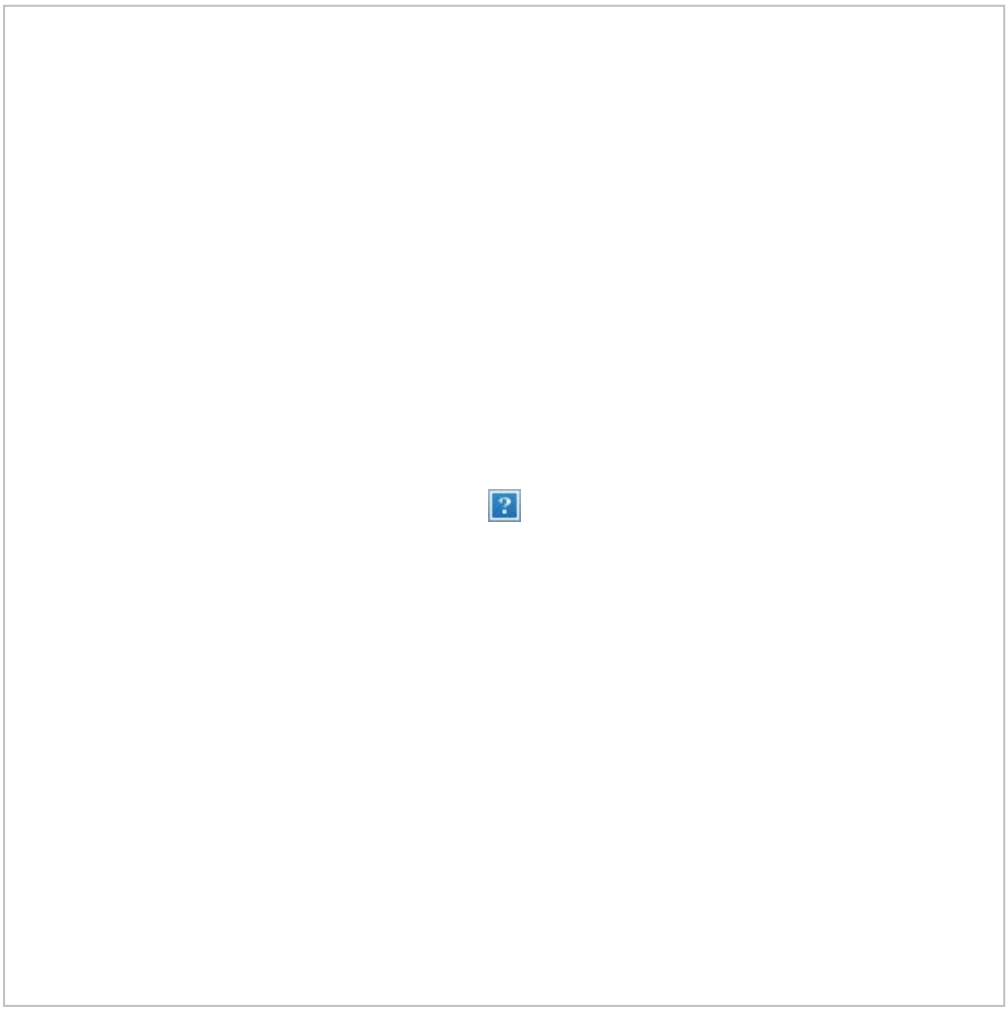
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	ed.richards@susanbrown.co.nz
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Exotic Argentinian tree mistakenly included on proposed tree designation as per PC 113 Notifiable Trees Schedule - Plan Changes
Date:	Friday, 23 May 2025 5:57:46 pm
Attachments:	Opposition to mistaken inclusion of Ombu tree on Council plan PC 113 49 Benson Rd Remuera.pdf
Importance:	High

Dear Sir or Madam,

Attached is my submission on one tree that ought not to be on the Council's proposed additions to scheduled trees on the Auckland Council Plan affecting our area.

Please ensure the Argentinian Ombu tree is not included as a 'notifiable tree' on our property as it is causing many problems and is not suitable for consenting or planning purposes. We wonder if this may have occurred in error?

Thank you and we look forward to your acknowledgement and resolution in sure course.

Edward Richards
Ratepayer and resident

49 Benson Rd
Remuera 1050
Auckland

027 267 3770

23 May 2025

To: Auckland Council, Planning and Resource Consents

From: Edward Richards, Property owner, 49 Benson Rd, Remuera

Subject: Submission Regarding Proposed Listing of Argentinian Ombu Tree on Notifiable Trees Schedule (PC 113)

Plan Change 113 (PC113) Submission to Auckland Council – Objection to Notifiable Trees Schedule – Ombu tree (non-native)

Location: 49 Benson Road, Remuera 1050

Dear Sir or Madam,

This submission is in response to the Auckland Council letter dated 22 May 2025, regarding proposed Plan Change 113 (PC 113) and the potential addition of a specific Argentinian Ombu tree located on our residential property to the Notifiable Trees Schedule. **We must reject the proposed 'listing' of this tree on the perimeter of our property and wish to outline significant reasons why it is entirely inappropriate for such a designation.**

While we do not intend to remove this tree, its potential listing on the Council Tree Schedule as a 'notifiable' - requiring a resource consent for maintenance, is not sensible due to environmental and practical concerns including safety issues.

Our primary objections are as follows:

1. **Damage (actual and potential) to Footpath/Power lines and Property:** This particular Ombu tree has a large, sprawling root structure that has already undermined the adjacent Council footpath, necessitating a recent repair by the Council. Furthermore, within our property, this tree has caused the collapse of a rock wall, incurring significant repair costs of several thousand dollars. This illustrates a pattern of physical and ground damage caused by the tree's growth.
2. **Excessive Debris and Nuisance:** The tree drops substantial amounts of leaves, branches and flowers onto our native garden, as well as onto our neighbour's driveway in Winter. This constant shedding creates a significant nuisance, and the accumulation of wood and flower debris leads to an unpleasant wet or rotting smell, particularly during the winter months.
3. **Rapid Growth and Hazard:** This Ombu tree exhibits extremely rapid growth, extending across telephone and power lines above the Council footpath and over our roof on the other side of the property. This rapid and expansive growth poses ongoing challenges and potential hazards, requiring regular and proactive maintenance to mitigate risks.
4. **Unsuitability for Consent Process:** The inherent characteristics of this tree – its rapid growth, prolific debris drop, and the recurring problems it causes – necessitate regular and frequent maintenance and trimming. Subjecting such

routine and essential maintenance to a resource consent process would be unduly burdensome, impractical, and entirely inappropriate. The very nature of this tree's growth dictates a need for agility in its management, which a consent process would severely impede.

5. **Non-Native Species:** Crucially, this Argentinian Ombu tree is not a native or indigenous tree of Aotearoa. Its non-native status, coupled with the ongoing issues it presents including its proximity to the footpath, overhead lines and affected property owners, further argues against its designation as a notable tree. *The purpose of notable tree schedules should prioritize the preservation of significant native flora or historically important specimens, neither of which applies to this particular tree.*

In conclusion, the proposed listing of this Argentinian Ombu tree on our property as a designated tree under PC 113 is completely inappropriate and would be a waste of Council resources to monitor; nor were we consulted about this proposal by Council officers, which we find surprising. And again, it is not a native tree; has caused some damage to public and private infrastructure; creates a significant nuisance through debris and a damp odour in Winter (at times); and its rapid growth and problematic nature demand regular maintenance that is incompatible with a resource consent process.

We therefore strongly urge the Auckland Council to reconsider and remove this specific Argentinian Ombu tree from the proposed Notifiable Trees Schedule – which we wonder if it is was done in error? 5.1

Feel free to contact the author and property owner (Edward) directly on site if needed.

Yours sincerely,

Edward Richards

49 Benson Rd

Remuera 1050

Auckland

ed.richards@susanbrown.co.nz

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Edward Richards
Date: Friday, 23 May 2025 6:01:17 pm
Attachments: Opposition to mistaken inclusion of Ombu tree on Council plan PC 113 49 Benson Rd Remuera.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Edward Richards

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Susan Brown

Email address: ed.richards@susanbrown.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
49 Benson Road
Remuera
Auckland 1050

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113

Property address: 49 Benson rd Remuera

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
A specific tree (Ombu tree) that is on private land.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
The specific tree is essentially an environmental nuisance for a multitude of reasons as outlined in some detail in my submission (attached).

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

5.1

Details of amendments: Submission attached on opposition to mistaken inclusion of Ombu tree on private property Benson rd as attached below

Submission date: 23 May 2025

Supporting documents

Opposition to mistaken inclusion of Ombu tree on Council plan PC 113 49 Benson Rd Remuera.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

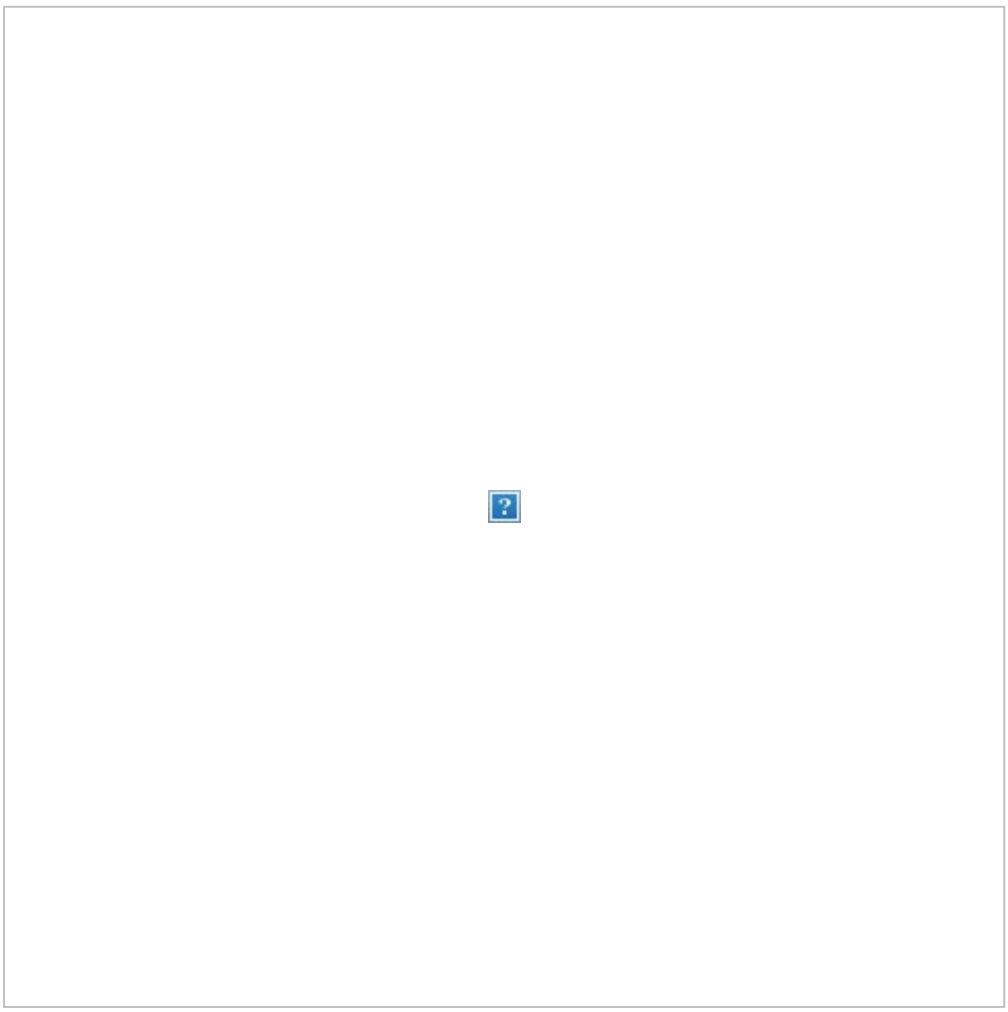
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

23 May 2025

To: Auckland Council, Planning and Resource Consents

From: Edward Richards, Property owner, 49 Benson Rd, Remuera

Subject: Submission Regarding Proposed Listing of Argentinian Ombu Tree on Notifiable Trees Schedule (PC 113)

Plan Change 113 (PC113) Submission to Auckland Council – Objection to Notifiable Trees Schedule – Ombu tree (non-native)

Location: 49 Benson Road, Remuera 1050

Dear Sir or Madam,

This submission is in response to the Auckland Council letter dated 22 May 2025, regarding proposed Plan Change 113 (PC 113) and the potential addition of a specific Argentinian Ombu tree located on our residential property to the Notifiable Trees Schedule. **We must reject the proposed 'listing' of this tree on the perimeter of our property and wish to outline significant reasons why it is entirely inappropriate for such a designation.**

While we do not intend to remove this tree, its potential listing on the Council Tree Schedule as a 'notifiable' - requiring a resource consent for maintenance, is not sensible due to environmental and practical concerns including safety issues.

Our primary objections are as follows:

1. **Damage (actual and potential) to Footpath/Power lines and Property:** This particular Ombu tree has a large, sprawling root structure that has already undermined the adjacent Council footpath, necessitating a recent repair by the Council. Furthermore, within our property, this tree has caused the collapse of a rock wall, incurring significant repair costs of several thousand dollars. This illustrates a pattern of physical and ground damage caused by the tree's growth.
2. **Excessive Debris and Nuisance:** The tree drops substantial amounts of leaves, branches and flowers onto our native garden, as well as onto our neighbour's driveway in Winter. This constant shedding creates a significant nuisance, and the accumulation of wood and flower debris leads to an unpleasant wet or rotting smell, particularly during the winter months.
3. **Rapid Growth and Hazard:** This Ombu tree exhibits extremely rapid growth, extending across telephone and power lines above the Council footpath and over our roof on the other side of the property. This rapid and expansive growth poses ongoing challenges and potential hazards, requiring regular and proactive maintenance to mitigate risks.
4. **Unsuitability for Consent Process:** The inherent characteristics of this tree – its rapid growth, prolific debris drop, and the recurring problems it causes – necessitate regular and frequent maintenance and trimming. Subjecting such

routine and essential maintenance to a resource consent process would be unduly burdensome, impractical, and entirely inappropriate. The very nature of this tree's growth dictates a need for agility in its management, which a consent process would severely impede.

5. **Non-Native Species:** Crucially, this Argentinian Ombu tree is not a native or indigenous tree of Aotearoa. Its non-native status, coupled with the ongoing issues it presents including its proximity to the footpath, overhead lines and affected property owners, further argues against its designation as a notable tree. *The purpose of notable tree schedules should prioritize the preservation of significant native flora or historically important specimens, neither of which applies to this particular tree.*

In conclusion, the proposed listing of this Argentinian Ombu tree on our property as a designated tree under PC 113 is completely inappropriate and would be a waste of Council resources to monitor; nor were we consulted about this proposal by Council officers, which we find surprising. And again, it is not a native tree; has caused some damage to public and private infrastructure; creates a significant nuisance through debris and a damp odour in Winter (at times); and its rapid growth and problematic nature demand regular maintenance that is incompatible with a resource consent process.

We therefore strongly urge the Auckland Council to reconsider and remove this specific Argentinian Ombu tree from the proposed Notifiable Trees Schedule – which we wonder if it is was done in error?

Feel free to contact the author and property owner (Edward) directly on site if needed.

Yours sincerely,

Edward Richards

49 Benson Rd

Remuera 1050

Auckland

ed.richards@susanbrown.co.nz

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Craig Lett
Date: Saturday, 24 May 2025 7:01:06 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Craig Lett

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: craiglett01@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
110 Duke Street
Three Kings
Auckland 1041

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Schedule 10 ID 3047

Property address: 890 Mount Eden Road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I don't believe the cedar tree that is proposed to be added to schedule 10 meets the criteria for a notable tree. It is a non-native tree with no heritage or cultural value. While a tall tree, the owners have not looked after it and it is not an outstanding example of a cedar (there are other scheduled Himalayan cedars in neighbouring suburbs that are better examples).
I do have an interest in a neighbouring property, which is significantly shadowed by this tree, and the needles damaged the roof to the point where it needed to be replaced.
We were given unsolicited advice from an arborist who said that the lack of care and poor historical pruning patterns which have given it a lop-sided and imbalanced canapy, that, when added to its age, puts it at risk of falling onto our house in high winds.
The property on which the tree is found is part of a shared driveway with multiple owners. Adding the tree to the schedule will make it even more difficult for necessary pruning, care and maintenance to be performed, and this may account for the lack of care to date.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change, but if approved, make the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Remove schedule 10 ID 3047 from the scheduled change.

6.1

Submission date: 24 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

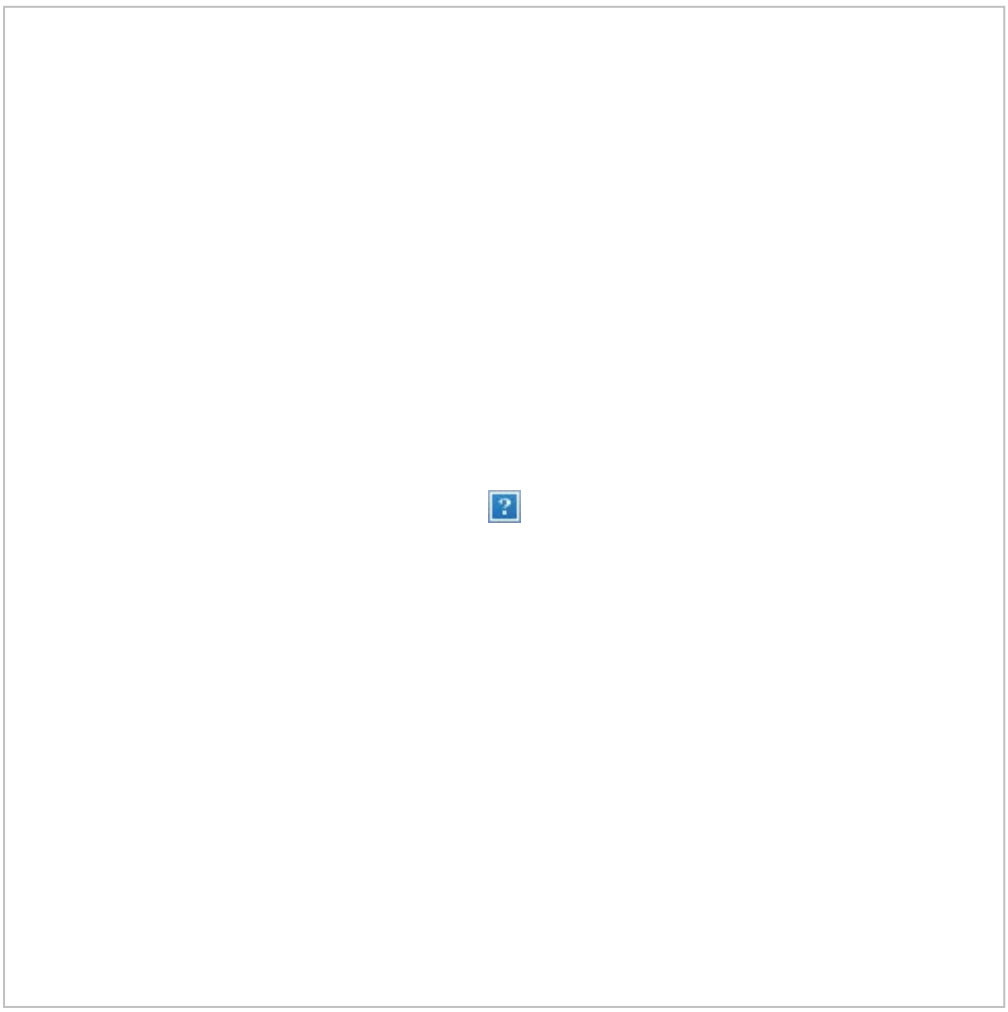
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or

attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Dale Marion Dobson
Date: Sunday, 25 May 2025 2:30:43 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Dale Marion Dobson

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: ray.daled@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
2/17 Arrathorne Place
Northpark
Auckland 2013

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: 1/280 Botany Road, Howick, Auckland

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
The hawthorn hedges & orchards which mark out the paddocks of the early farming settlers to this area are of great heritage significance. They are a genetic record of the historical rural landscape and screen Hawthorn Dene (the homestead) which is completed by its setting in mature trees. The use of the Hawthorn tree as a hedge is a disappearing agricultural tool and should be preserved for future generations to appreciate the methods & hard work of our ancestors.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

7.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 25 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

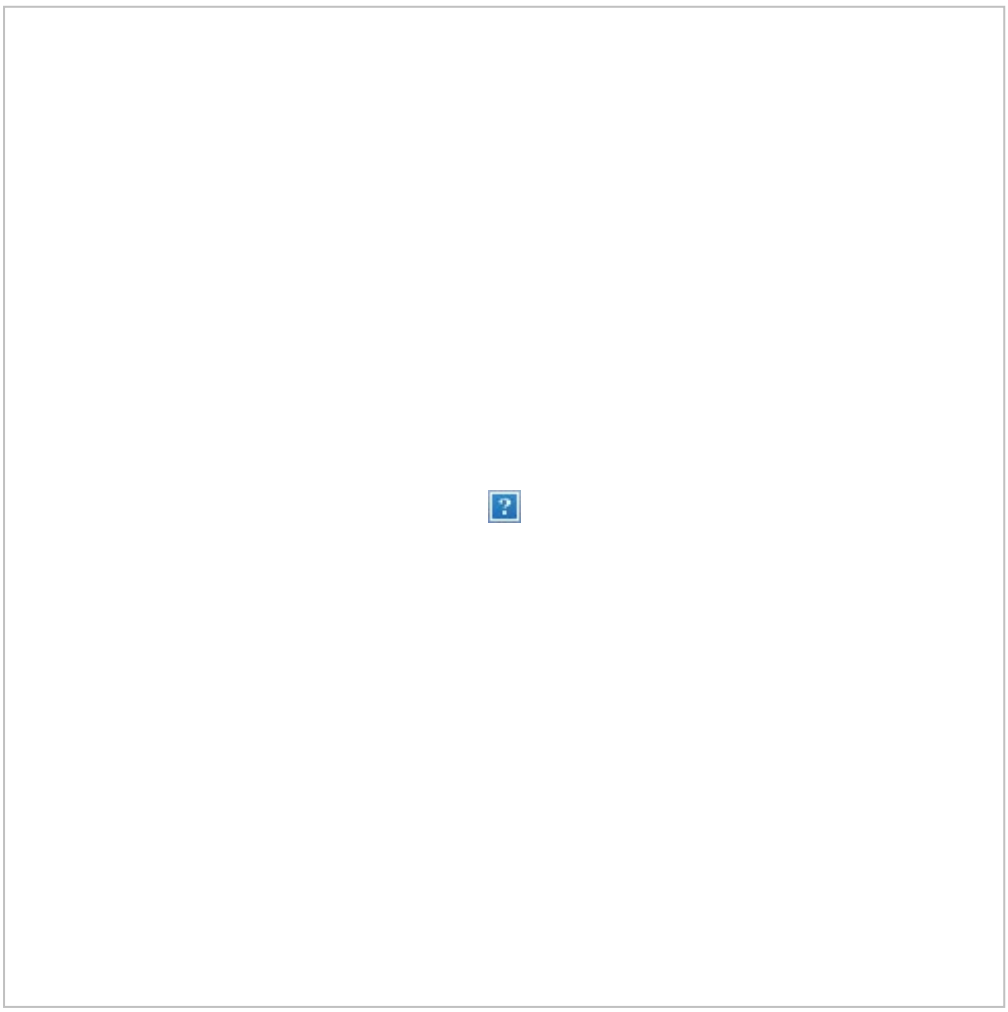
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Ray Dobson
Date: Sunday, 25 May 2025 2:30:50 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Ray Dobson

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: raydale2023@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
2/17 Arrathorne Place
Northpark
Auckland 2013

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: 1/280 Botany Road, Howick, Auckland

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Chapter 11 Schedule 10 1553

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
The hawthorn hedges & orchards which mark out the paddocks of the early farming settlers to this area are of great heritage significance. They are also a genetic record of the historical rural landscape and screen Hawthorn Dene (the homestead) which is completed by its setting in mature trees. The use of the Hawthorn tree as a hedge is a disappearing agricultural tool and should be preserved for future generations to appreciate the methods & hard work of our ancestors.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

8.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 25 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

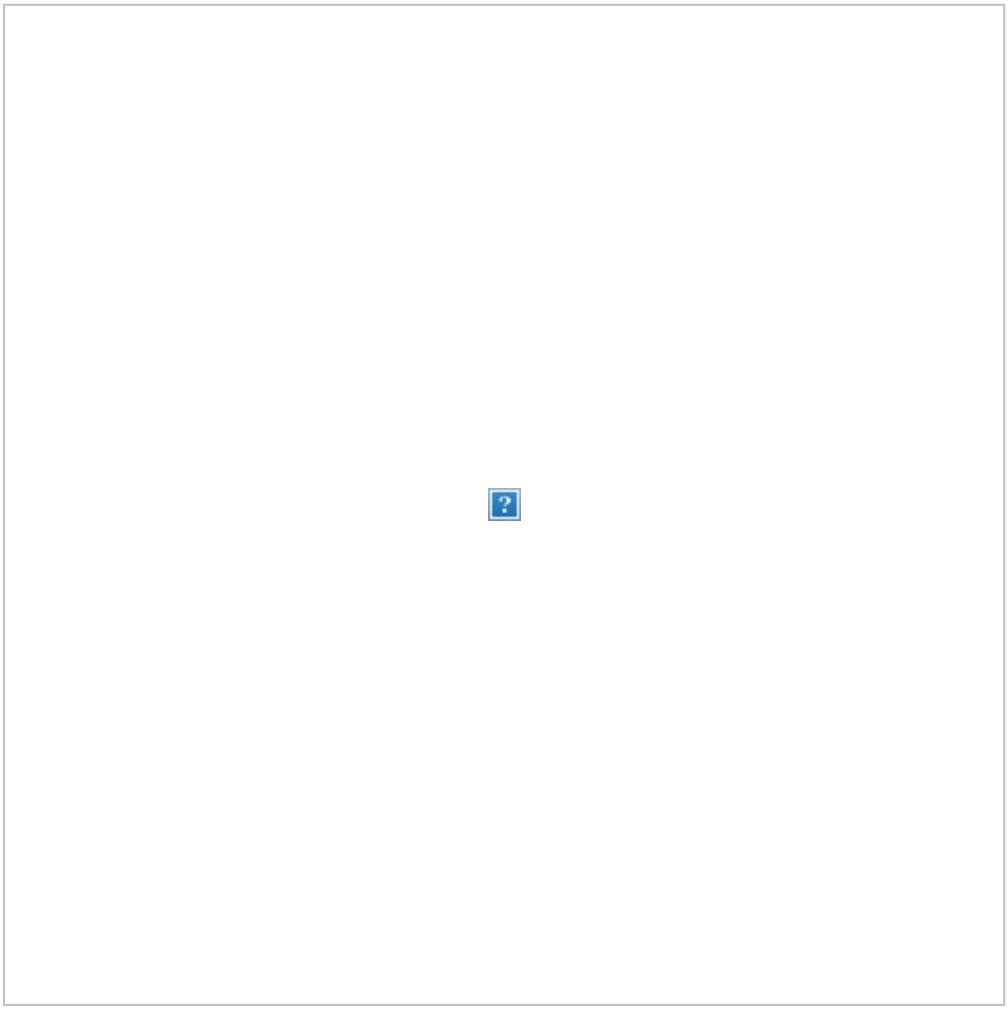
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: Amanda Cooper
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: notable trees
Date: Monday, 26 May 2025 8:58:35 am
Attachments: image001.png

Kia ora

I recently received the documentation regarding the **proposed change plan 113** about the notable trees schedule. We have two trees listed at the property 388 Upper Harbour Drive, of which I am a co-owner. Before his death (in May last year) my father, then owner of the property requested a visit from a tree specialist to view two trees with regards to listing them as notable: a kahikatea and a Pohutukawa. I was there when your specialist visited- it was several months after my father had passed away. He said that the kahikatea was definitely worthy of listing, but the Pohutukawa was not, because, although it was old, it was not a good specimen and was very splayed at the base, meaning that branches likely to break off. He said he would therefore not list it.

Therefore I would like to request on behalf of the property owners that the Pohutukawa be removed from the list. 9.1
Ngā mihi

Amanda Cooper (on behalf of the owners of 388 Upper Harbour Drive: Amanda Cooper, Beth-Maree Cooper and Vanessa White)

Amanda Cooper, *ALIANZA*
Campus Librarian, Auckland
Te Putanga ki te Ao Matauranga
Massey University/Te Kunenga ki Purehuroa
Private Bag 102 904, North Shore MSC, New Zealand
http://library.massey.ac.nz
Email: a.l.cooper@massey.ac.nz

From: colleen east
To: Unitary Plan; colleen east
Subject: Submission Notable Trees schedule10
Date: Monday, 26 May 2025 9:36:13 am

Re Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule10 Notable Trees Schedule 10 to thecAuckland Unitary Plan (operative in part).
My husband and I live at 1/17 Arrathorne Place, the property adjoins the land at Botany Road 1/280
ID 1553 in schedule 10.
We recognise and appreciate the historic heritage signifigance of the Hawthorn trees / hedge. I believe they were planted in the 1800' s and the Hattaway family named the original farm Hawthorn Farm. The now smaller area of land is called Hawthorn Dene. The Hawthorn trees line the 200m heritage driveway to the Hawthorn Dene cafe. The trees are believed to be some of the earliest hawthorn trees to be planted locally and perhaps the only ones left flourishing.
They have significant historic heritage value.
We both fully support the proposed addition of the Hawthorn trees/ hedge to chapter L - schedule10 - Notable Trees schedule. 10.1
Colleen East
John Irwin

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Chia Chin Tsai
Date: Tuesday, 27 May 2025 10:45:13 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Chia Chin Tsai

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Steve Tsai

Email address: st940915@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
222 Coatesville-Riverhead Hwy
RD3
Albany
Auckland 0793

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Notable Tree Schedule (Schedule) in the Auckland Unitary Plan (Operative in Part) (Plan).

Property address: 15 Keystone Avenue, Three Kings

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I own a property that adjoins a property where one or more of the identified trees are located. The trees grow towards the sun where our property reside. If/when branch does not prune regularly can be hazard during natural disasters and can cause property damage or even lives at risk. We believe the trees pose more risks than benefit if rules are changed to protect them - as human lives should come before the environment.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

11.1

Submission date: 27 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

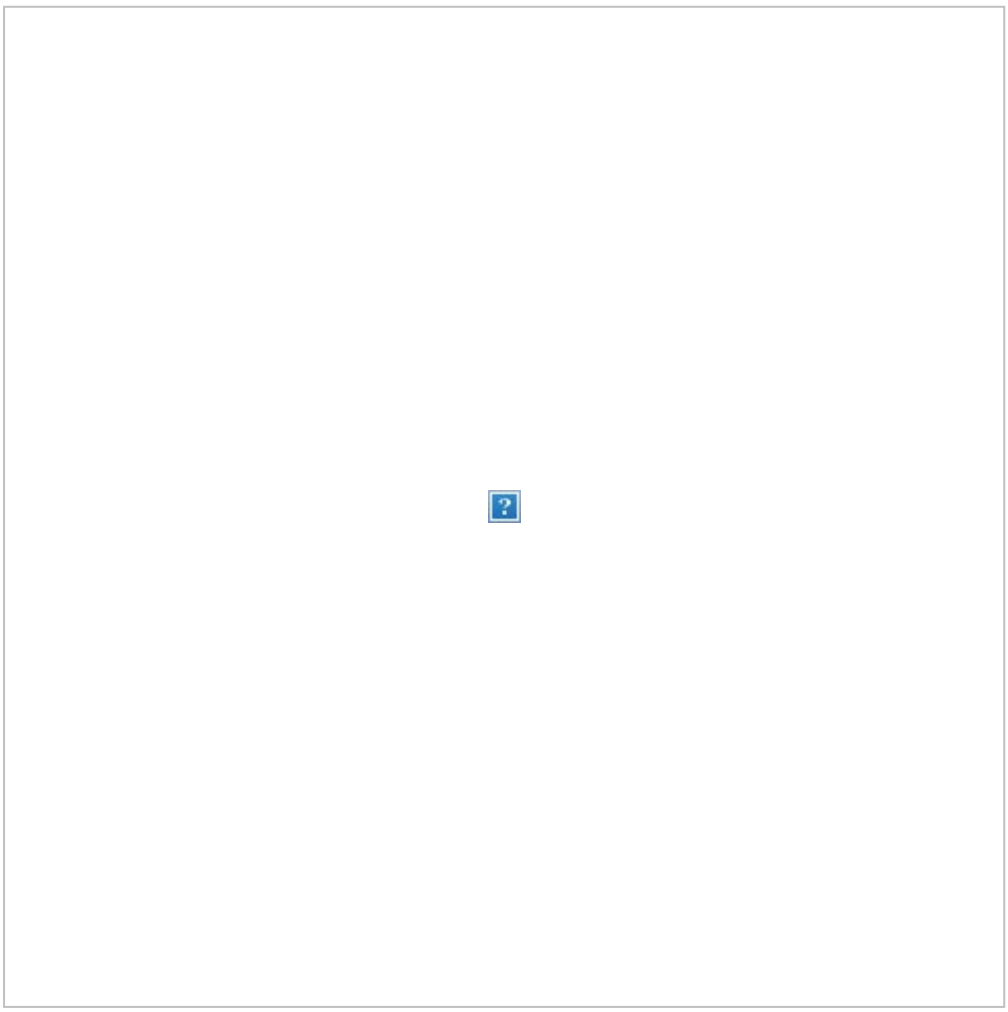
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: Anne Morcom
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: schedule 10 notable trees
Date: Tuesday, 27 May 2025 9:46:25 pm

Hello

I agree for protection of bunya bunya pine Maungarei Road 19A number 3118 12.1

thankyou

anne morcom
021 1452199

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Tricia Knights
Date: Wednesday, 28 May 2025 11:00:46 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Tricia Knights

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: tricia@desequel.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
PO Box 83019
Edmonton
Auckland 0610

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
the addition of our English Oak tree should be added as a notable tree

Property address: 41 Sylvan Crescent, Te Atatu South

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
It is a large historic tree that beautifies the neighbourhood and has been here for approximately 70 years we believe. It provides home and respite for much local wildlife.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

13.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 28 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

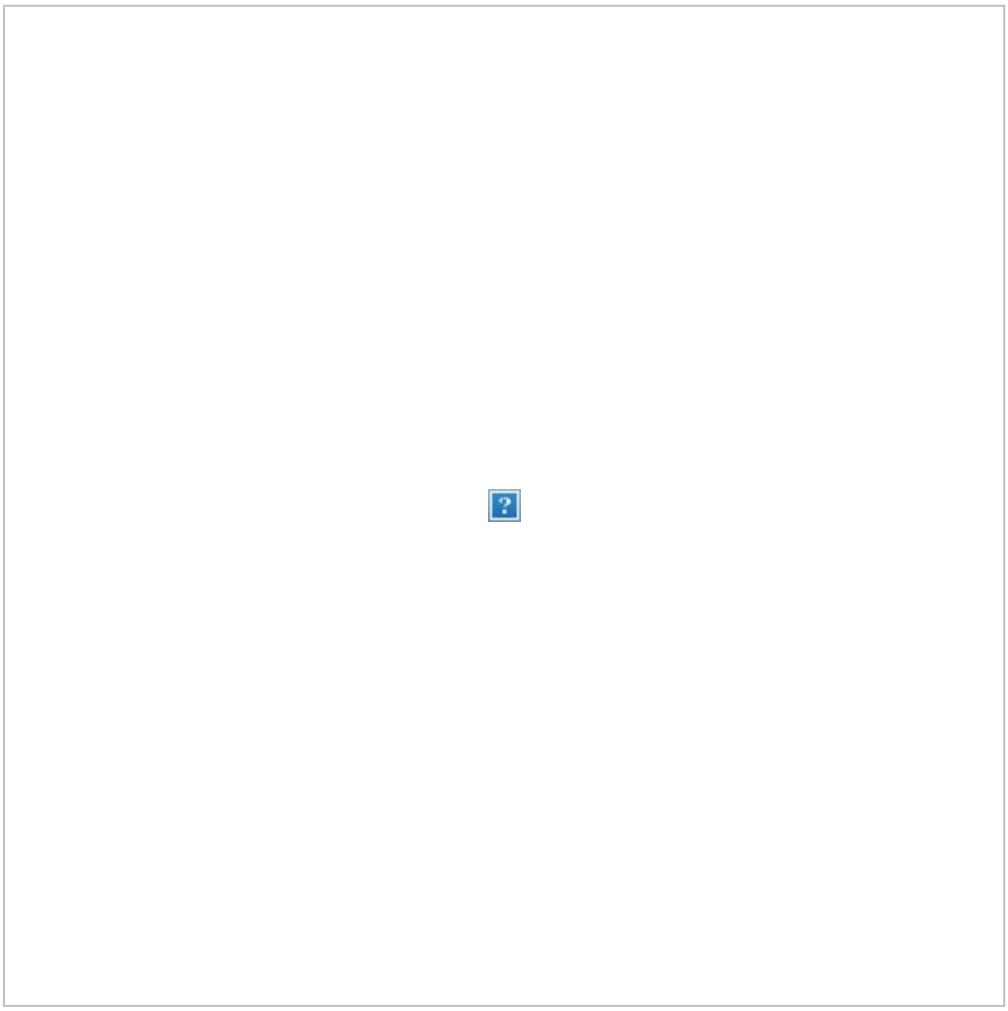
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Penny Cliffin
Date: Friday, 30 May 2025 10:45:47 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Penny Cliffin

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Penny Cliffin

Email address: pcliffin@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
34 Lloyd Ave
Mt Albert
Mt Albert
Auckland
Auckland 1025

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Overall plan change

Property address: Auckland

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Tree protection

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support tree protection. Trees provide many benefits and valuable services for urban Auckland.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

14.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 30 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

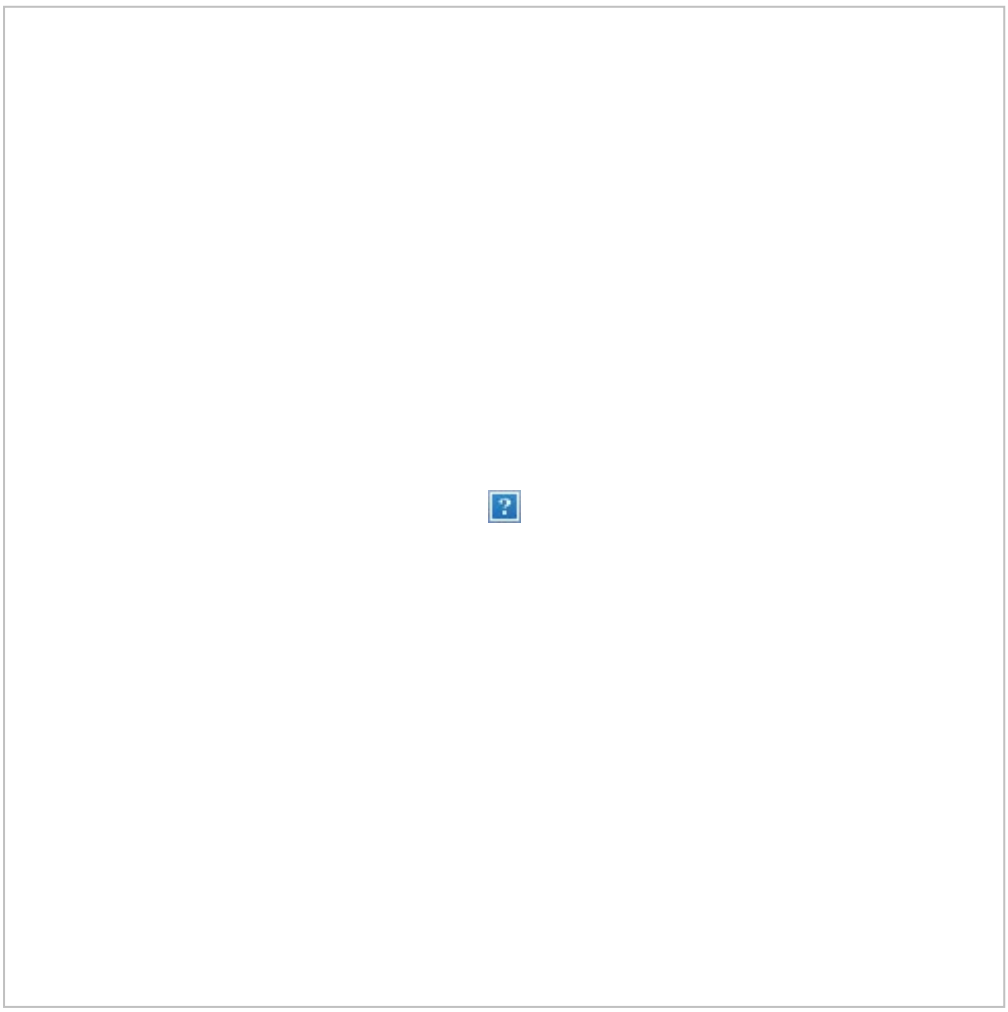
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Anna Richardson
Date: Saturday, 31 May 2025 6:00:27 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Anna Richardson

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: annajrichardson@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
54 Springwood Place
Mount Eden
Auckland 1024

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Entirety of the submission.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the full plan change in its entirety. The trees in Auckland are a very significant part of what makes the city enjoyable for its residents to live in. We need to retain as many trees as possible to maintain leafy suburbs, shady areas, connection to nature within our city.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

15.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 31 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

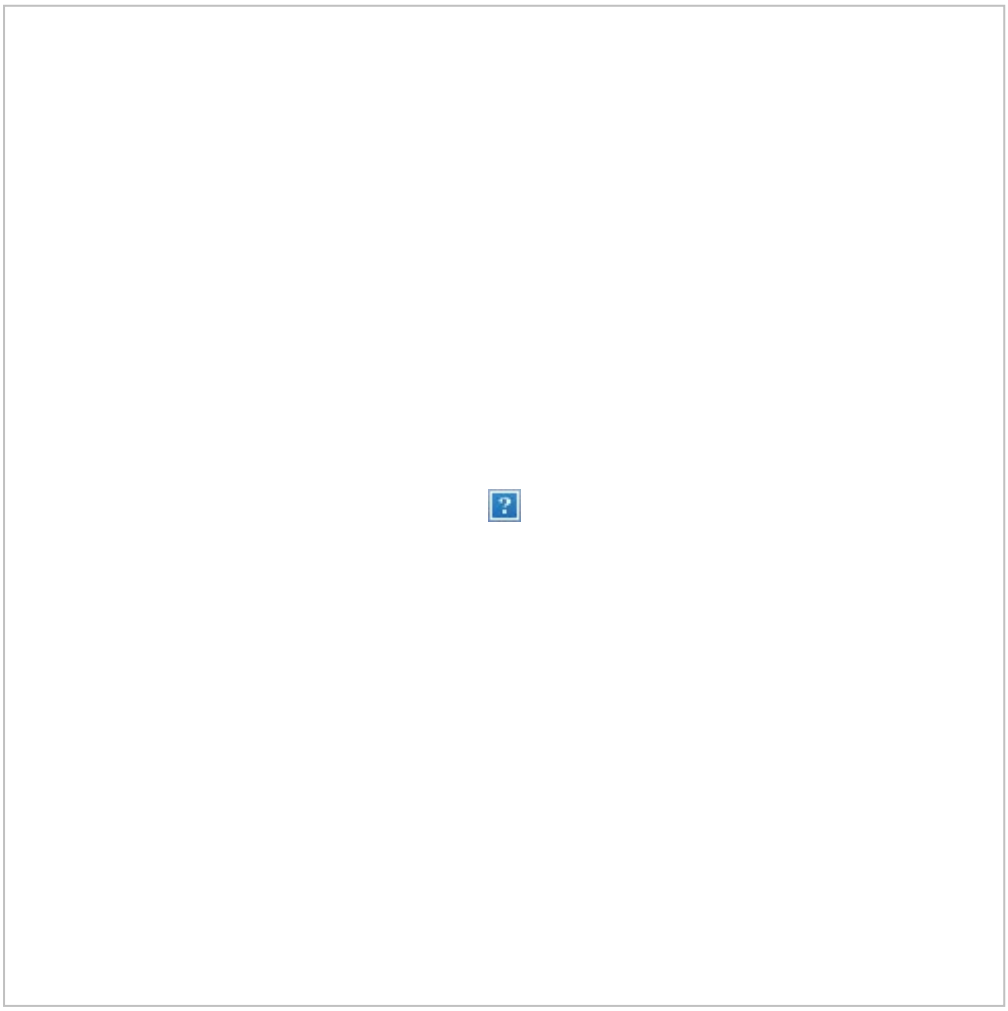
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Kirsty Myron
Date: Saturday, 31 May 2025 8:30:30 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Kirsty Myron

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Kirsty Myron

Email address: kirsty.myron1@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
19 Blanes Road
Auckland
Auckland 2103

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
D13

Property address: Weymouth and Manurewa

Map or maps: Weymouth and Manurewa

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the inclusion of trees in Weymouth and Manurewa. There should be more. | 16.1

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 31 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

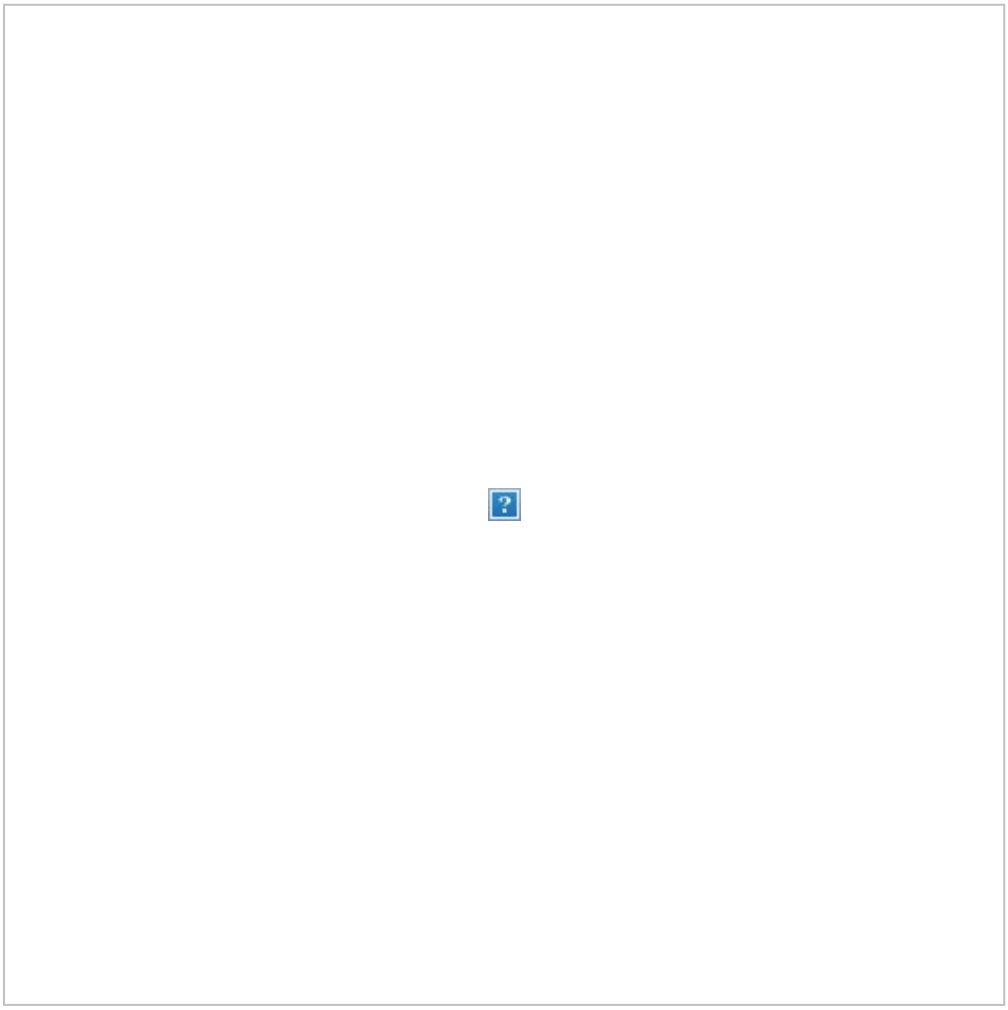
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Wendy John
Date: Saturday, 31 May 2025 8:31:04 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Wendy John

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: wendyjohn@kinect.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
4/65 Woodward Road
Mt Albert
Auckland 1025

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
All of the plan change.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
It is critical that we protect as many of our precious trees as possible - from an environmental, biodiversity, heritage, historical, climate mitigation, and social and aesthetic perspective - physical and mental wellbeing.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 17.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 31 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

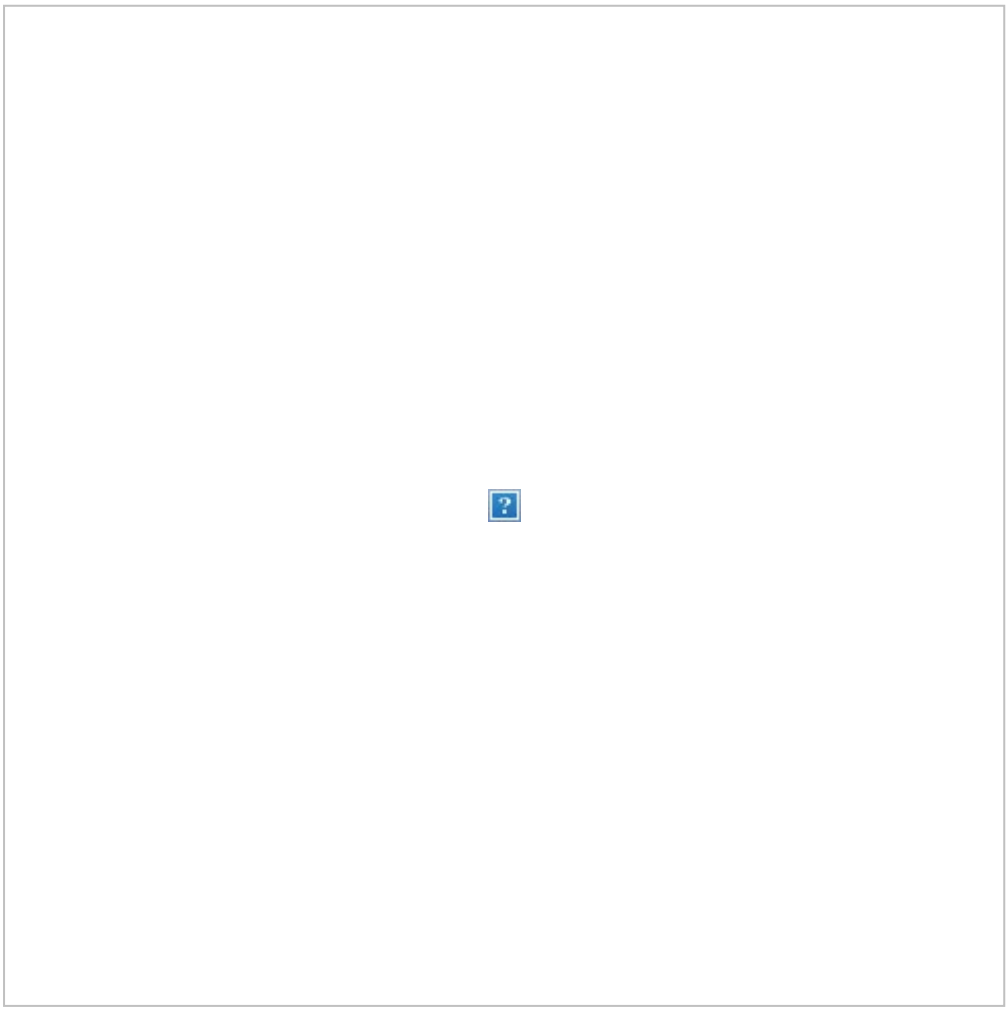
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Dr Joshua Salter
Date: Saturday, 31 May 2025 8:45:35 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Dr Joshua Salter

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: gondwana.josh21@yahoo.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
23 Onewa Rd
Northcote
Auckland 0627

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
As a botanist who cares about trees and other plants, I support the Plan Change PC113 in its entirety.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

18.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 31 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

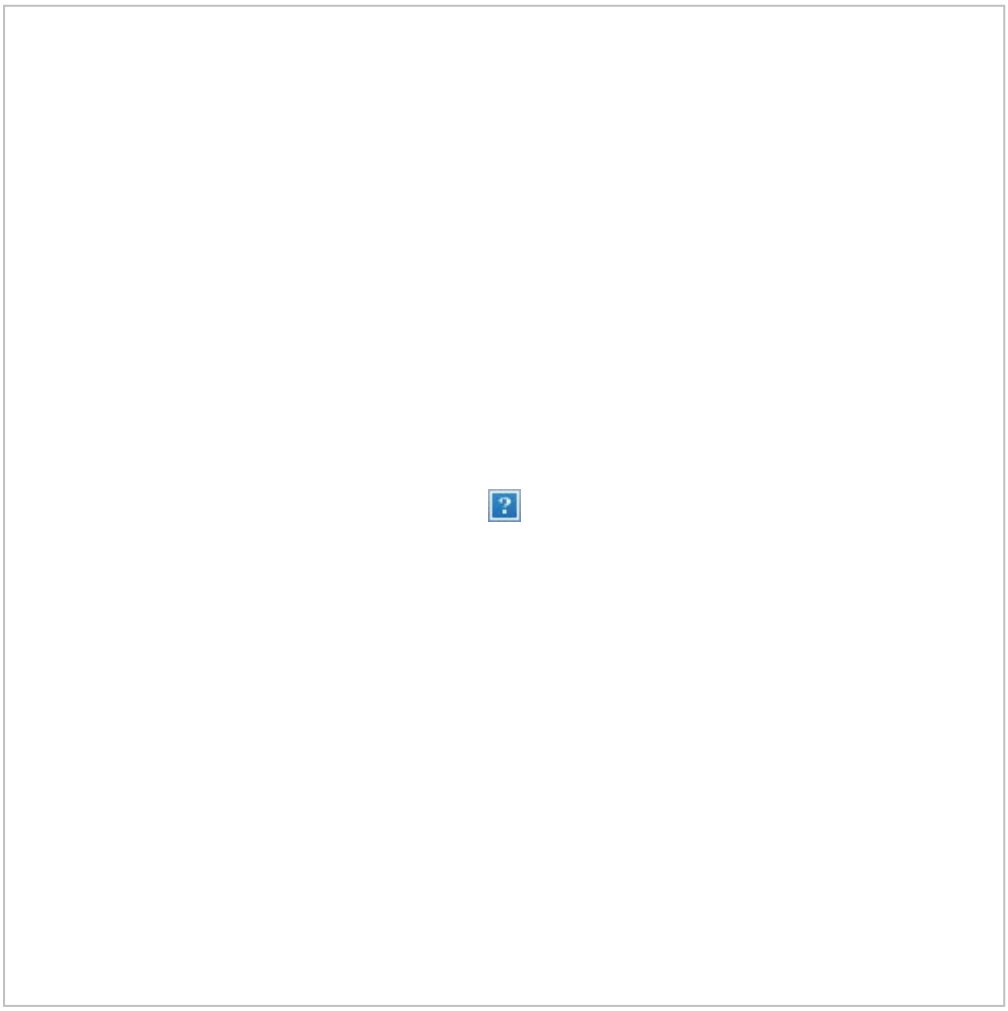
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Stephen John Cook
Date: Saturday, 31 May 2025 9:15:38 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Stephen John Cook

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: ecosci2@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
2/165 Mokoia Road
Birkenhead
Auckland 0626

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
All rules

Property address: All properties

Map or maps: All maps

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support all of Plan Change 113

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 19.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 31 May 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

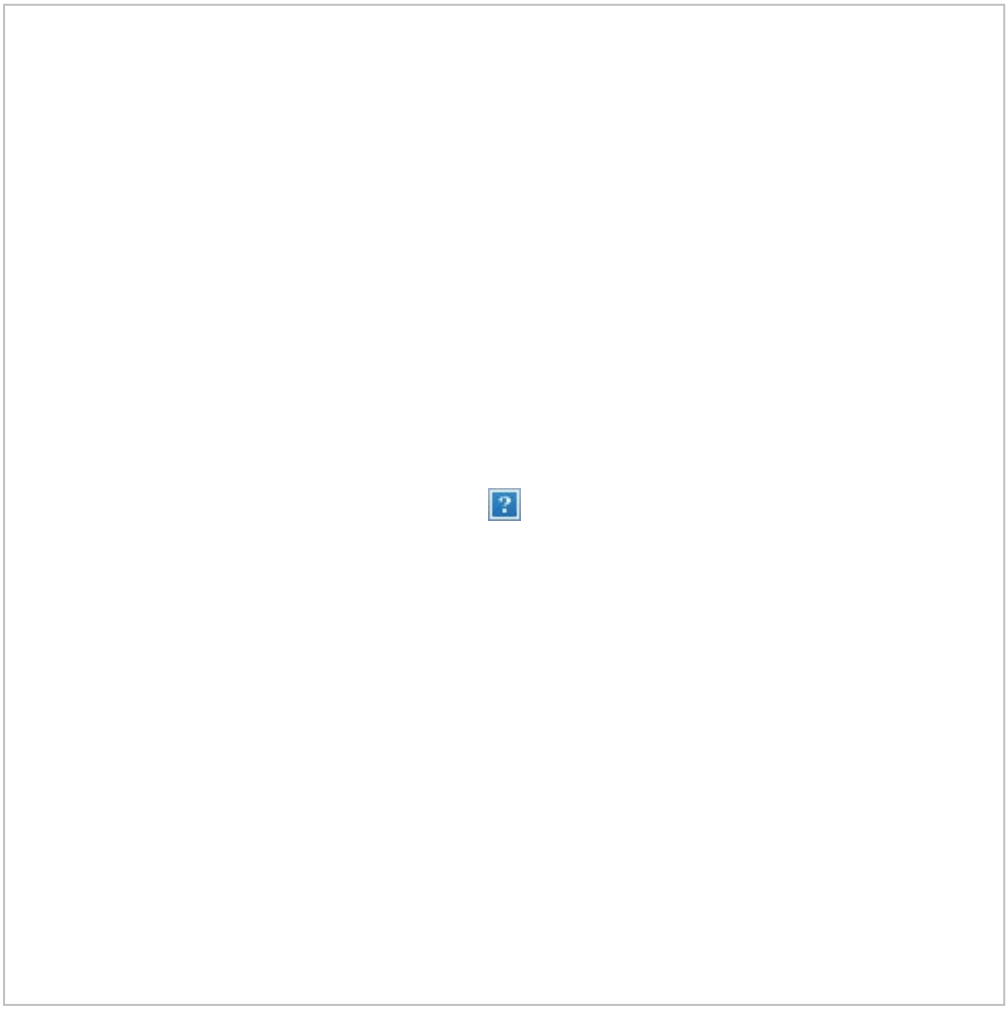
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - david thompson
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 6:46:07 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: david thompson

Organisation name: na

Agent's full name: na

Email address: davidthompsontt@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

remuera
auckland 1050

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
adding trees and groups of trees to schedule 10 notable trees Auckland unitary plan

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
add more trees

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Trees are our lungs
Big trees are ecosystems supporting insect and bird life
Council seems to be investing so much in supporting community planting on one hand yest allowing the removal of large established (many over a 100yrs old) on the other
Big trees make the city beautfiful Look at cities in the eastern usa and europe They coexist with these precious assets
For some reason a smaoll group of residents to auckland see trees as a nuisance Educate them

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: add more trees

20.1

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

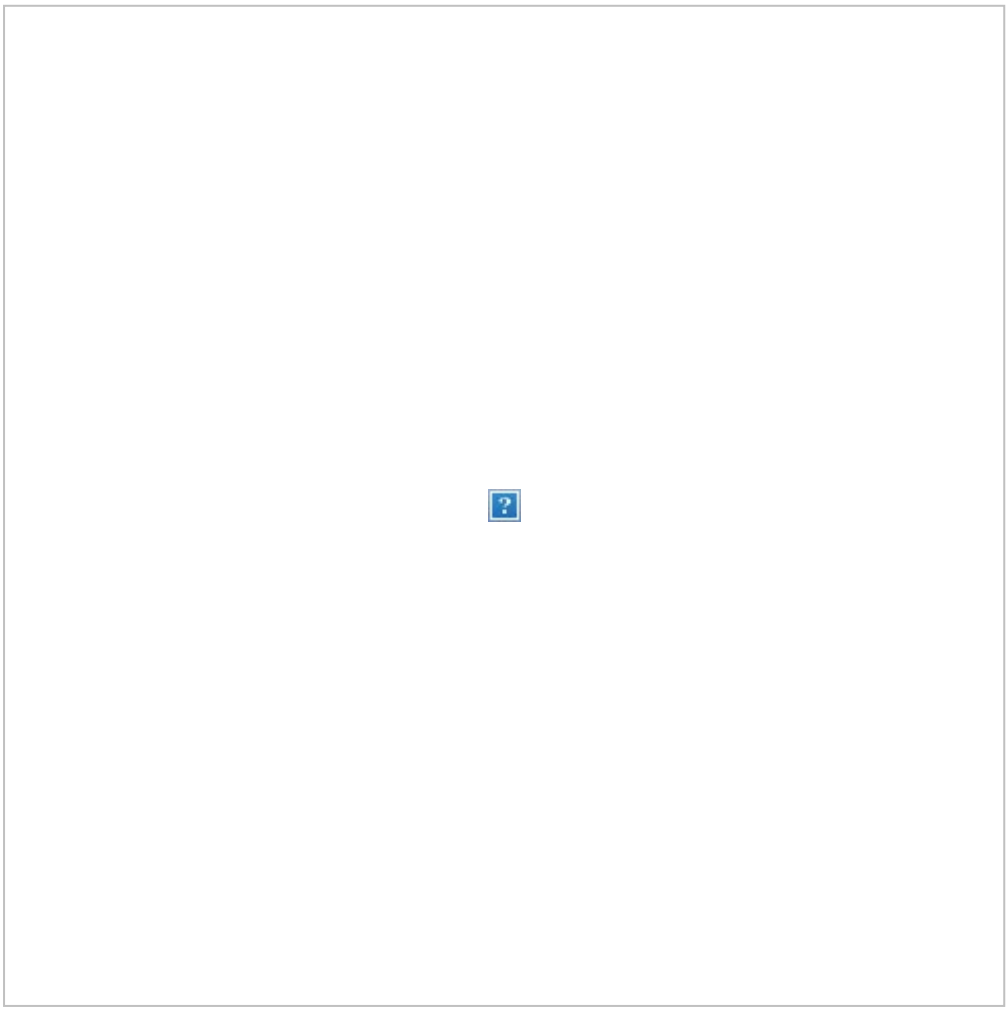
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Sharon Smith
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 9:31:03 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Sharon Smith

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Sharon Smith

Email address: sharonsmith4774@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
295 Titirangi Rd
Titirangi
Titirangi 0604

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
All rules.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We need trees to keep our city cooler, healthier and beautiful.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 21.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

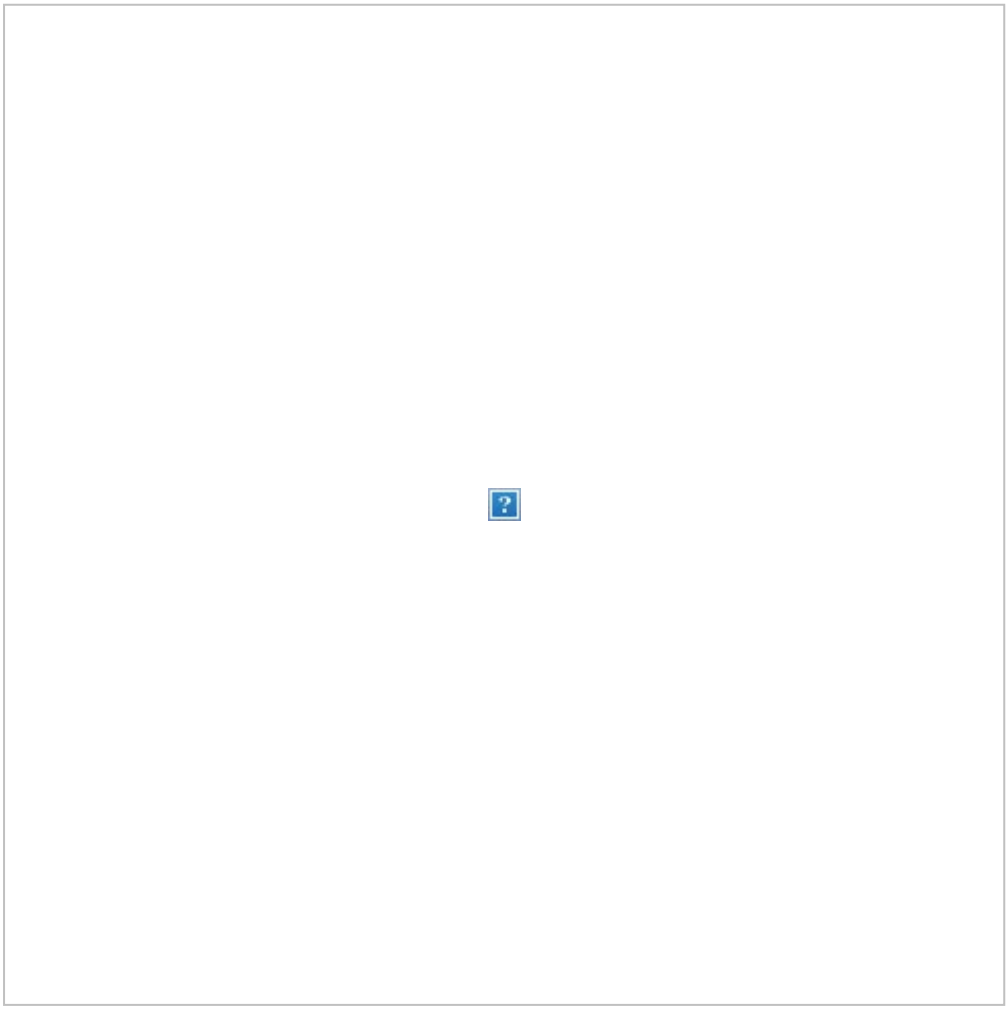
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Sue Fitchett
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 10:01:08 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Sue Fitchett

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address:

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
18 Hauraki Road
Oneroa
Waiheke Island 1081

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I support the plan change in its entirety i.e. Plan Change 113

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I think it is wonderful that Auckland Council is adding more notable trees in the city for protection

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 22.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

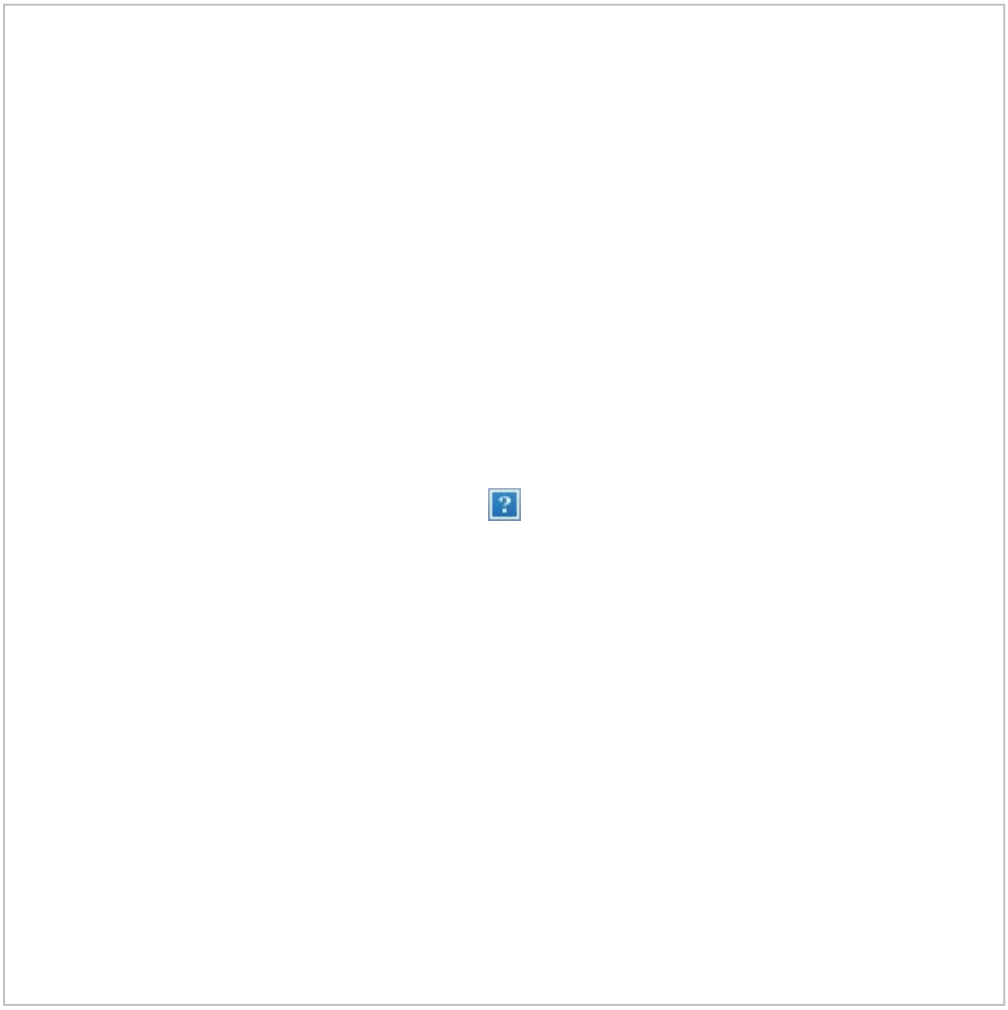
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Brett
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 10:16:07 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Brett

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Brett

Email address: brevanz@yahoo.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
211 Glenmore Rd
RD3 Albany
AUCKLAND 0793

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Entire

Property address: All

Map or maps: All

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Tree protection

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 23.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

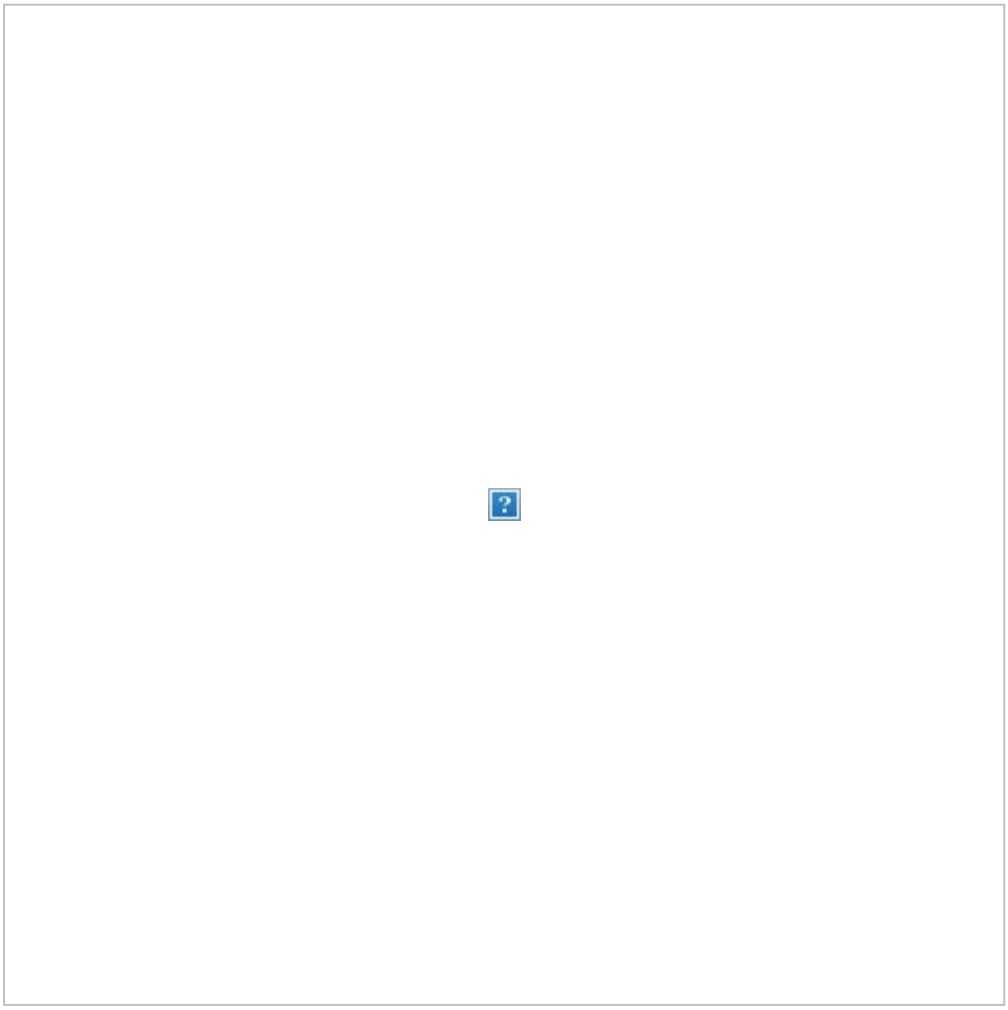
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jacqui and Michael Burton
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 10:46:04 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jacqui and Michael Burton

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Jacqui and Michael Burton

Email address: burtons3@xtra.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
22 Woodside Road
Auckland
Auckland 1024

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
We support Plan Change 113 enthusiastically. Additions to Schedule 10 , Notable Trees Schedule.

Property address: The addresses of all scheduled trees

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
We wish to protect all scheduled trees and many other which are healthy and safe for various reasons: for shelter, for beauty , for environmental protection and enhancement.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

24.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

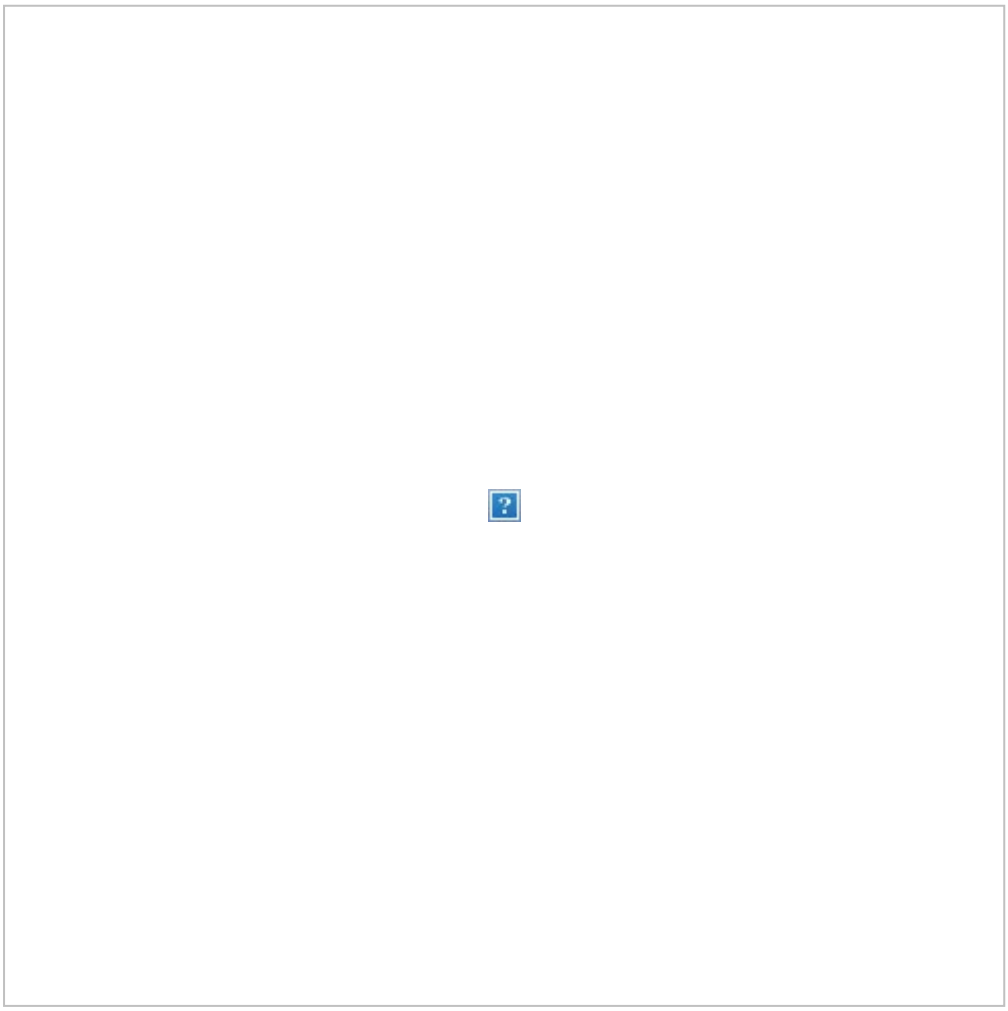
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jennifer harding
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 11:01:06 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jennifer harding

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: jennifer.harding@me.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan change 113

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the plan change to support these valuable trees

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 25.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

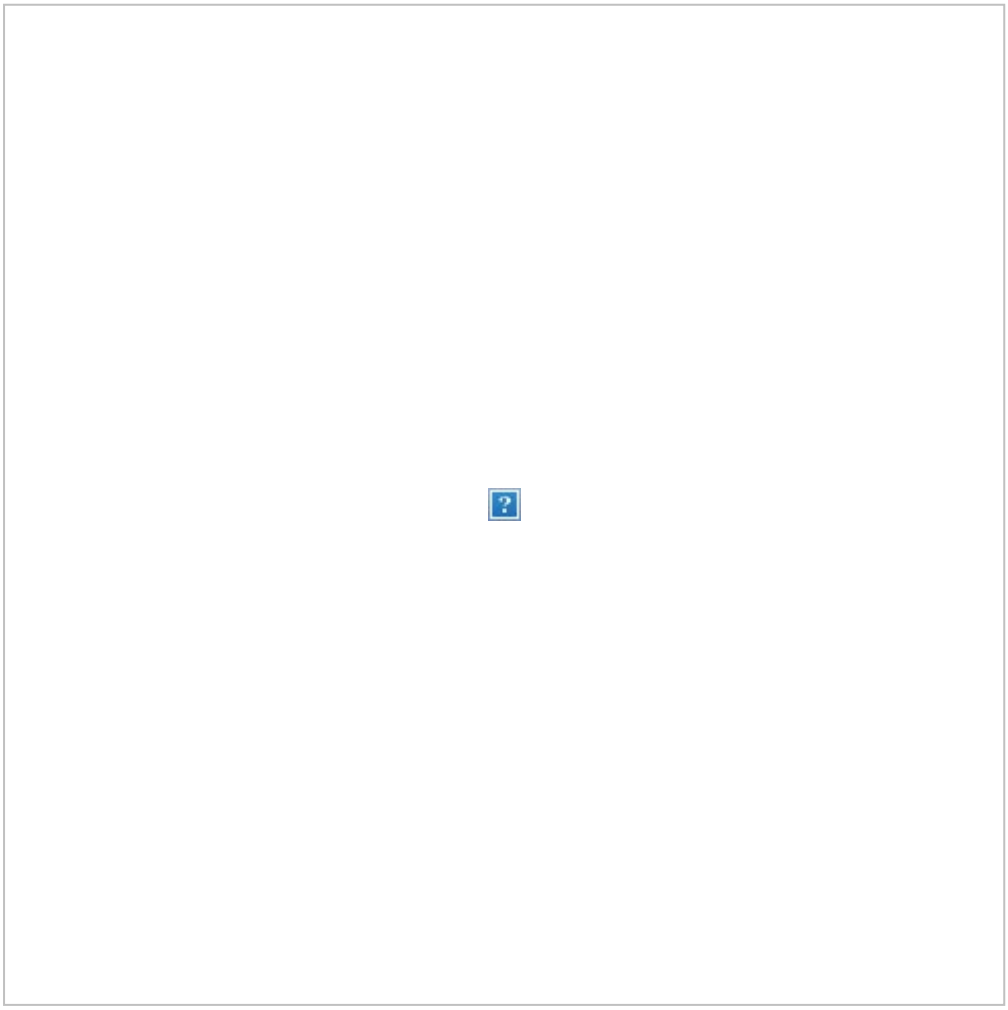
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Chloe Hurst
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 1:01:06 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Chloe Hurst

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Chloe Hurst

Email address: Saatchi.koshka@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
16 Robina Court
AUCKLAND
AUCKLAND 2013

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
adding 174 new individual trees and 29 new groups of trees to Schedule 10 Notable Trees of the Auckland Unitary Plan.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
These trees are significant to Auckland and must be protected legally.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 26.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

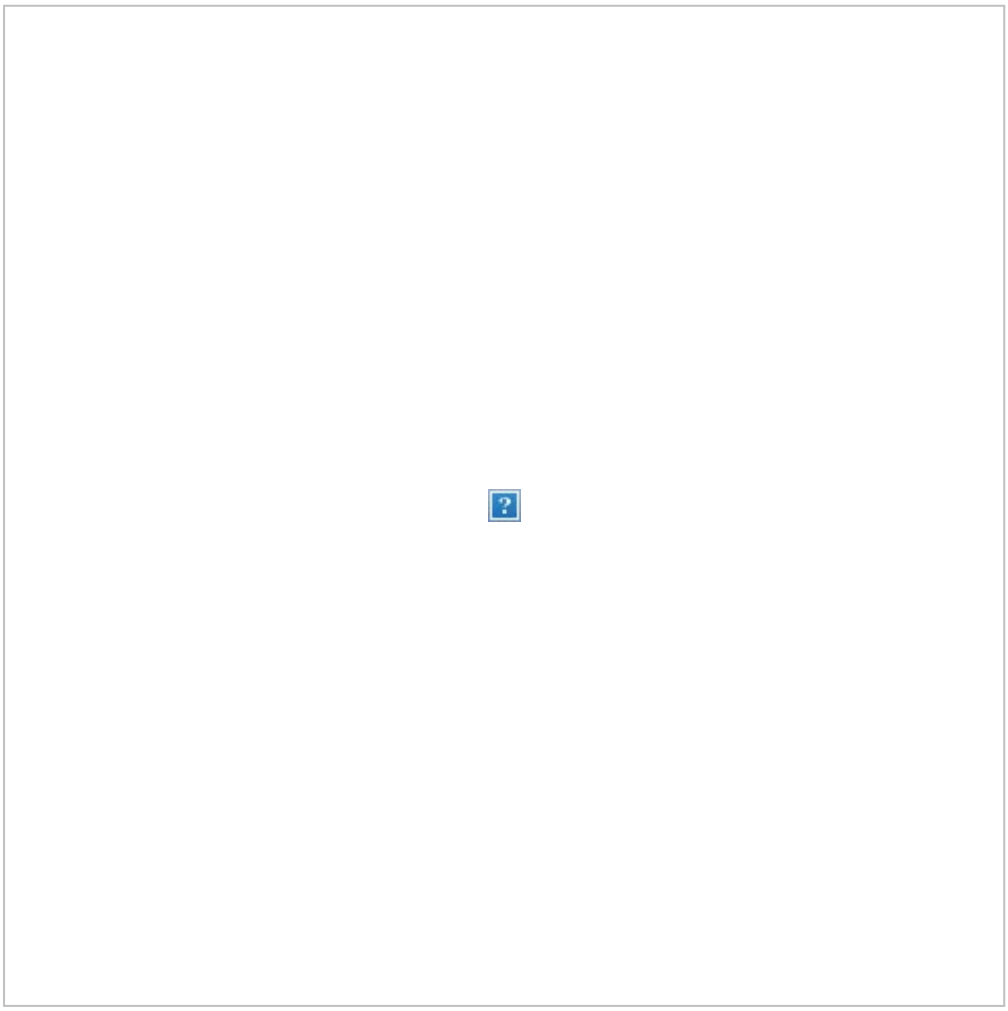
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Annette Sachtleben
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 1:46:07 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Annette Sachtleben

Organisation name: Private Resident of Auckland

Agent's full name: Annette Sachtleben

Email address: afsacht@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
65 Hadfield St
Auckland
Auckland 0626

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I believe a modern city must be responsible for protecting our Taonga, of which trees are an important part.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

27.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

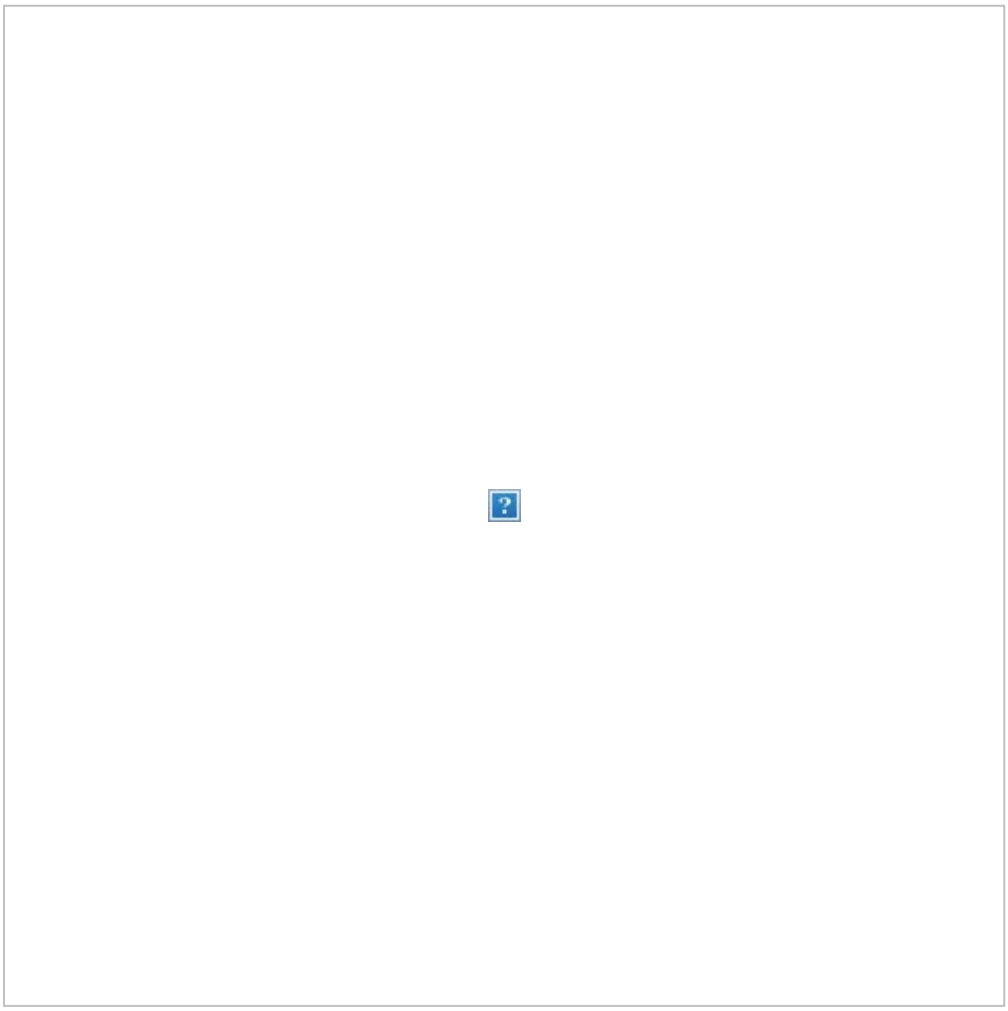
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Janet Marks
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 4:31:09 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Janet Marks

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: janetrandom@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
32A park Road,
Glenfield
Auckland 0629

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC113: Additions to Schedule 10 - notable trees schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
It is important for the future health of Aucklanders that we protect our trees, especially remarkable or long-lived trees

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 28.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

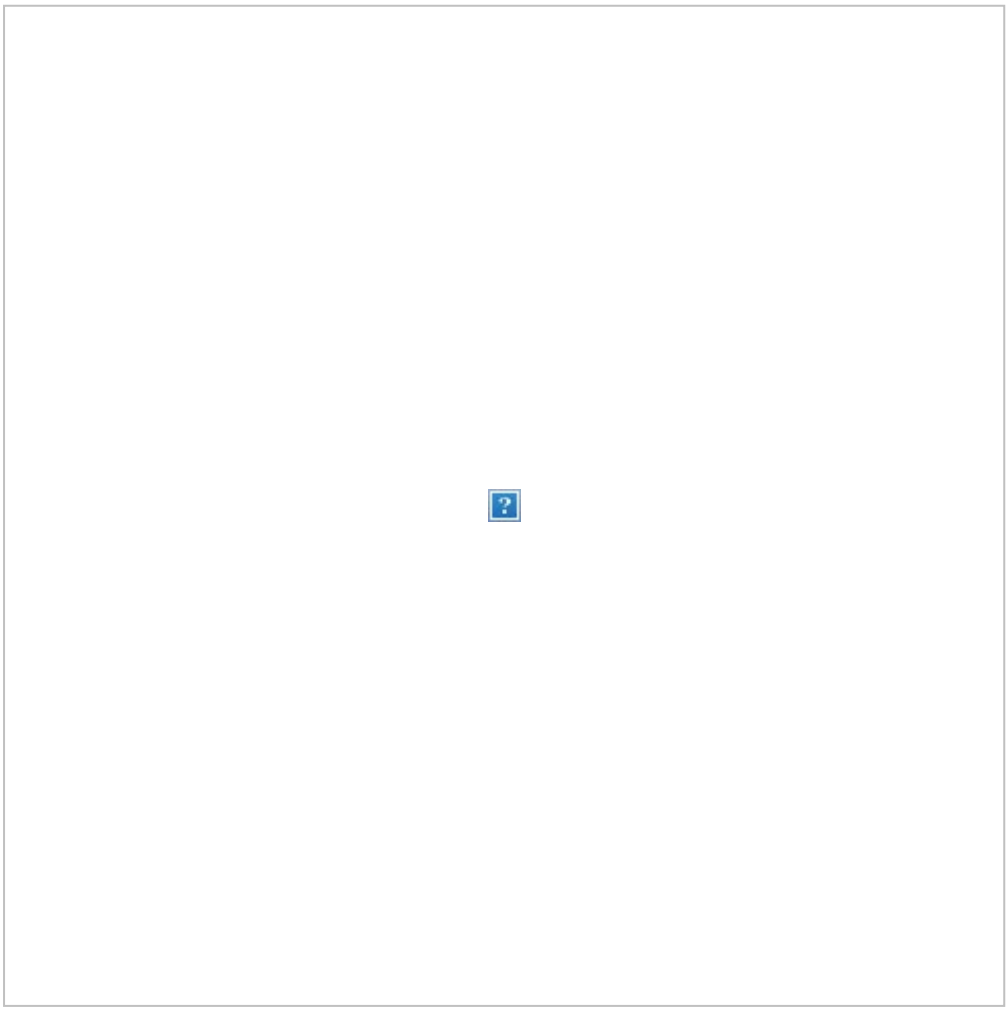
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Anne McMillan
Date: Sunday, 1 June 2025 10:16:03 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Anne McMillan

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Anne McMillan

Email address: mctocker@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
13 Hanlon Crescent
Auckland
Auckland 0624

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
All trees listed

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Trees are hugely important in our lives and too many old trees are being cut down. We need to conserve these large old trees as they sequester more carbon and provide more shade, more cooling and habitat for birds and insects.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 29.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 1 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

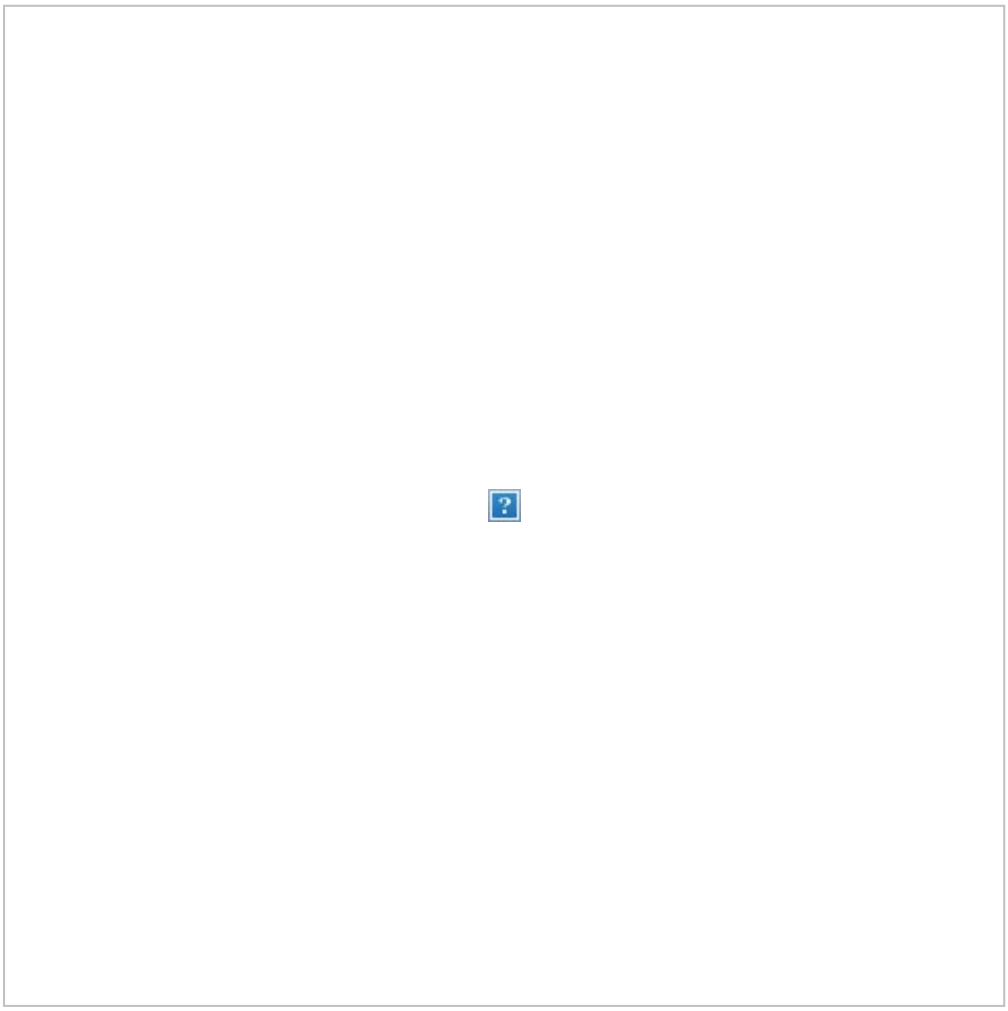
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Judith Gayleen Mackereth
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 7:30:49 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Judith Gayleen Mackereth

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: mackereth.dg@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
170 Cook St
Howick
Auckland 2014

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule. Entire proposal

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Protection of a number (but sadly still far too few) notable trees on Auckland in the light of the massacre of so many of our heritage trees in the last decade.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the entire Plan CHange. Council still has made it too hard to register magnificent mature heritage trees. Far more trees need to be listed. Mature trees absorb 10 times more carbon than young trees, they beautify the city and give joy to all who behold them, and their roots absorb water, retaining our land built in Auckland mainly on a base or Waitemata slippery silt. We watch as daily magnificent trees are SACRIFICED and replaced by buildings and impermeable material. The next generation are the losers .We must pass this Plan change in its entirety. There can be no exceptions.Builders will evolve innovative solutions to get round the nominated trees and they will be admired be all. 30.1 30.2

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

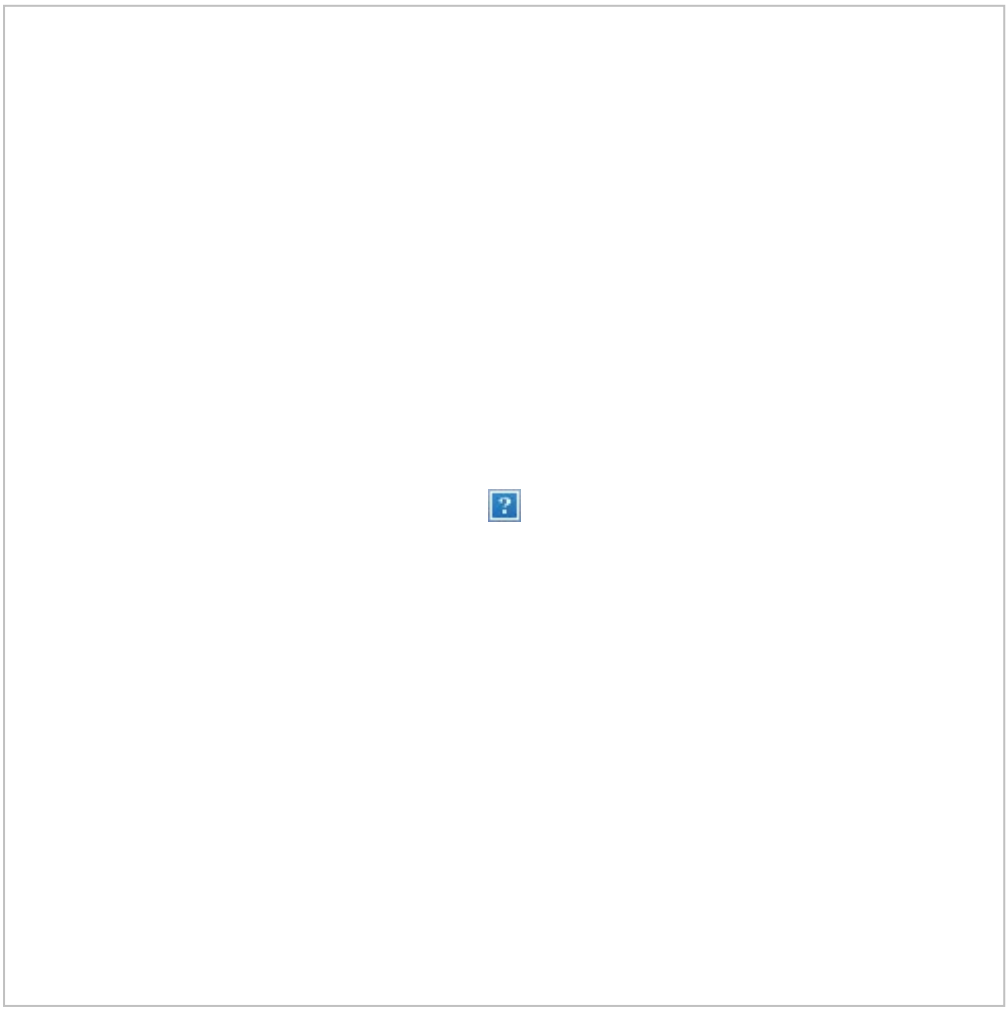
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Aaron Blackbourn
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 8:45:48 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Aaron Blackbourn

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Aaron Blackbourn

Email address: aaronblackbourn@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
31 Buchanan Street
Auckland
Auckland 1021

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I support this submission in its entirety.

Property address: -

Map or maps: —

Other provisions:
-

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
This is amazing, and a good step in the right direction.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 31.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

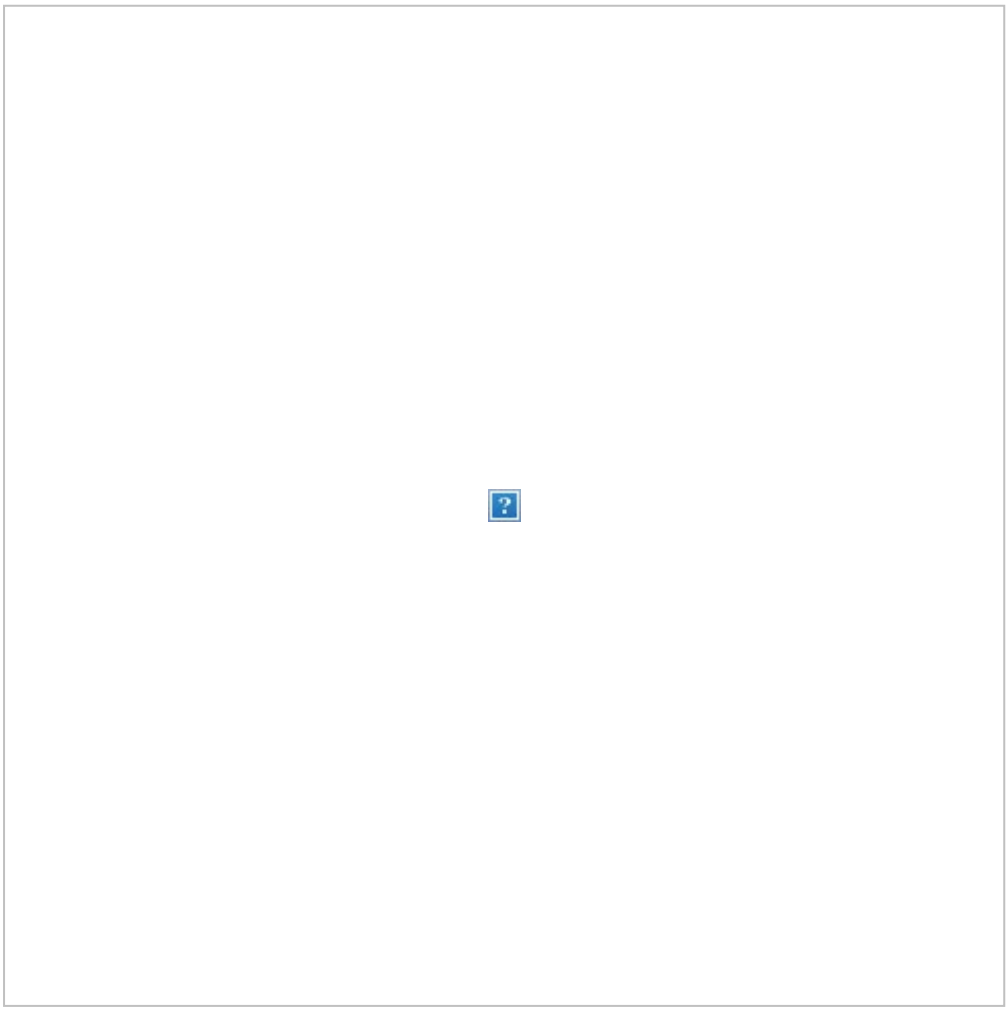
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Sigrid Speidel
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 9:45:49 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Sigrid Speidel

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: sigrid@speidels.net.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
3 Coldham Cres
St. Johns
Auckand 1072

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
All of Plan Change 113 Notable Trees

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
We need to balance urban development with nature

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 32.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

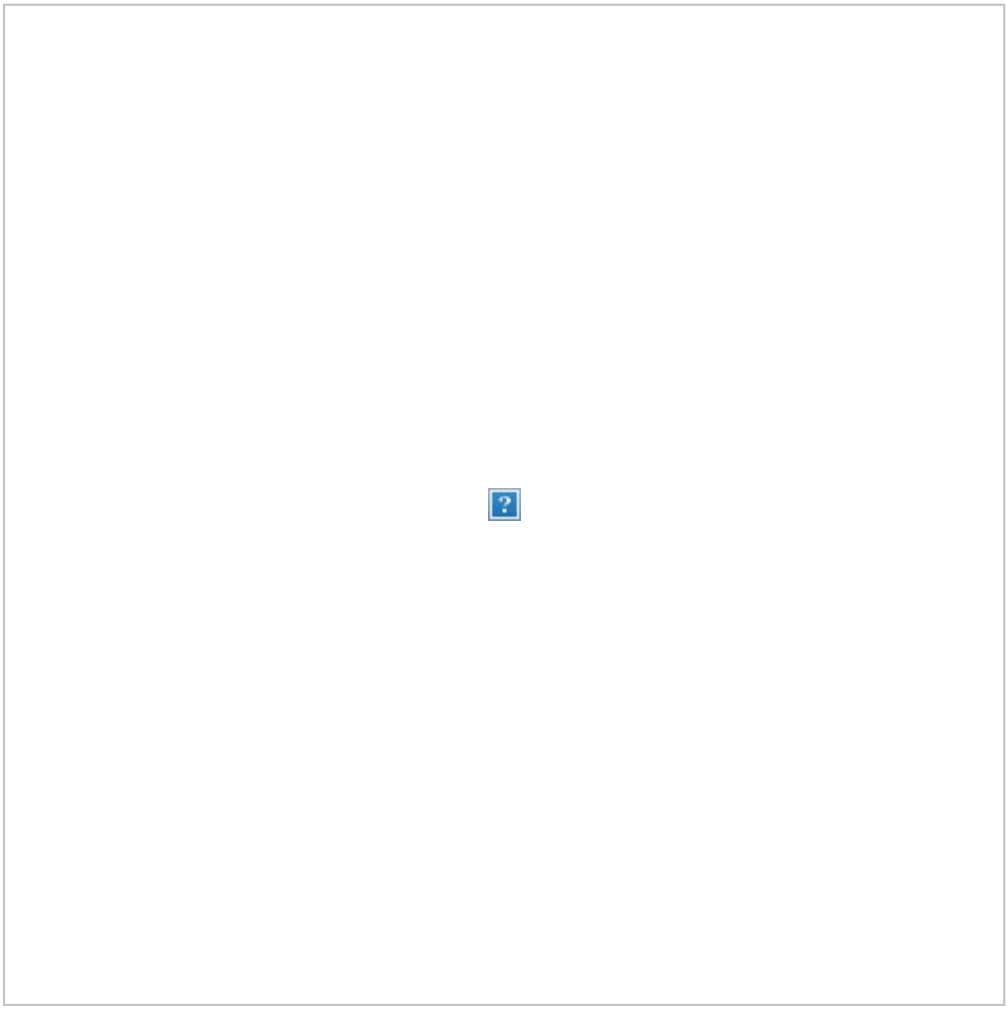
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Alison Burt
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 10:00:47 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Alison Burt

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Alison Burt

Email address: alisonmayburt@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
22B Wainoni Ave Pt Chevalier
Auckland
Auckland 1022

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I support the plan change in its entirety as mature trees offer so much to communities in the way of physical and mental health as well as in maintaining biodiversity and in mitigating some effects of climate change. We have destroyed too many trees in Tāmaki Makaurau already. Let's turn that around and permanently protect the ones we have remaining.

33.1

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the plan change in its entirety as mature trees offer so much to communities in the way of physical and mental health as well as in maintaining biodiversity and in mitigating some effects of climate change. We have destroyed too many trees in Tāmaki Makaurau already. Let's turn that around and permanently protect the ones we have remaining.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

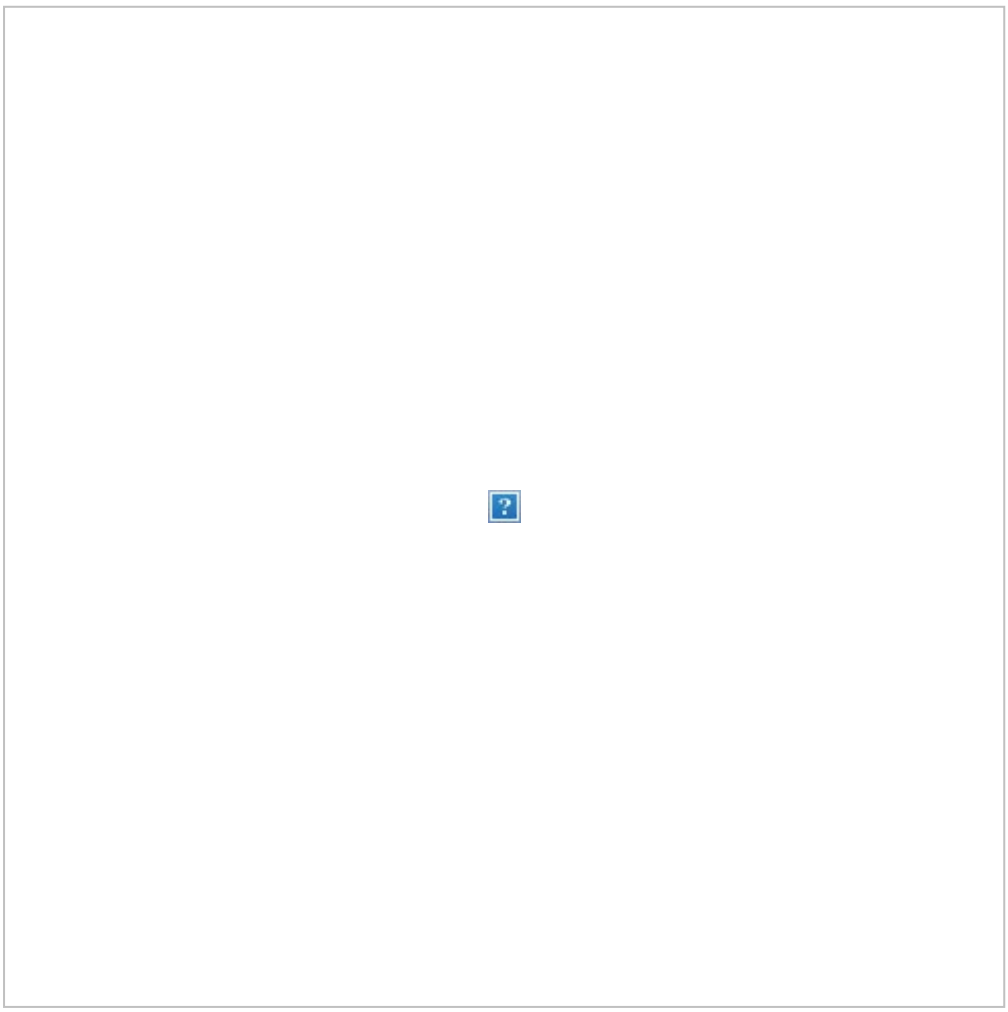
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Judith Anne Shelley
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 10:01:04 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Judith Anne Shelley

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Judith (Jude) Shelley

Email address: jpshelleynz@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
4/63 Coronation Rd
Auckland
Auckland 2025

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I support the plan change in its entirety.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
We need to save our big trees not cut them down.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 34.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

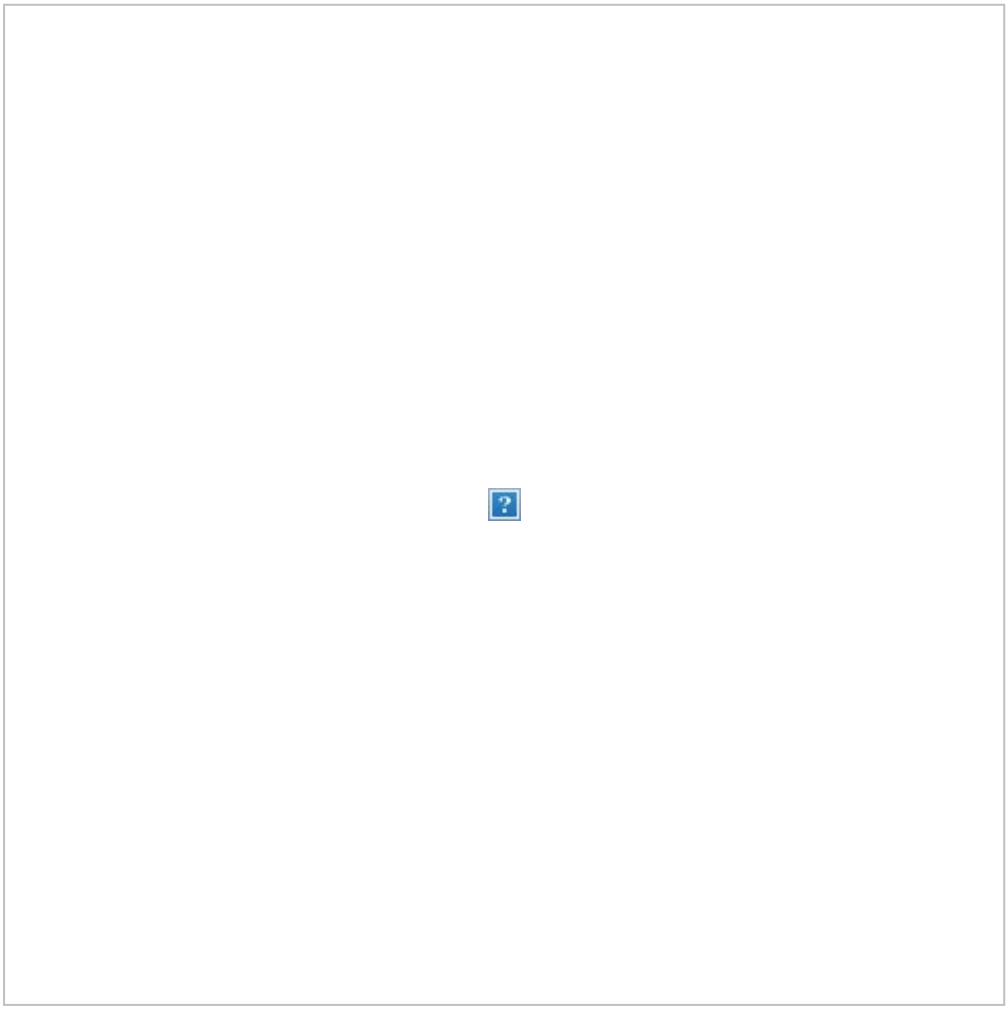
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Chantal bayley
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 11:15:50 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Chantal bayley

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: Chantalrbayley@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
793 scenic drive
Henderson valley
Auckland 0612

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
The scheduling of all these trees as notable

Property address: All

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the proposal in it's entirety.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 35.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

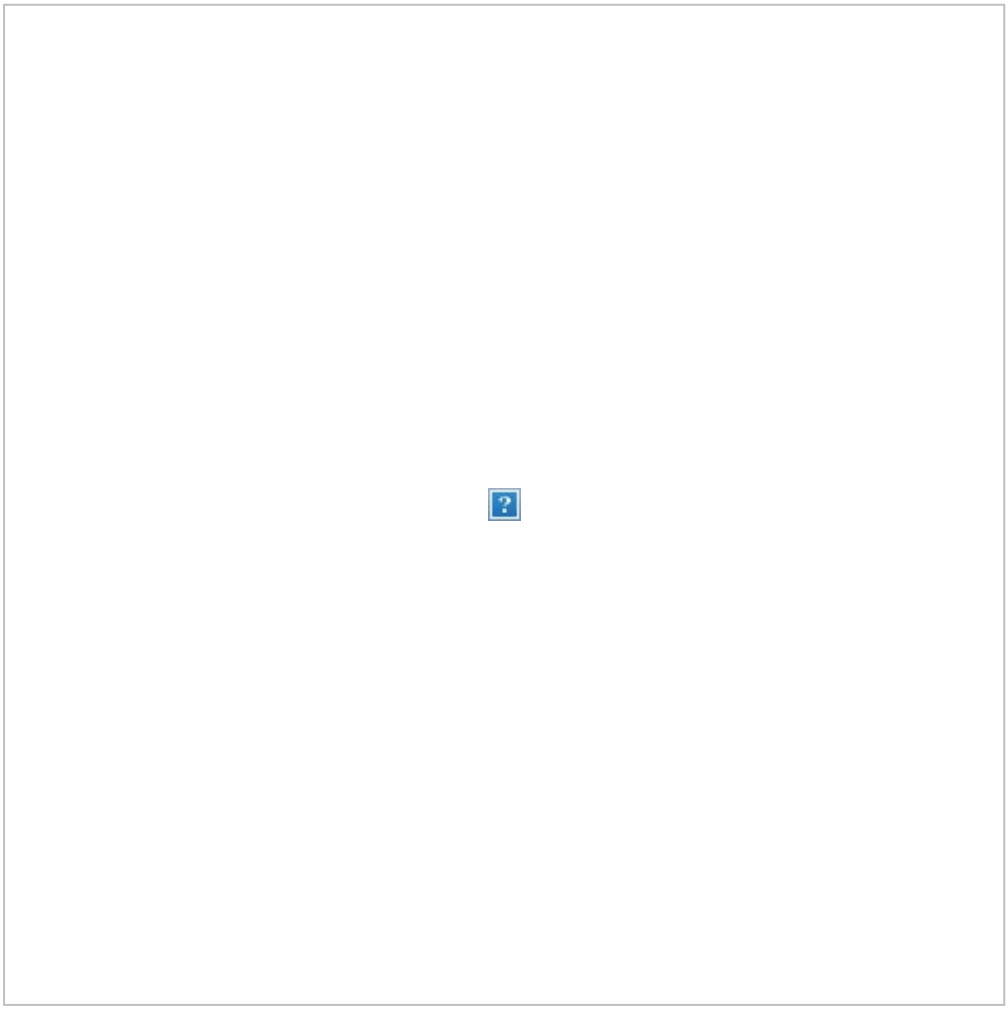
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Carolyn Stone
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 3:00:50 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Carolyn Stone

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: carstonetoo@yahoo.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
1a Caroline St
St Marys Bay
Auckland 1011

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
I support the plan change in its entirety

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
There are insufficient protections of mature trees in Auckland

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 36.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

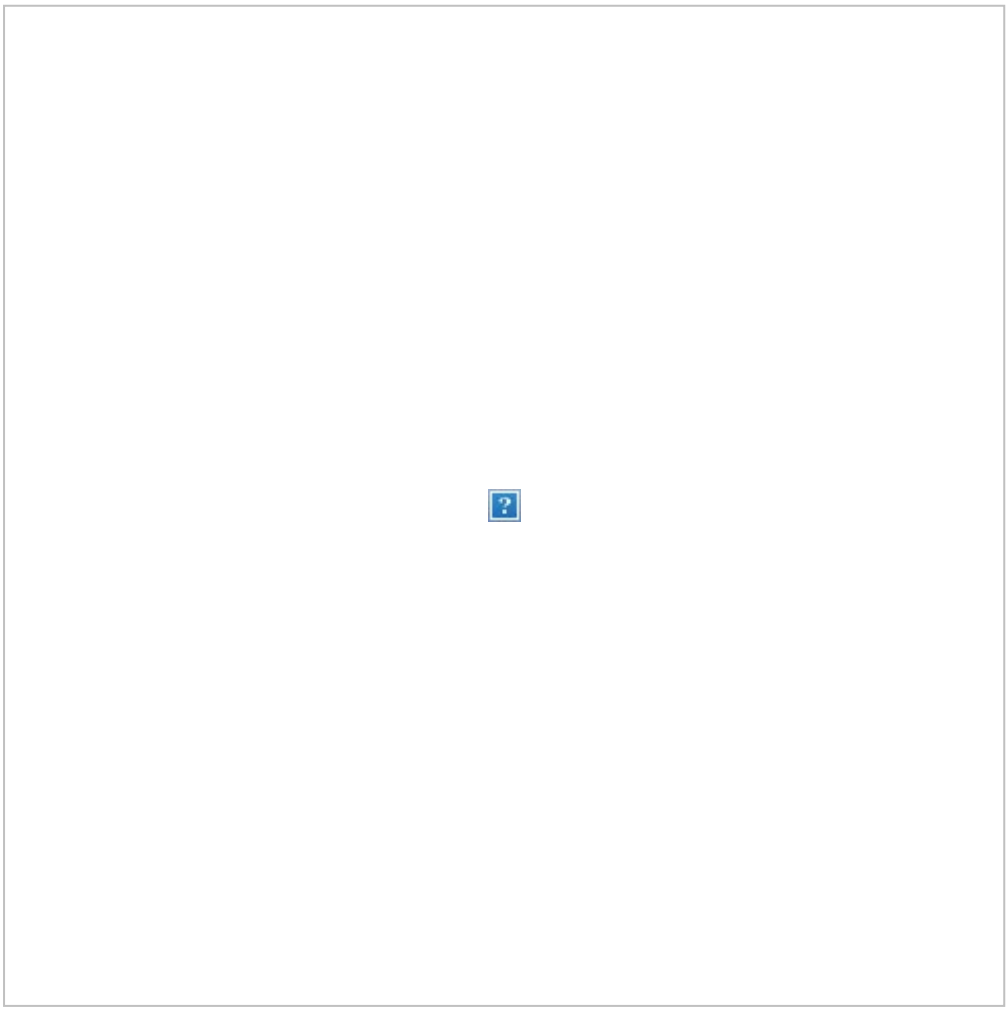
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Paul David Baragwanath
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 6:30:58 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Paul David Baragwanath

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: paul@arttform.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
81B Reihana Stret
Orakei
Auckland 1071

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I support the plan change in its entirety

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
We have too few trees left. Adding these few trees is the least we can do for current and future generations.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 37.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

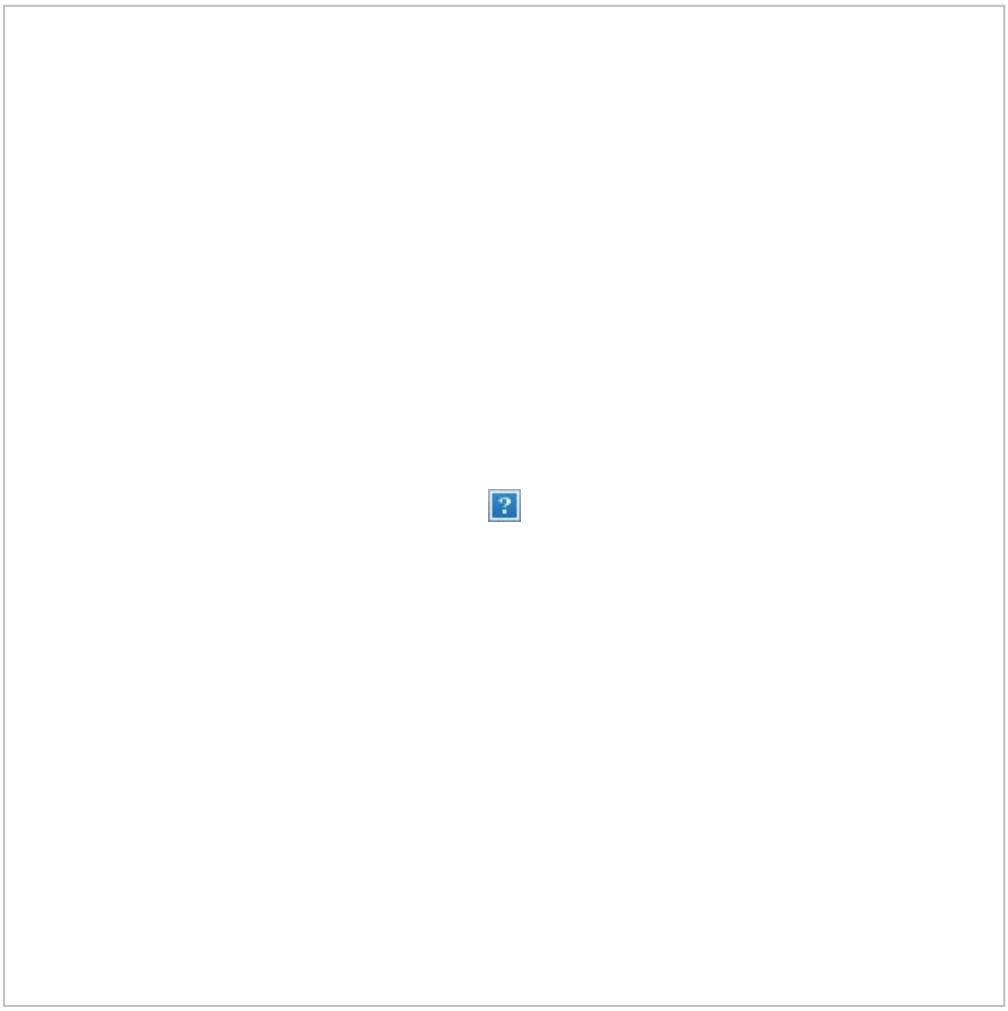
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Christine Sewell
Date: Monday, 2 June 2025 7:01:08 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Christine Sewell

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: csewell@xtra.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
12 Cameron Street
Saint Mary's Bay
Auckland 1011

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
All of the submission

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Protecting these notifiable trees is so important. It means preserving mature trees that have been standing proud, sometimes for more than a century, so they cannot be cut down by some developer who decides they're in the way. These trees should have been notified in the Unitary plan from the beginning and it reflects very poorly on the Council of the time that they were overlooked (their information buried in an office drawer at council somewhere). A significant day to have these trees return to their protected status.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 38.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 2 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

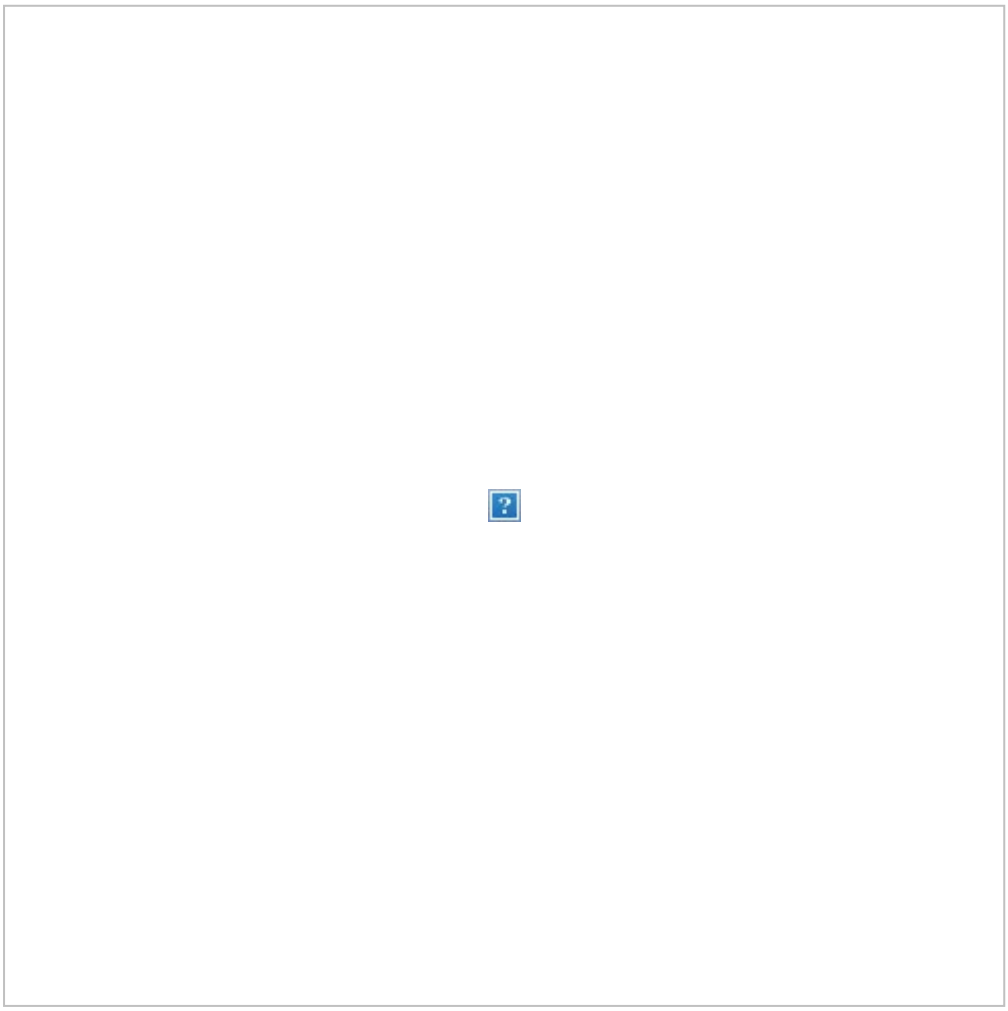
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Bernard Devine
Date: Tuesday, 3 June 2025 9:31:05 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Bernard Devine

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: bernarddevinenz@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0273571104

Postal address:
122 Grafton rd auckland
Auckland
Auckland 1010

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
all

Property address: all

Map or maps: all

Other provisions:
all

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Trees should not be protected as it makes them harder to maintain or remove. | 39.2

Trees on public land are already protected in that only council can remove or maintain them. Why make it hareder for council to maintain thier assets.

Trees on private land are owned by the land owner and they should make the decisions about thier own trees. | 39.1

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

Submission date: 3 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

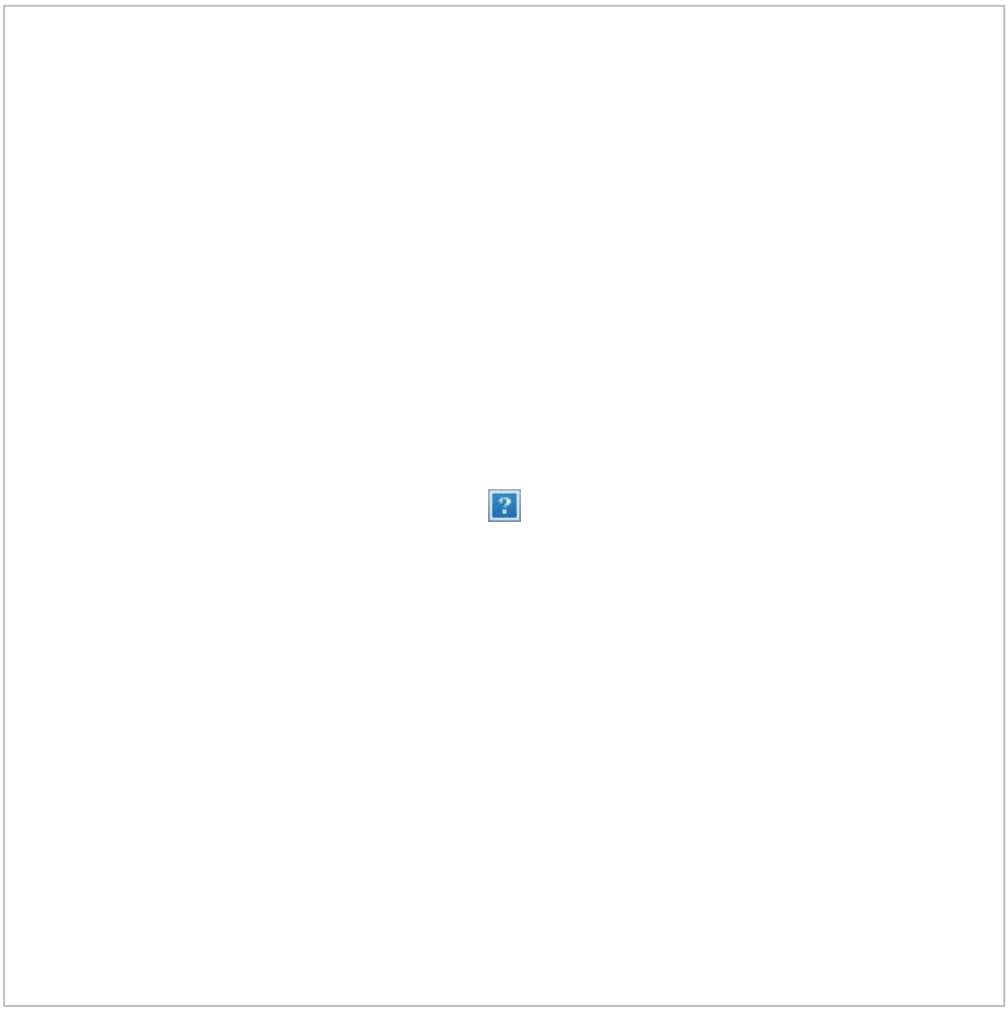
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Bobby Furby
Date: Tuesday, 3 June 2025 11:01:07 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Bobby Furby

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: furbybobby@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Moana
Nelson 7011

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I support the plan change in its entirety

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
To protect the rakau in this rohe.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 40.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 3 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

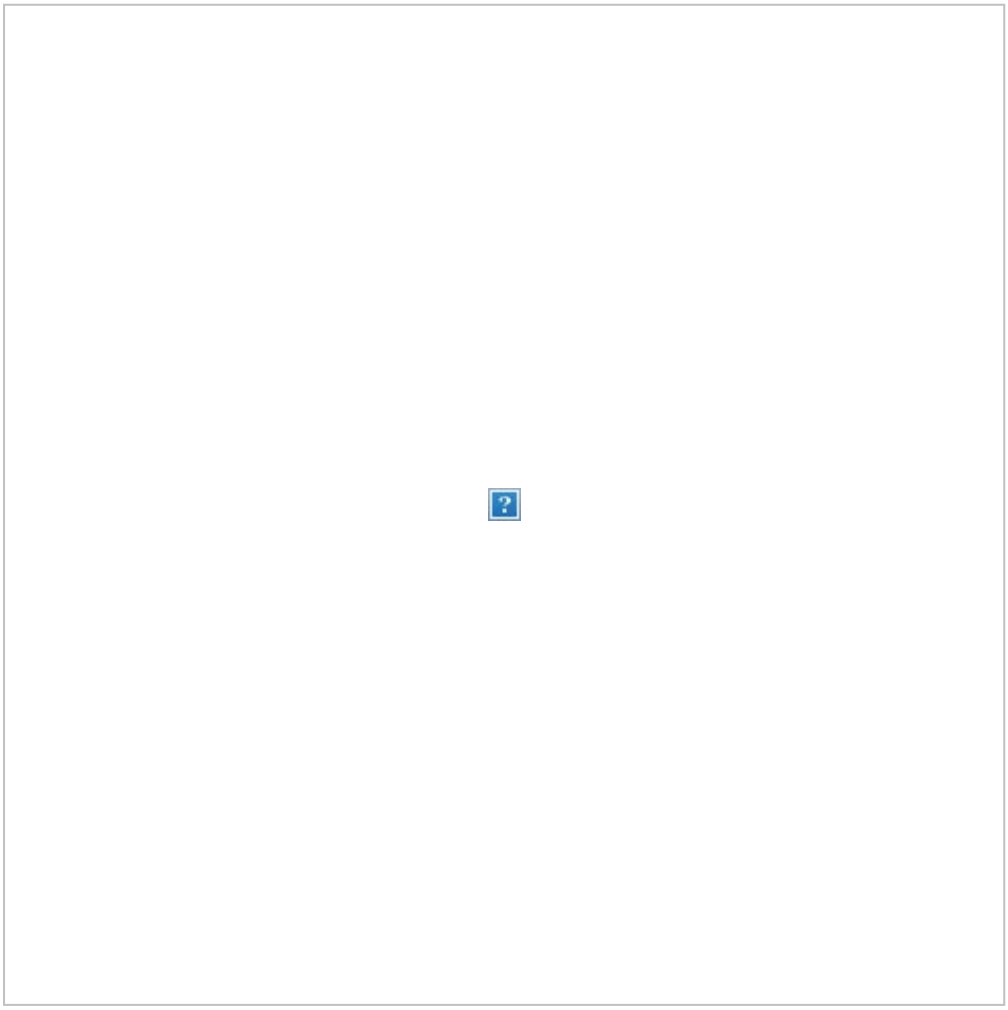
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Wendy Louise Cotter
Date: Tuesday, 3 June 2025 9:46:00 pm
Attachments: foul smelling fruit.pdf
filthy path.pdf
branches.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Wendy Louise Cotter

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: wendy.cotter@xtra.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
22a Aldred Road
Remuera
Auckland 1050

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I am making a submission against a tree that has been proposed to be listed.

Property address: The tree (Maidenhair) is located at 41A Upland Road, Remuera. Tree ID3067

Map or maps: Remuera

Other provisions:
Addition to Schedule 10 Notable Trees of the Maidenhair at 41 Upland Road . Tree ID 3067

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We are a neighbouring property 5/37 Upland Road. Remuera. This Maidenhair tree has many large branches that reach over our property. We have lots of branches from the tree in our gutters. The fruit it drops creates a huge mess not only on our paths but also throughout our garden. The smell of the fruit is foul-smelling like vomit. It gets on the bottom of our shoes and then the vomit smell is in our house . Even water blasting the path is not that helpful. This goes on for months . We can hardly be outside.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Delete/Exclude the Maidenhair tree (ID 3067) at 41A Upland Road off the Notable Trees Schedule

41.1

Submission date: 3 June 2025

Supporting documents
foul smelling fruit.pdf
filthy path.pdf
branches.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

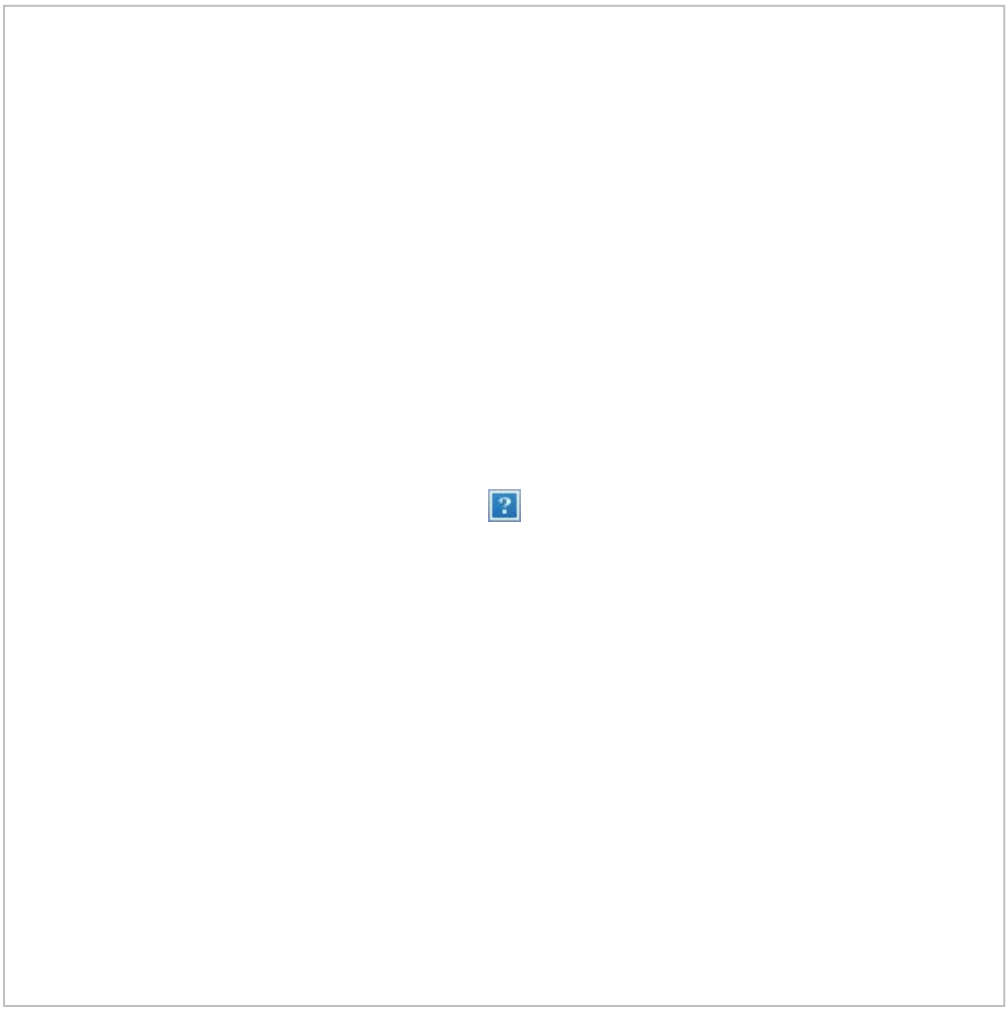
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.







From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Marty Yates
Date: Wednesday, 4 June 2025 11:16:13 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Marty Yates

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Marty Yates

Email address: marty.yates@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
9A Allenby Rd
Panmure
Auckland 1072

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan Change 113

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support the plan change in its entirety. The destruction of our city's tree cover since blanket protections were removed is disgraceful and something our descendants will suffer from.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 42.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 4 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

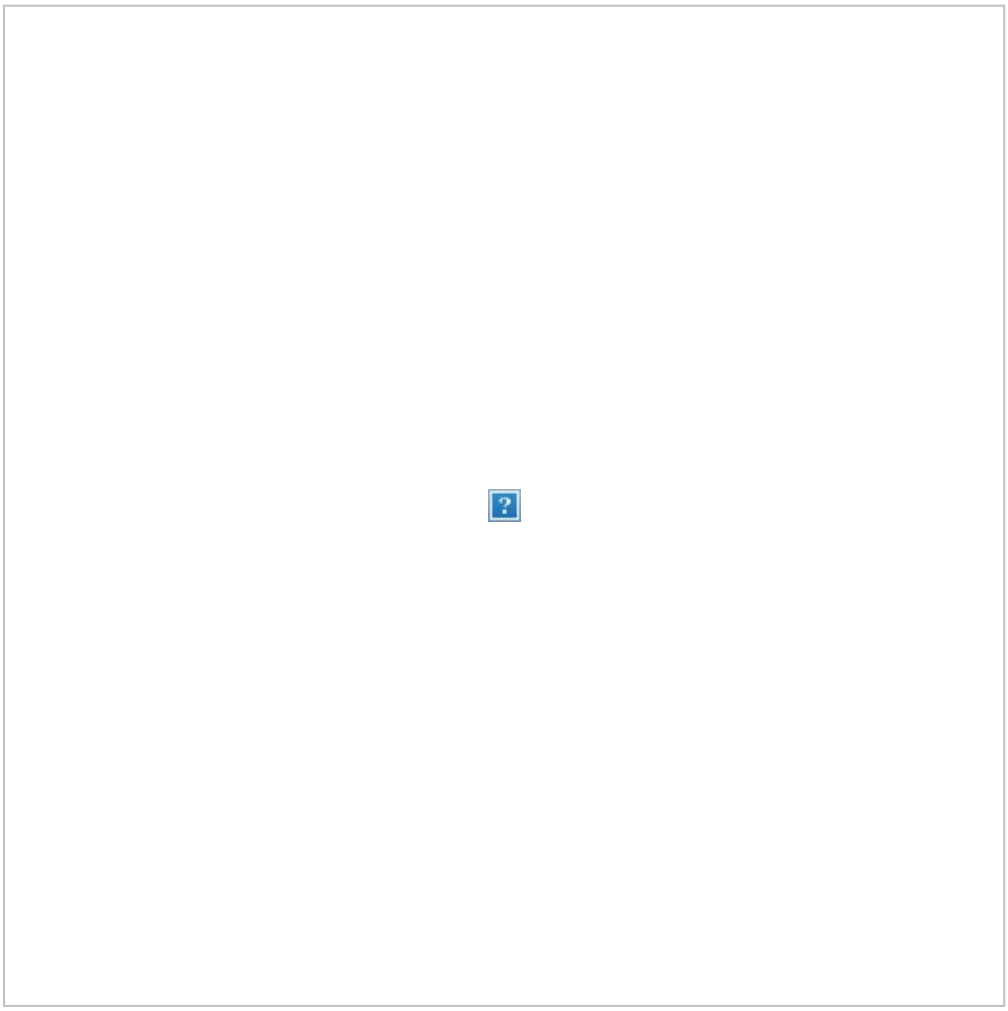
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - June Couldridge
Date: Wednesday, 4 June 2025 2:01:41 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: June Couldridge

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: junecouldridge@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

0792

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support the addition of all notable trees as too many large trees have been lost to development already, and too many remaining trees are continually and severely pruned until they are no longer viable or considered beautiful and worthy of protection.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

43.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 4 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

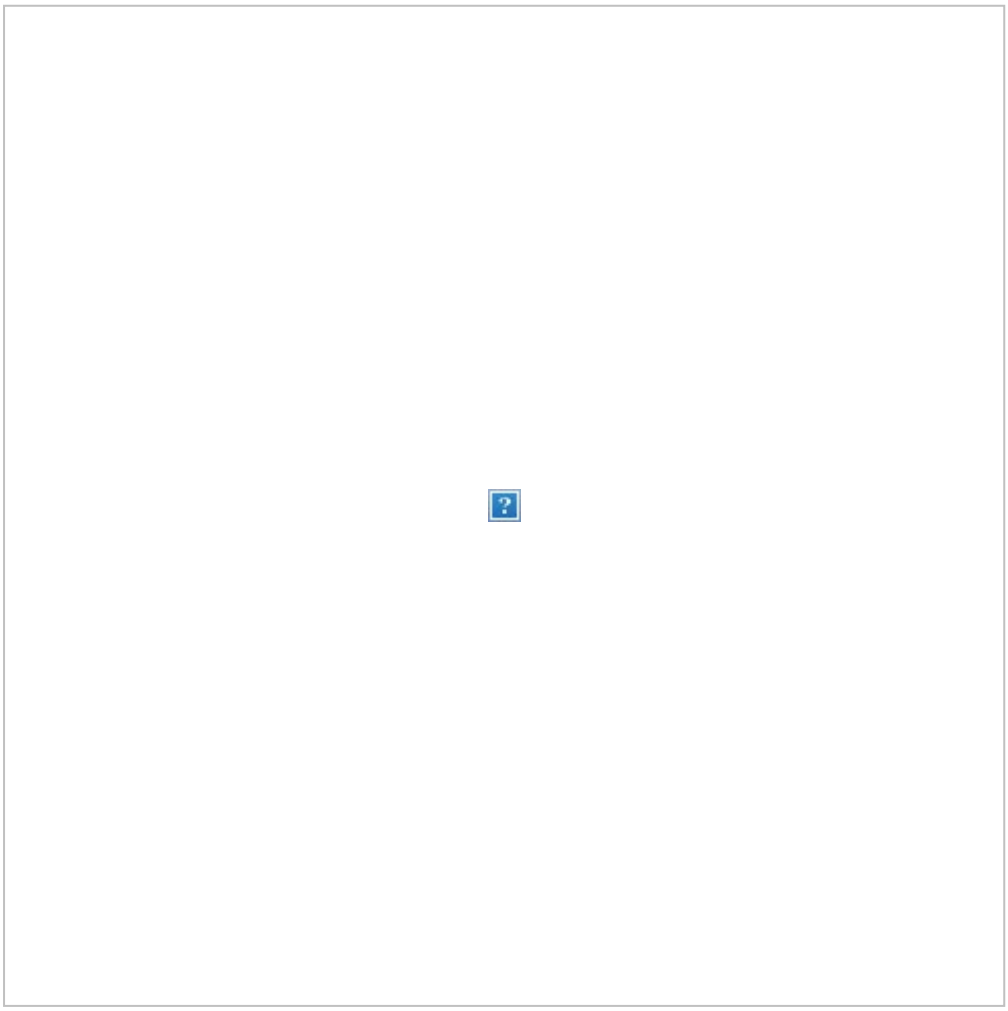
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Tabitha Becroft
Date: Wednesday, 4 June 2025 4:45:54 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Tabitha Becroft

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: tabithab2015@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
18 Springfield St
Forrest Hill
Auckland 0620

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
The entire submission

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Auckland is losing trees from private property at an alarming rate, these mature trees play an important role in reducing climate change effects, defining the character of neighbourhoods and providing habitats for wildlife. We need more trees protected.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 44.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 4 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

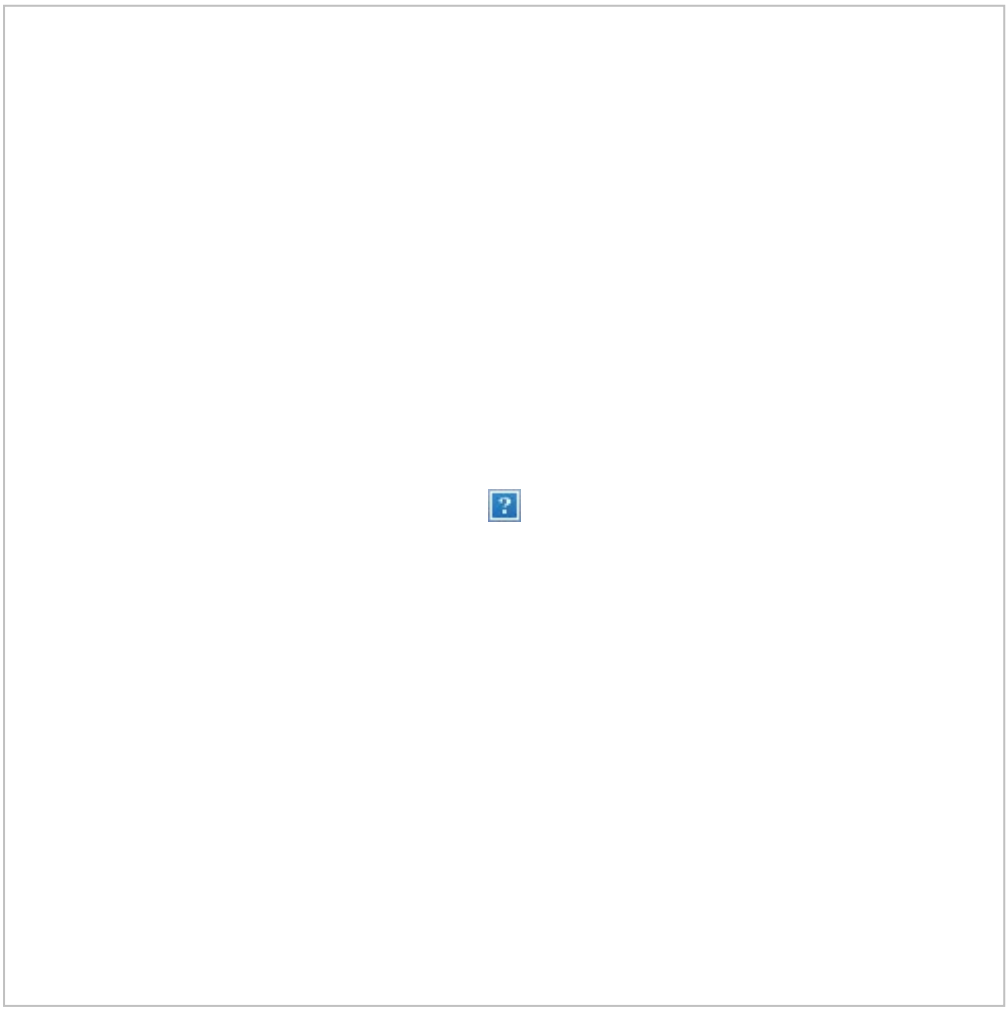
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Lynley Hunter
Date: Thursday, 5 June 2025 11:46:06 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Lynley Hunter

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Lynley Hunter

Email address: lynleyhunter22@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
28 Carlisle Road
Browns Bay
Auckland 0630

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
N/A

Property address: N/A

Map or maps: N/A

Other provisions:
N/A

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
The trees identified are nnotable trees and need to be protected.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

45.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 5 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

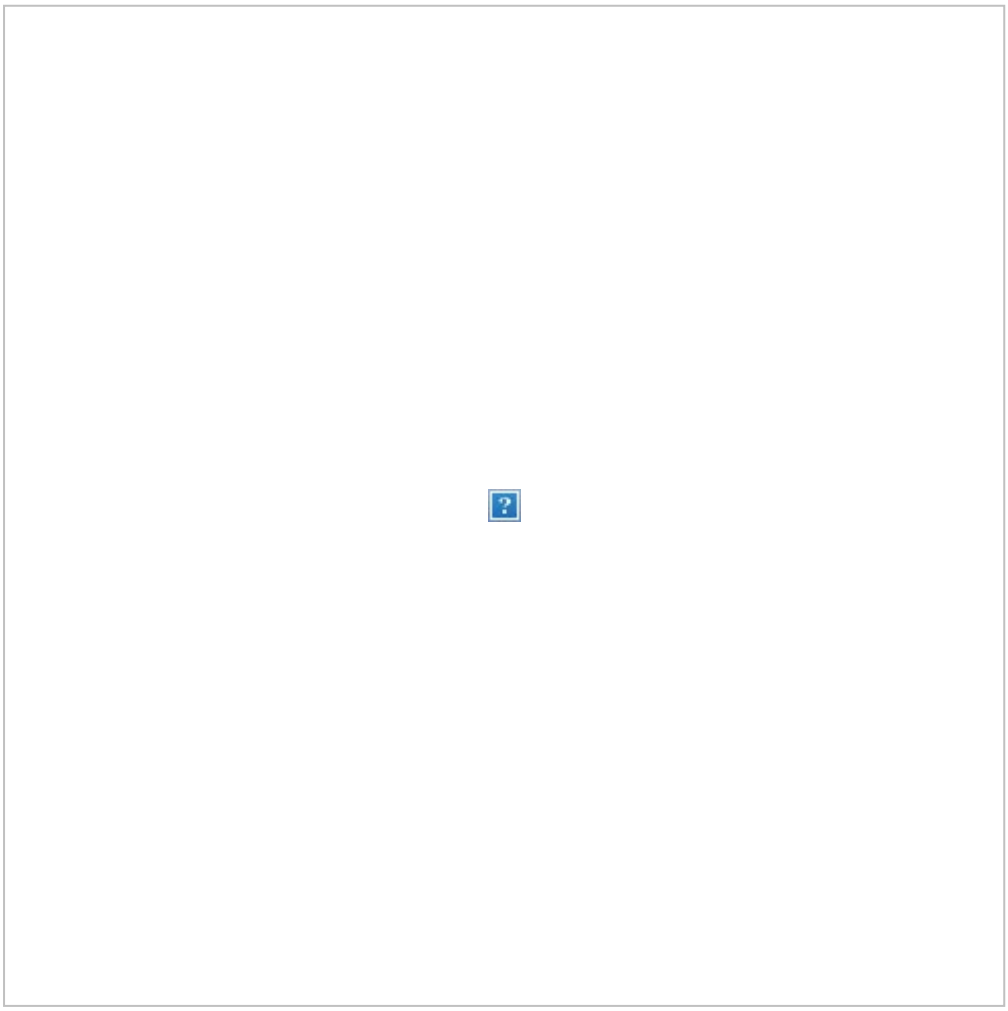
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Kimberly Adams
Date: Friday, 6 June 2025 8:15:59 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Kimberly Adams

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Kimberly Julia Adams

Email address: Kim@badams.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
6 gaede terrace Sunnyvale
Sunnyvale
Auckland 0612

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC113

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the movement for any kind of tree protection, especially of our most significant ones. Regulations for tree management need to be set in place as humans need trees and canopy cover for quality of life.

They are a valuable asset that needs to be taken more seriously. This amendment is a step in the right direction. Thank you

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

46.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 6 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

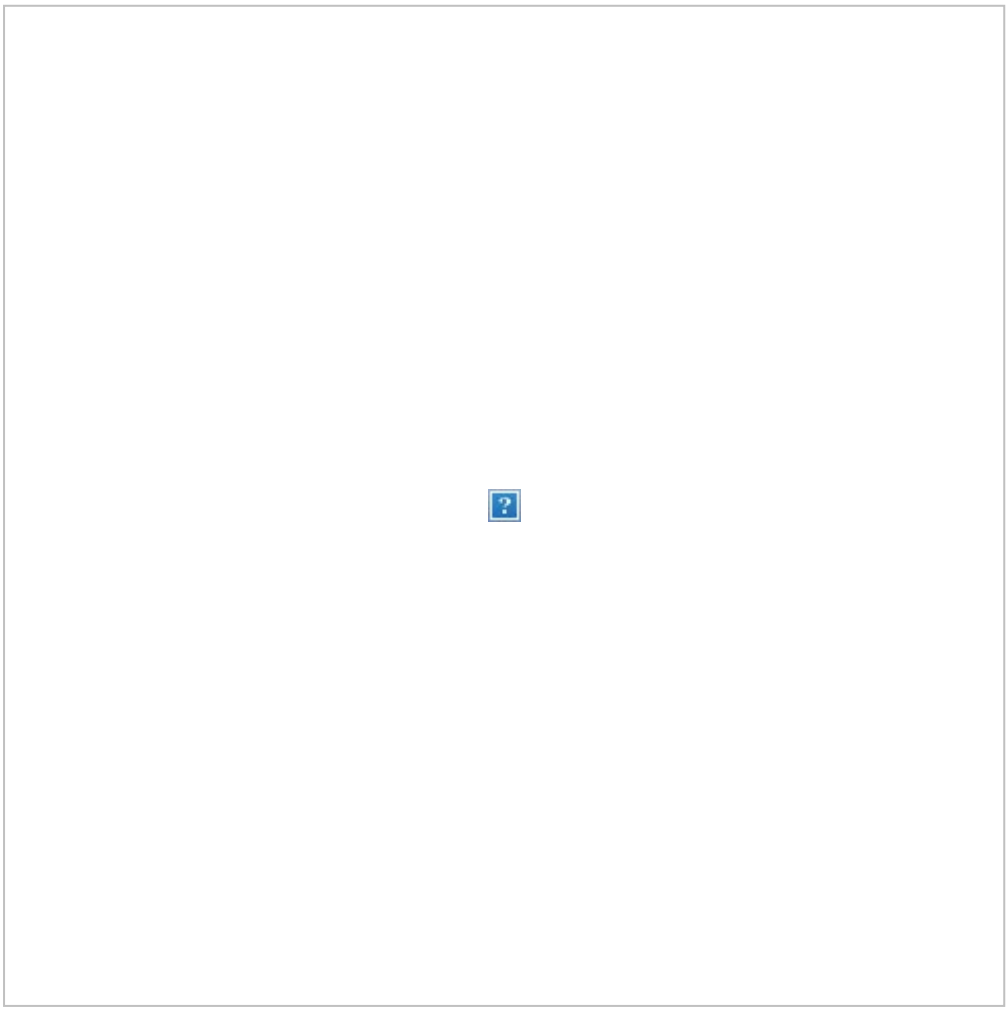
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Katie Smith
Date: Friday, 6 June 2025 3:31:03 pm
Attachments: Doc5.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Katie Smith

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: katieallynsmith@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0220301096

Postal address:

Te Atatu peninsula
Auckland 0610

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
The addition of the Deodar Cedar, schedule 10 ID 3080, to the notable trees schedule

Property address: 95 beach road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
The tree in question is a nuisance and a constant bother. Its roots are tearing up the driveway and the branches regularly touch the power lines. The needles litter the footpath and cover the drive and deck of house number 97. The owner of number 97 takes responsibility and clears the drain himself otherwise his driveway floods. The branches have also affected the internet for number 97. Photos attached of various times damage and flooding have occurred.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Do not include tree 3080 to the notable schedule. It should be removed from the ground full stop.

47.1
47.2

Submission date: 6 June 2025

Supporting documents
Doc5.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

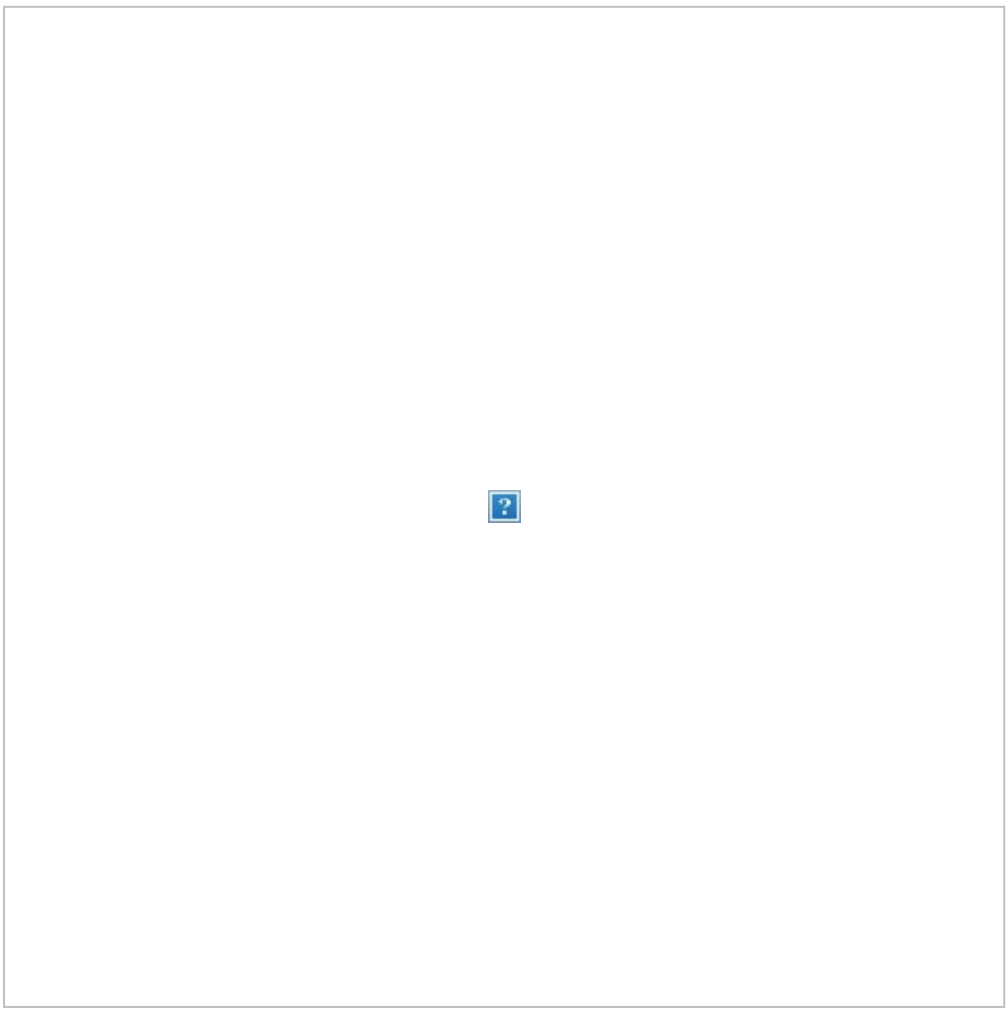
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be

LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.






















CHORUS





From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Amy Hansen
Date: Saturday, 7 June 2025 10:01:04 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Amy Hansen

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: amy-hansen@hotmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
17a Hillcrest Grove
Hillpark
Auckland 2102

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
PC 113 Notable Trees

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
We need to protect the tree coverage in South Auckland and especially in Manurewa, where there is I creasing intensification and very little tree cover to begin with.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 48.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 7 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

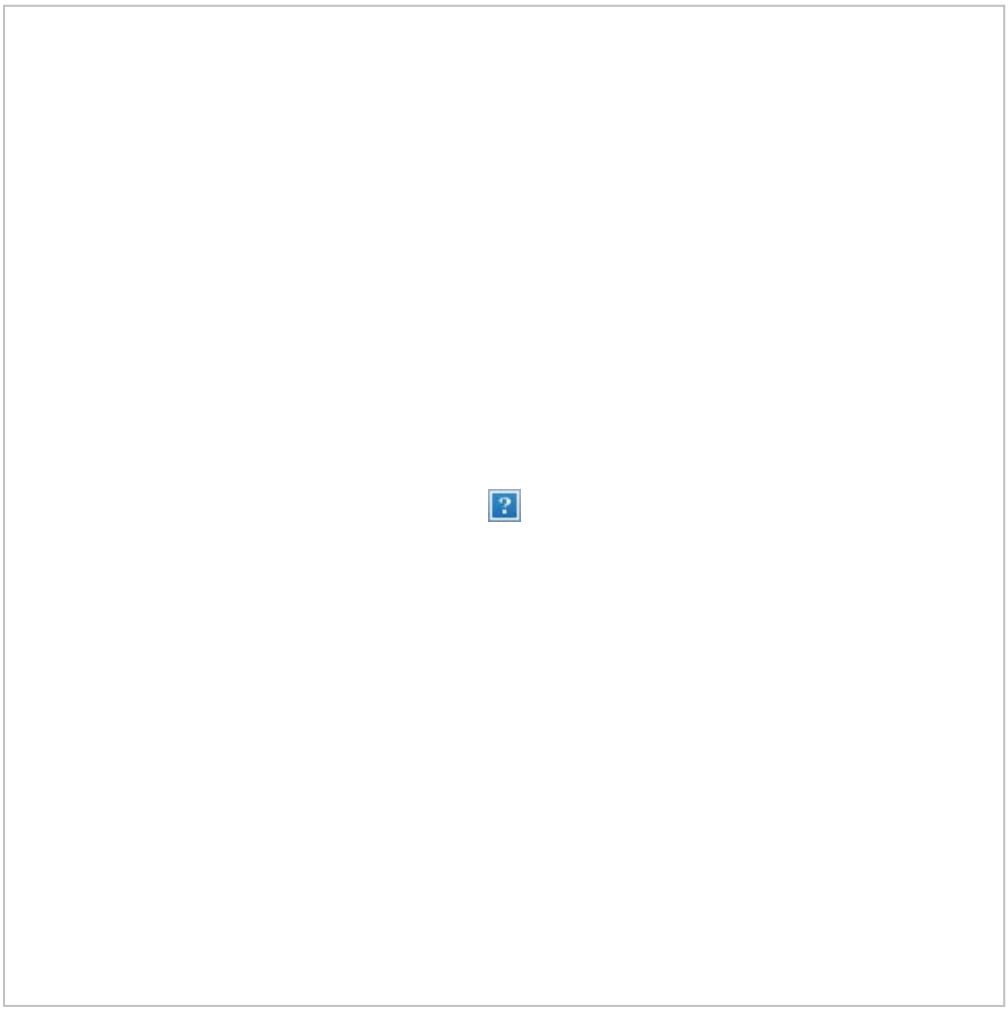
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Stefanie Jones-MacRae
Date: Saturday, 7 June 2025 7:16:03 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Stefanie Jones-MacRae

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: stefanie.jones@hotmail.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
3 Kuparu Street
Weymouth
Auckland 2103

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: Roys Road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Make the Oak tree and Pohutakawa trees notable

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
The trees are worth protecting

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 49.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 7 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

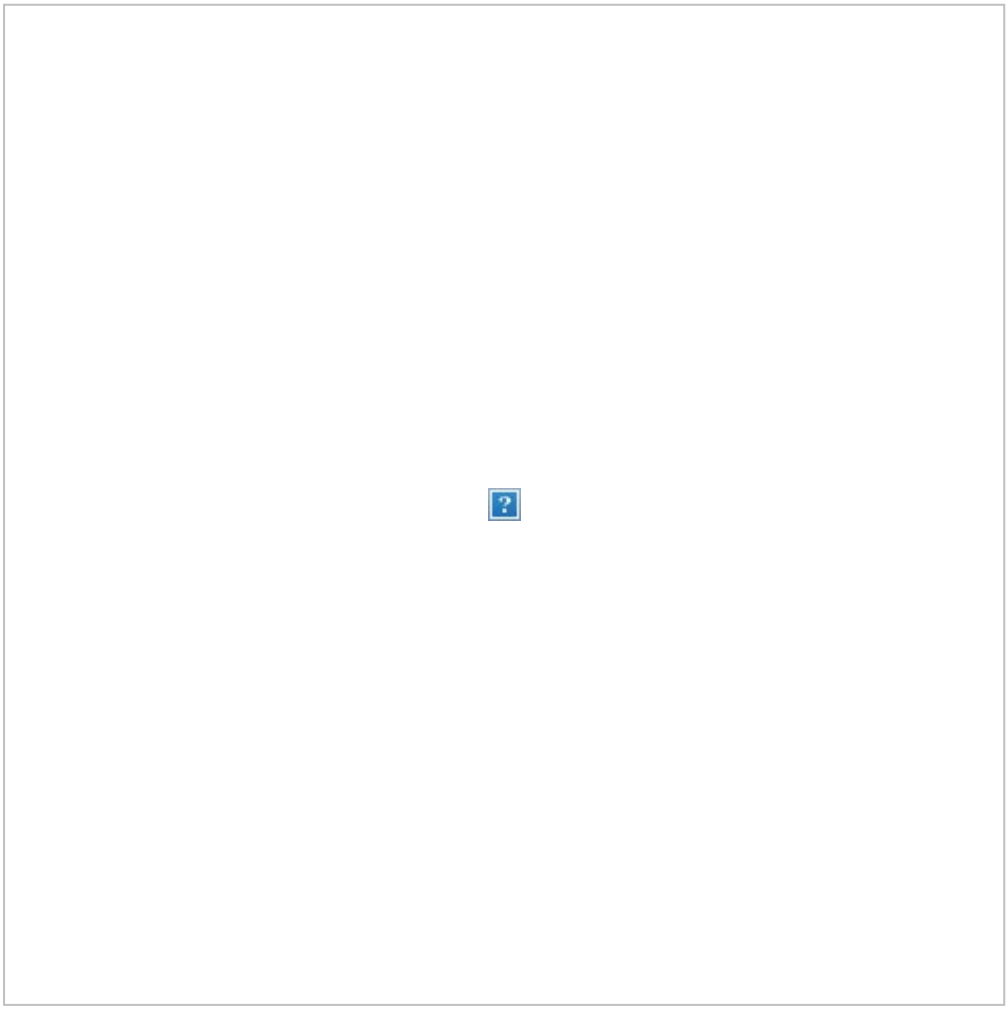
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Michelle Cook
Date: Saturday, 7 June 2025 11:30:58 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Michelle Cook

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: michelle.cook@maungarei.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
19A Maungarei Road
Remuera
Remuera 1050

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Addition of a tree on my property to the Notable Trees Schedule

Property address: 19A Maungarei Road, Remuera, Auckland 1050

Map or maps: 3118: 19A Maungarei Road, Remuera

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I am writing to formally express my strong support for the protection and preservation of the Bunga Bunga tree located on our property at (19A Maungarei Road, Remuera). This tree is of deep personal, ecological, and community value, and I respectfully request that Auckland Council consider its significance in the Proposed Plan Change 113 to add it to Schedule 10 Notable Trees.

This Bunga Bunga tree is not just a feature of our landscape - it is a living part of our family and neighbourhood identity. It has stood on this land for 80-100 years, serving as a constant source of shade, natural beauty, and ecological benefit. It is more than 25% larger than other Bunga Bunga's in the area and at 21m tall and 16m wide, its extensive canopy supports native birdlife and provides habitat for insects and other species essential to our local biodiversity. We frequently see tūī, kotare, and other native birds making use of this tree, which makes it a valuable contributor to Auckland's urban ecology. It also soaks up a significant amount of rain water, which is incredibly important for surrounding properties due it being at the edge of a flood plain/overland flow path.

We are deeply concerned that without protection neighbours or future owners may remove or significantly alter this tree, which would not only compromise its ecological function but also diminish the character and wellbeing of our local environment. We respectfully urge Auckland Council to give due consideration to its value - not just as a tree, but as a living asset that connects people to place, nature, and one another.

Thank you for your attention to this matter and for your ongoing commitment to preserving Auckland's natural heritage.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 50.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 7 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

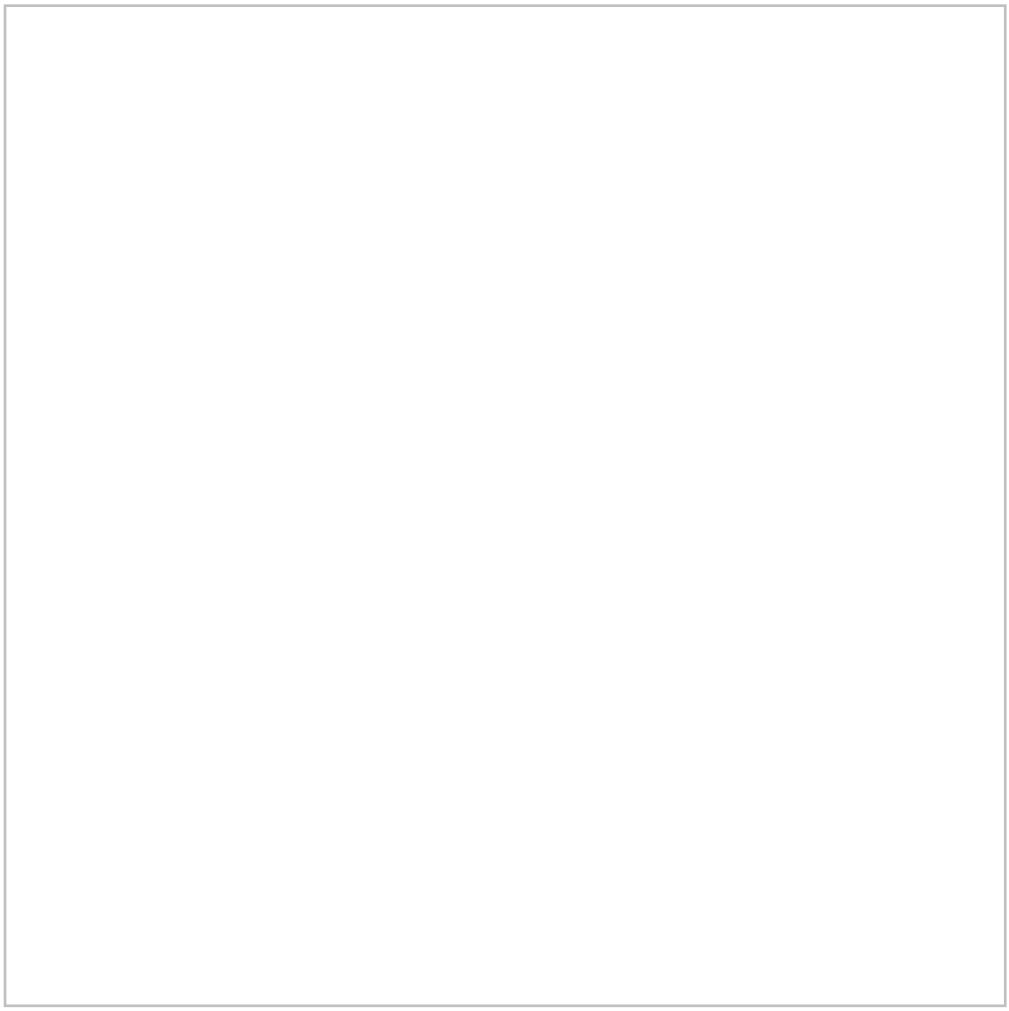
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jason Burgess
Date: Sunday, 8 June 2025 5:45:50 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jason Burgess

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: burgseye@slingshot.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Titirangi
Auckland 0602

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: 48 Kohu Road, Titirangi

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I live at 46 Kohu Road neighbouring 48 Kohu Road where the Coast Redwood tree that has been identified for protection under PC113 plan change is situated.

While I agree that the tree is a good yet poorly maintained specimen, it is problematic to my property in so many ways.

In winter the tree blocks my northern light, plunging our home and property into darkness for at least 1.5 - 2 hours a day. This leads to increased maintenance on my property, including extra water blasting of mold and mildew from my decks, plus rust checks and paint restoration work of my deck beams.

The increased winter shade means I have to use extra heating in my home on cold days (and particularly sunny days) where as my neighbour at 48 sits with his door open to the sun that the tree is blocking from my property.

In autumn when it sheds its foliage (and sometimes branches) the fallout blocks my gutters, and leaves a constant mess on my decks. It literally covers our whole property. The shade also impacts on the paintwork of my window frames and leaves external sections of the house in perpetual shade and a damp state.

Given the current height of the tree and the proximity to my neighbour's house and my home, I consider it to be a potential hazard, should it fall.

Finally the tree blocks our northern views.

In the current climate where government and local government are constantly on about healthy homes and conserving energy, giving this tree more rights than a rate payer to keep his home healthy and his property in good condition is not only a slap in the face to us, it is hypocritical.

We have paid once to have the tree trimmed by an arborist. I have pleaded with my neighbour at 48 Kohu to let us do that again keeping the integrity of the tree, but he is constantly resistant. The tree does not affect his property like it does mine and when it does he climbs on his roof to cut branches at his whim.

My wife and I are active in constant weed clearing of our property, we have replanted natives where weeds once lived and are actively engaged in keeping our native species healthy. We pay for our own weed bag removals.

I work in tourism and promote the virtues of forest restoration in the Waitakere Ranges to overseas visitors on a daily basis. I never thought I would be fighting for my rights over an exotic tree species.

Finally, I am a rate payer. I live among tall trees, many kauri- all on neighbouring properties- but as many, are weeds. There is nothing I can do to increase my diminishing light and airflow in winter and summer.

I understand the importance of protecting indigenous tree species but a non native that has the potential to grow into a sky scraper that could in the future become a hazard to our very homes is a bridge too far for me.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change, but if approved, make the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Unless the council grants me a rates dispensation to keep this tree pruned and my property open to the northern light, then I request that this tree be removed from PC113. 51.1

Submission date: 8 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

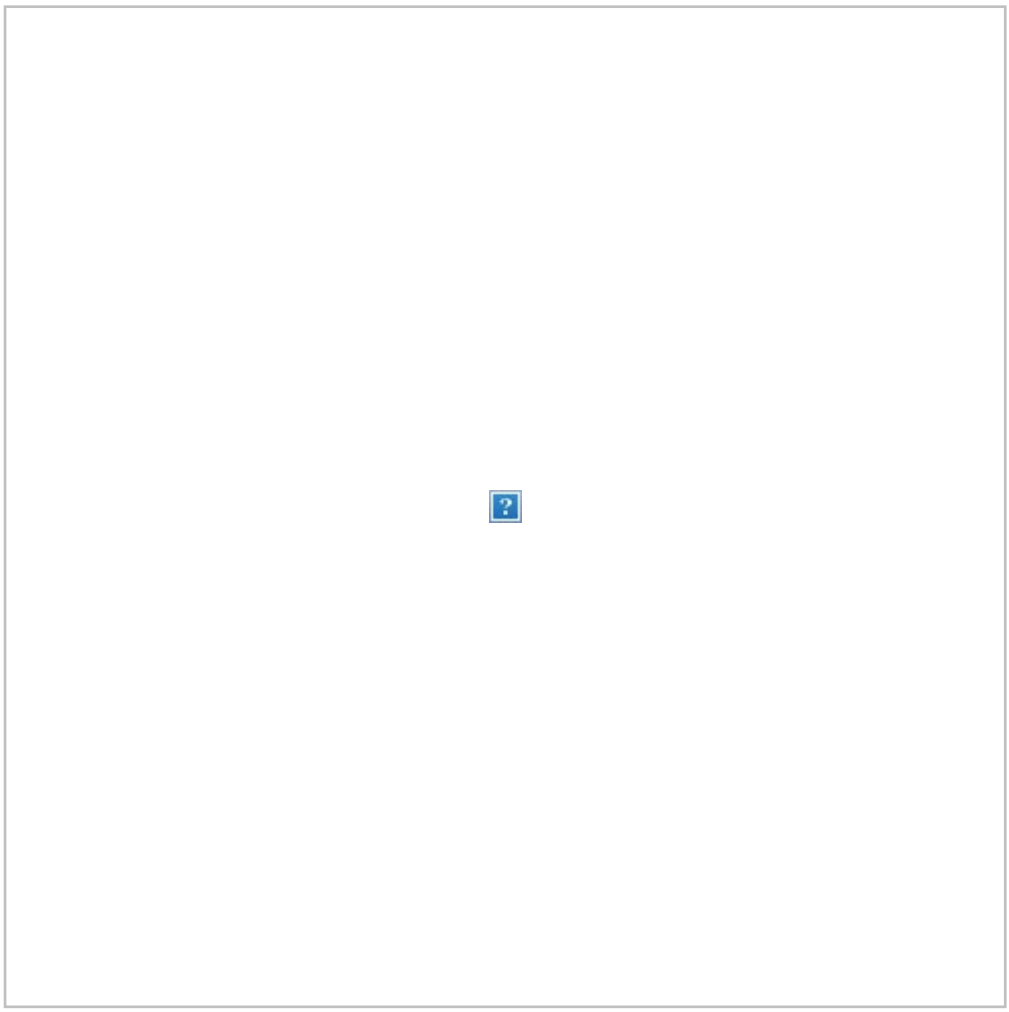
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jiutian Wang
Date: Tuesday, 10 June 2025 11:15:26 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jiutian Wang

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: wangjiutian@hotmail.com

Contact phone number: 0211773560

Postal address:
118B Mt Smart Road
Onehunga
Auckland 1061

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Notable Trees

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
The notable tree have already influence my property

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

52.1

Details of amendments: 120 Mt Smart Road, Onehunga (the notable trees)

Submission date: 10 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission?
Yes

Declaration

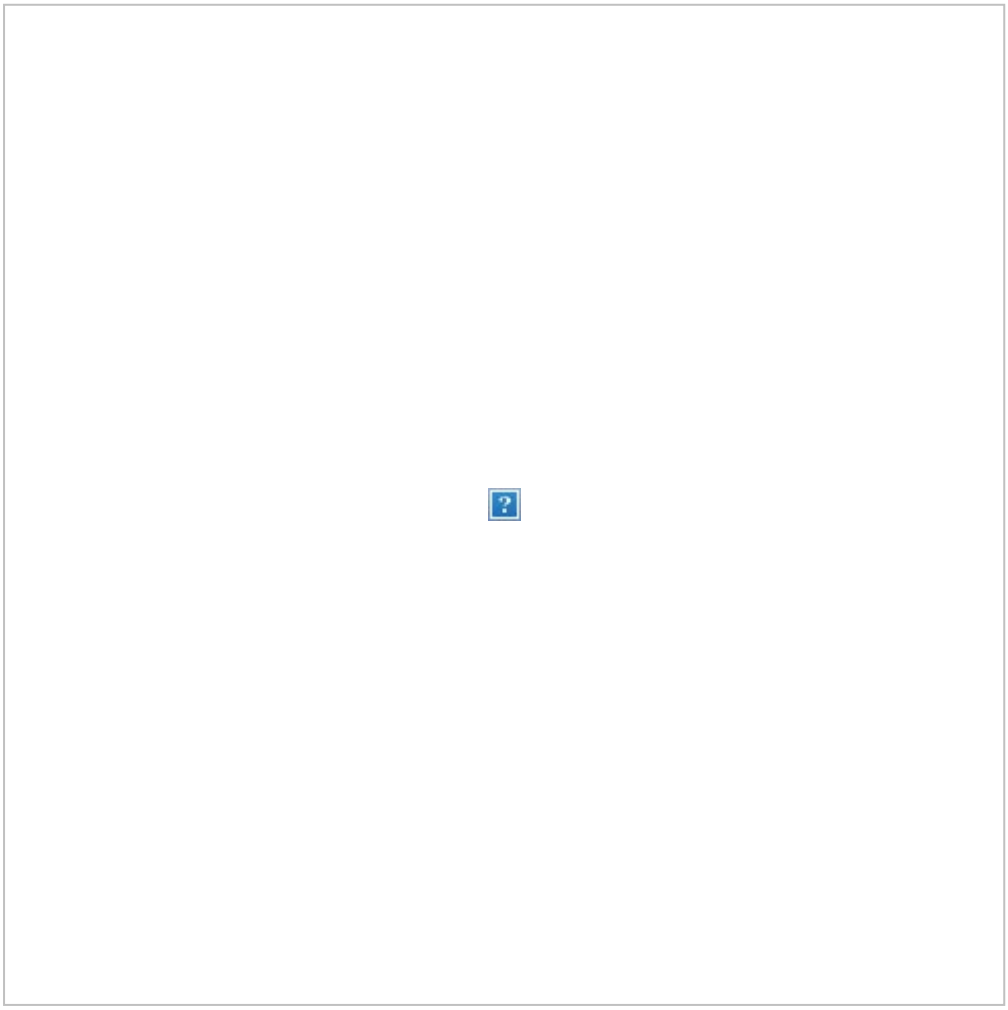
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Nick Harrison
Date: Tuesday, 10 June 2025 3:30:43 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Nick Harrison

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Nick Harrison

Email address: nick_viejo@yahoo.co.uk

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
14 john andrew drive
warkworth
warkworth 0910

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Notable trees

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Protecting privately owned trees of significance is vital since Govt removed protection of privately owned trees.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 53.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 10 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

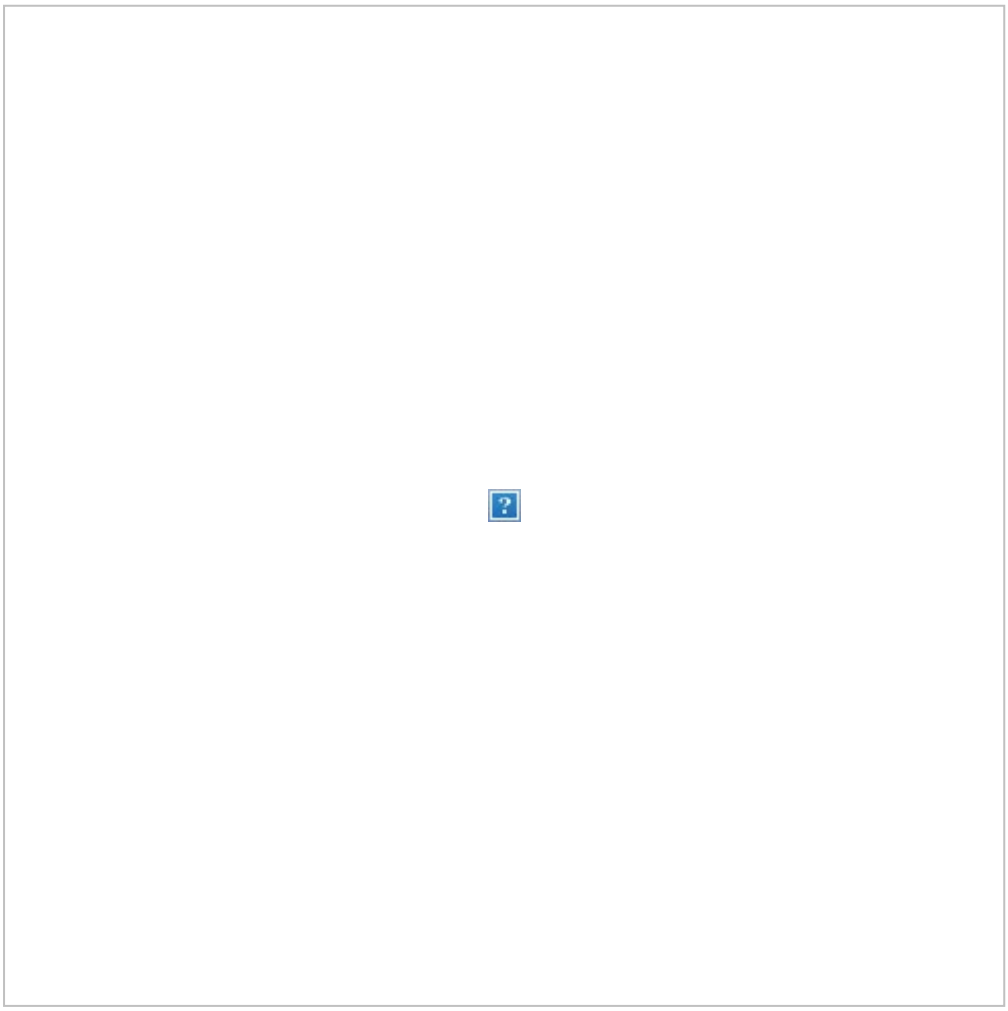
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Kay Milton
Date: Tuesday, 10 June 2025 4:45:28 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Kay Milton

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: kaymiltonnz@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
64 Roberts Road
Matakatia
Auckland 0930

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

All

Property address: All

Map or maps: All

Other provisions:
No other details

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the addition of 174 individual trees and 29 groups of trees to Schedule 10. Auckland needs more trees, we all do, and the protection of existing trees is more effective in providing environmental benefits than replacing them with new ones. Small, newly planted trees would take many years to reach the stage where they are delivering the same environmental benefits as existing trees. Ideally, of course, we should do both - protect existing trees and plant new ones. It is good to see the Council taking this step towards a more healthy environment for us all.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

54.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 10 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

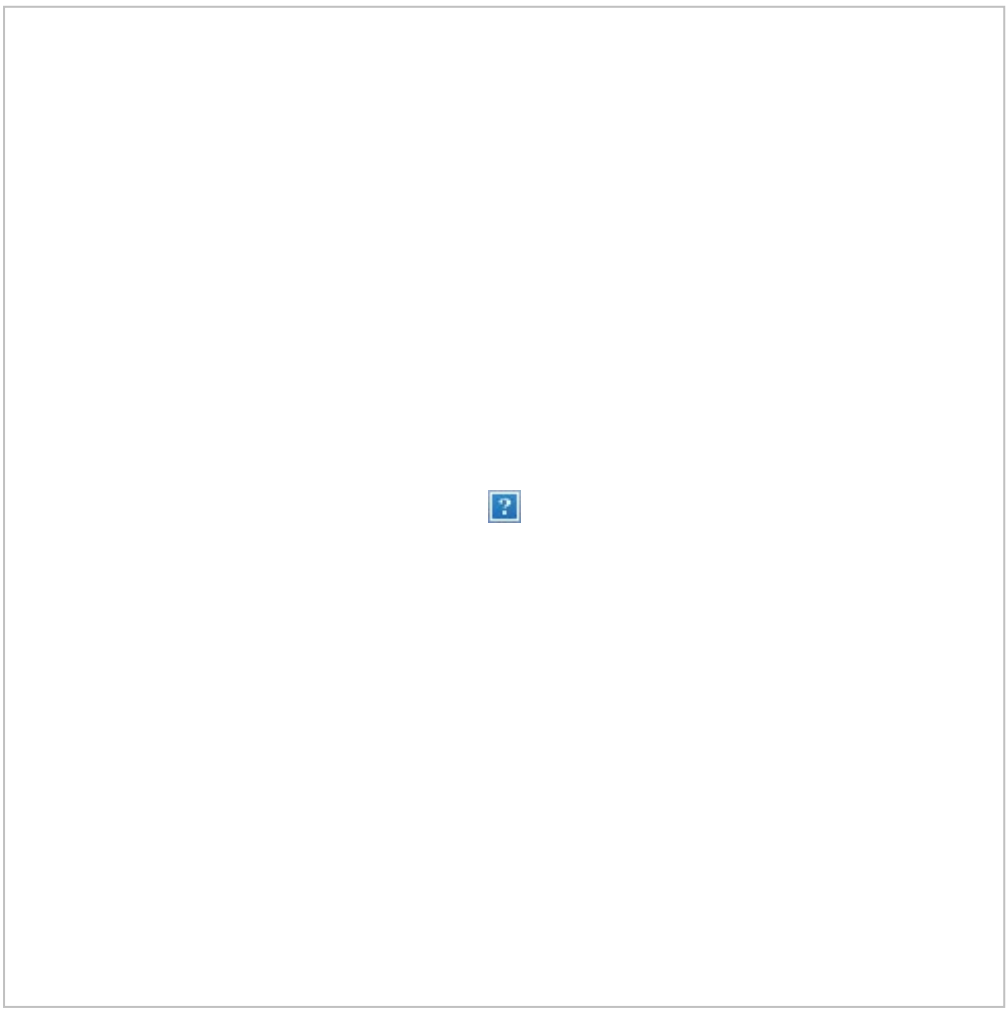
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	Darren Manning
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	Nicola Manning; sxeldrick@gmail.com
Subject:	Submission re Proposed Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule
Date:	Tuesday, 10 June 2025 7:01:14 pm
Attachments:	Auckland Council Proposed Plan Change 113 response.docx

Please see attached submission.

Regards

Darren

Darren Manning

41 Upland Road, Remuera 1050
Auckland
NEW ZEALAND

P: +64 21 405091

Nicola and Darren Manning

41 Upland Road, Remuera, Auckland 1050

12 June 20205

Diana Chin
Planning Technician
Auckland-wide Planning Unit
Auckland Council
By email to: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Dear Diana

We are writing regarding the (comedic) letter outlining Proposed Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule to the Auckland Unitary Plan dated 16 May.

Put simply, we are gobsmacked at this proposed policy change and the impact it has on our neighbour at 41A Upland Road; this appears to be one of the worst cases of a council wishing to 'close a gate after the horse has bolted' that we can envisage.

Regarding our neighbourhood, the geniuses you work with were perfectly prepared to allow a 100+ year-old oak tree which homed Wood Pigeons to be chopped down at 37 Upland Road to make way for a town house development, yet now you want to protect a very nondescript tree at 41A Upland Road which is home to… …nothing! How as a council do you begin to even take this seriously, let alone mail people about it?!

We completely agree with your sentiments regarding protection of the green environment however in this case you run the risk of making yourselves appear to be a discarded Monty Python skit with the ridiculousness of what you are proposing re the humble tree at 41A Upland Road.

Quite how you have the temerity to seek our opinion on this when the one(s) that should have been protected got carved up with no thought to the bleeding obvious visual and bird environment impact is beyond us, sadly it seems to simply reflect the quality of what we receive as rate payers from the council bureaucracy.

As a property that adjoins 41A Upland Road, we can see absolutely no basis to have the tree you cite classified under this proposed ruling. 55.1

Yours sincerely,

Nicola and Darren Manning

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Lynley Hunter
Date: Thursday, 12 June 2025 2:30:47 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Lynley Hunter

Organisation name: North Shore Branch, Forest & Bird

Agent's full name:

Email address: northshore.branch@forestandbird.org.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
N/A

Property address: N/A

Map or maps: N/A

Other provisions:
N/A

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
The trees identified are notable trees and should be protected.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

56.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 12 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

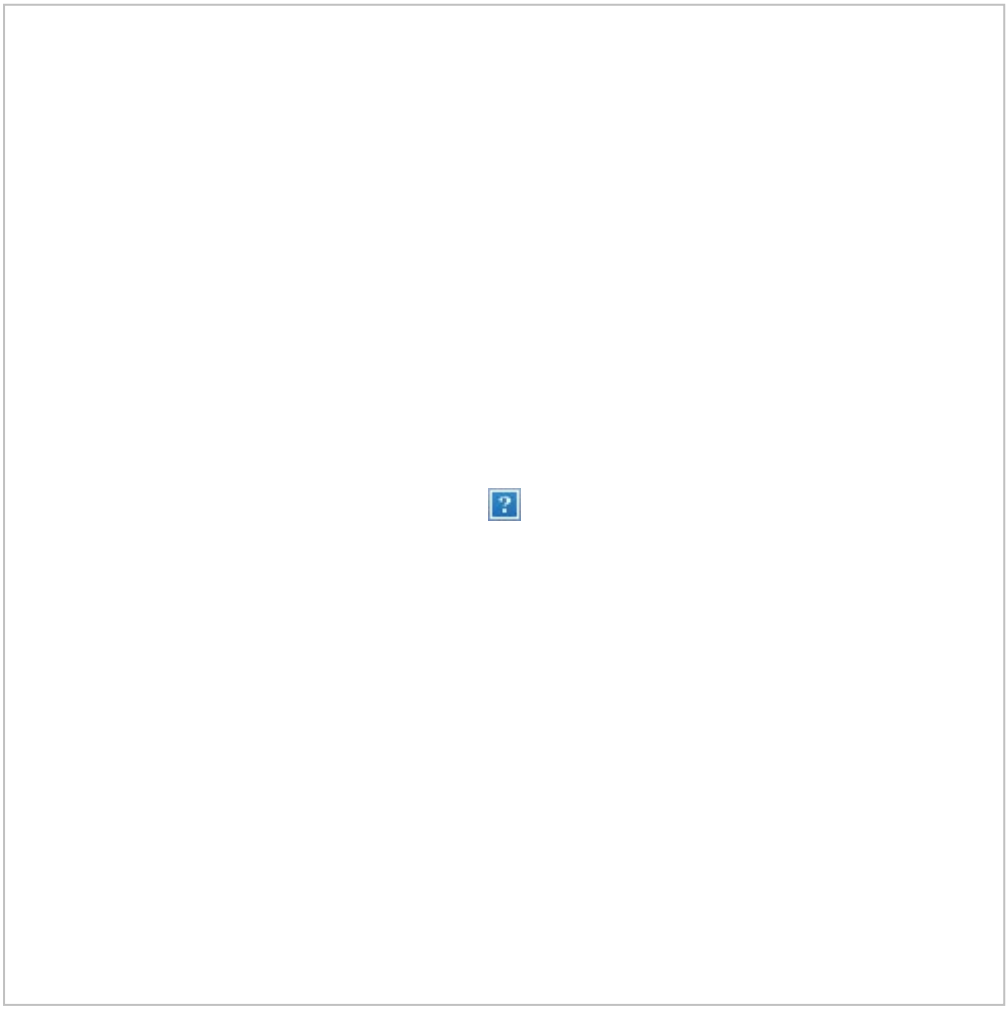
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Penelope Jane Hansen
Date: Saturday, 14 June 2025 11:15:16 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Penelope Jane Hansen

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: pjhansen48@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
10 Ada St
Remuera
Auckland 1050

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I wish to support Auckland Council in its moves to add new trees to their Notable Trees Schedule and also add further trees or groups of trees that already have scheduled trees. Also to amend the planning maps to spatially show where each new tree or group is allocated, adding the Notable Trees Overlay.
Auckland should have as many trees as possible. It is proven that trees reduce carbon omissions, reduce heat on hot days, catch rain where downpours occur and provide mental health benefits to the population. For these reasons everything possible should be done to protect and increase the trees in our city.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

57.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 14 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

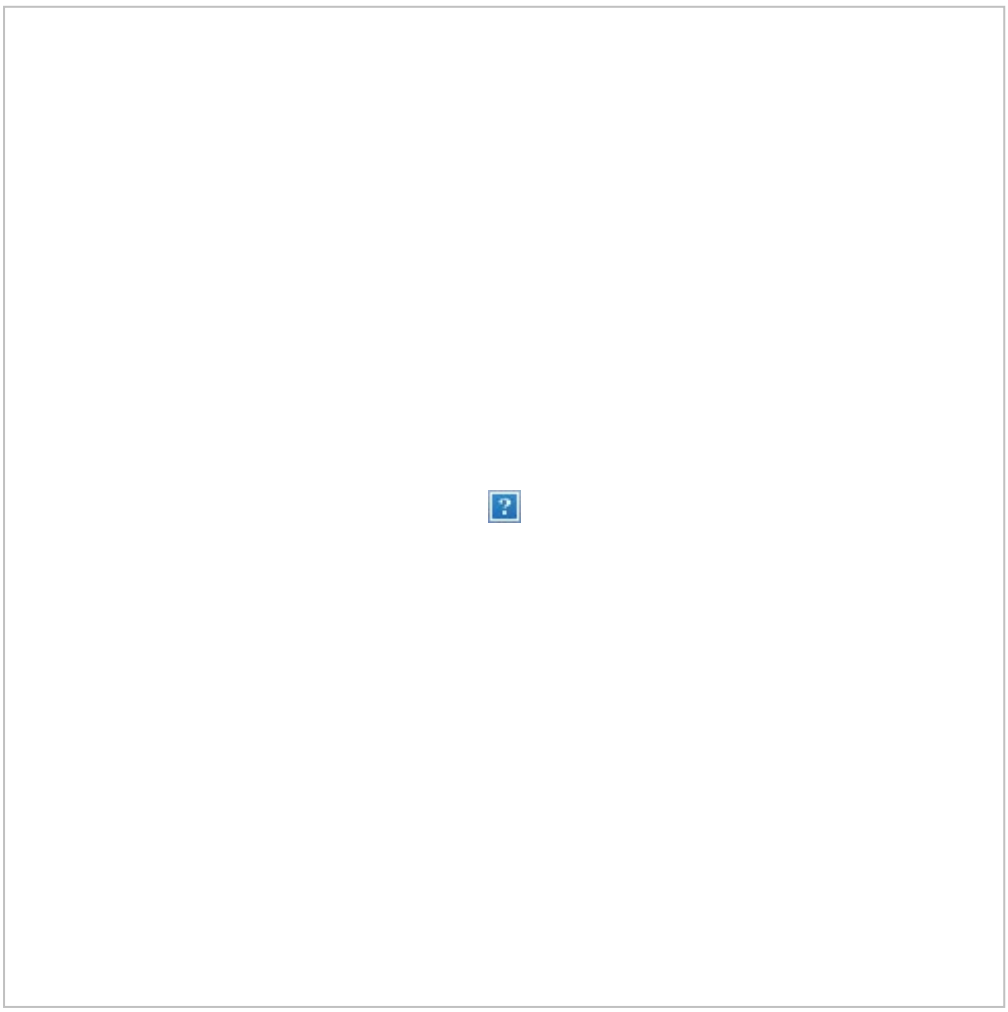
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jackie Meiring
Date: Saturday, 14 June 2025 1:30:29 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jackie Meiring

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: info@jackiemeiring.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
2/31 Farrar Street
Grey Lynn
Auckland 1021

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I would like to add another tree to the Notable tree list

58.1

Property address: 196 Richmond Road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
This tree is a beautiful mature specimen that affords shade and is very healthy. It is on private property but affects the public walkway on Richmond Road

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: I am thrilled that trees are finally getting a voice - without protection we have been loosing our canopy at an alarming rate! Well done council

Submission date: 14 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

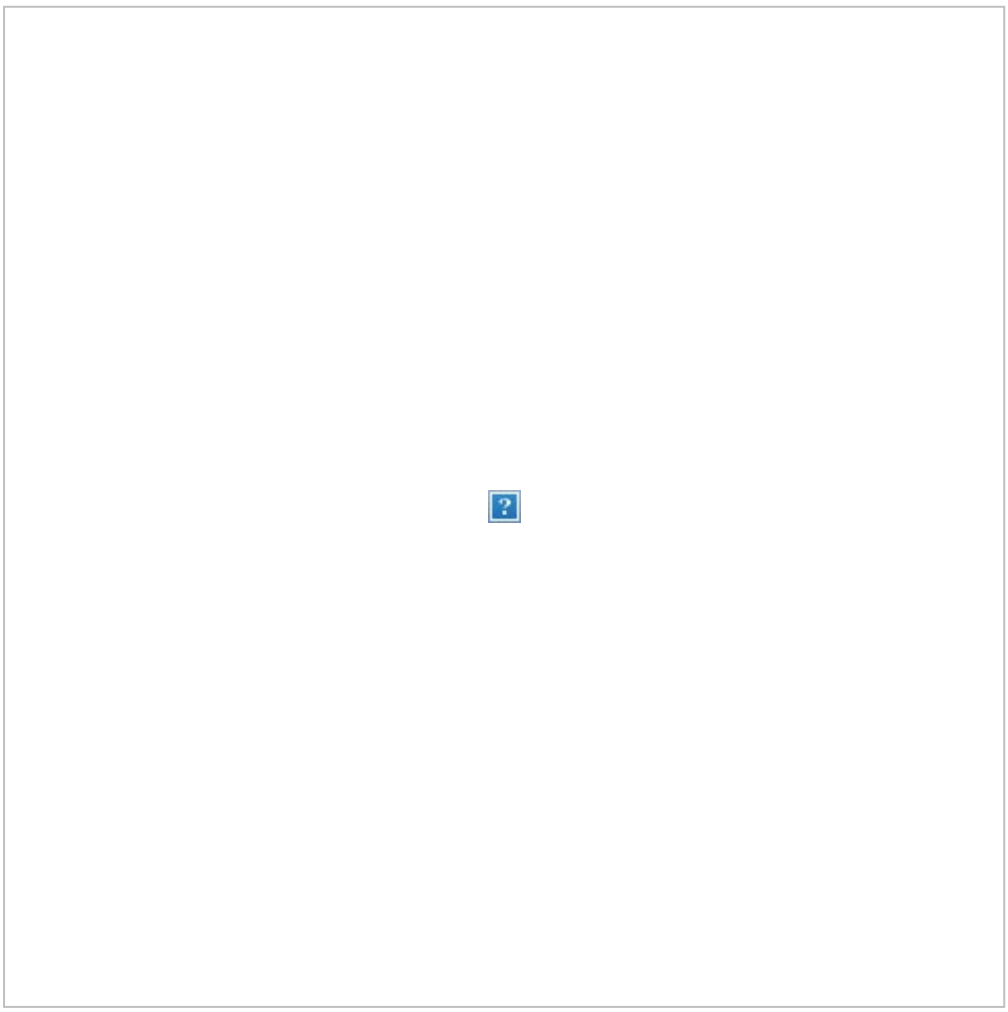
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Julie-Anne Tattersfield
Date: Wednesday, 18 June 2025 12:15:40 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Julie-Anne Tattersfield

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Julie-Anne Tattersfield

Email address: julie@walkerandhall.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
4 Aldred Rd
Auckland
Auckland 1050

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
If a tree is added to the Schedule, it means that a resource consent may be needed to prune it, work within its root area, or remove it.
My submission is that Maidenhair 3067 located at 41A Upland Rd should NOT be an addition to Chapter L - Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Property address: 41A Upland Rd, Remuera

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Maidenhair 3067 located at 41A Upland Rd should NOT be an addition to Chapter L - Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
The tree is female, bearing fruit which, when fallen, has an odour charitably described as pungent. It is also very messy causing a slip hazard and unpleasant experience on the path to our home and that of the other residents in the complex. Many residents are affected,
The Ginko is not native to NZ and not part of the natural flora.
The tree is not visible from the road so the public are not able to view it.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change, but if approved, make the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: My submission is that Maidenhair 3067 located at 41A Upland Rd should NOT be an addition to Chapter L - Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule. It should be removed from Proposed Plan change 113.

59.1

Submission date: 18 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

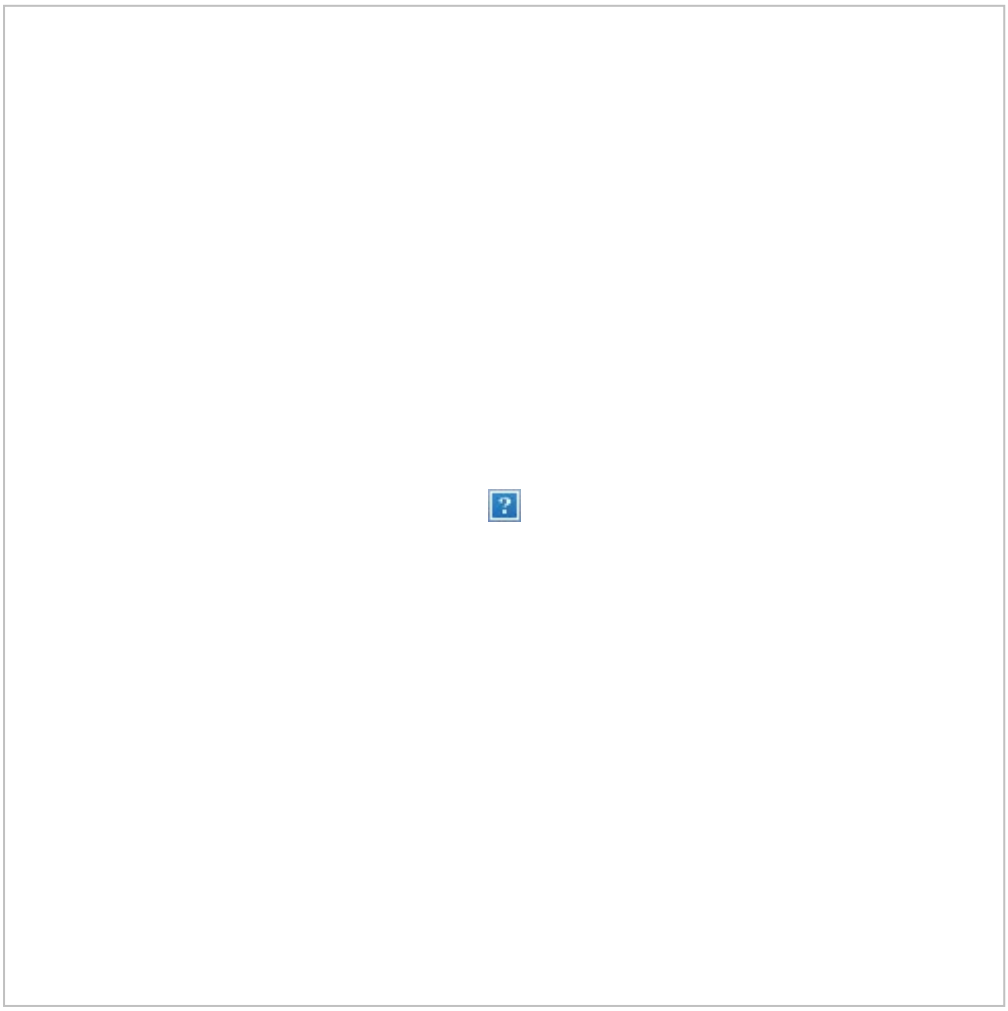
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and

erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	St Mary"s Ellerslie
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	Conception Immaculate; Sue Kubala; Siata Tavite
Subject:	Submission - Plan Change 113 for 58-66 Main Highway, Ellerslie
Date:	Wednesday, 18 June 2025 4:57:04 pm
Attachments:	notable tree submission 001.pdf Tree pics - collated (1).pdf Invoice INV-0945 (1).pdf

Good Afternoon,

(cc: Parish Office, School Principal and School Board Presiding Member)

Schedule 10 ID 434.

I have attached the document your team have suggested we use to adjust the notable tree plan for our property 58-66 Main Highway, Ellerslie (Owned by the Auckland Catholic Diocese, containing the Immaculate Conception Church and St Mary's Catholic Primary School Ellerslie)

The Immaculate Conception parish administrator Bambi Lee has already been in touch with you regarding the other trees on the combined land, however the school is sending our own submission as the tree on school land was removed many years ago.

Bambi has sent Diane at your office the photos of the storm damaged tree and the invoice from the arborist who cut down the tree noting the tree was unsafe. I have attached those again here to support our submission to amend your records.

You will be receiving a separate submission from Bambi at the Immaculate Conception parish office regarding the two trees on their part of the property.

We look forward to hearing the results of our submission.

Catherine Jones
Administration

--
Ngā mihi,

The School Office
St Mary's Catholic School Ellerslie

Address: 58 Main Highway Ellerslie, Auckland 1051
Phone: (09) 579 8937
Email: admin@stmary.school.nz
Web: www.stmary.school.nz
Facebook: www.facebook.com/StMarysCatholicSchoolEllerslie16/
Principal: Mrs Sue Kubala

Together We Grow and Serve



Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991
FORM 5

Auckland Council
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau

Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician
Auckland Council
Level 16, 135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) MRS CATHERINE JONES

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

ST MARYS CATHOLIC SCHOOL ELLERSLIE

Address for service of Submitter

58 MAIN HIGHWAY ELLERSLIE, 1051

Telephone: 95798937 Email: ADMIN@STMARY.SCHOOL.NZ

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 113

Plan Change/Variation Name: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address: 58-66 Main Highway, Ellerslie

Or

Map

Or

Other *(specify)*

Submission

My submission is: (*Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)*

I **support** the specific provisions identified above ☐

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above ☐

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes ☒ No ☐

~~60.1~~

The reasons for my views are:

Pohutukawa, Prince Albert's Yew. SCHEDULE 434 (tree in centre of field near Te Marama Rd)
The tree was damaged in a storm and deemed unsafe by an arborist who removed it in 2019
Photos of storm damage and tree removal invoice have been emailed to Diane at the Unitary Plan team

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation ☐
Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below ☒
Decline the proposed plan change / variation ☐
If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below. ☐

Delete the tree mentioned above from the notable schedule as it no longer exists onsite | 60.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission ☐
I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission ☒
If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing ☐

Signature of Submitter
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

06/18/2025
Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could ☐ /could not ☒ gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am ☐ / am not ☐ directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.




#60





TAX INVOICE

Catherine

Invoice Date
8 Oct 2019

Invoice Number
INV-0945

GST Number
122-132-617

iPrune Tree Services Limited
51 Marua Road
Ellerslie
Auckland 1051
NEW ZEALAND

Description	Quantity	Unit Price	Amount NZD
Work For St Mary's School, 58 Main Highway, Ellerslie Quote Number: 1132			
Removal of tree on field because it is now unsafe.	1.00	1,350.00	1,350.00
		Subtotal	1,350.00
		TOTAL GST 15%	202.50
		TOTAL NZD	**1,552.50**

Due Date: 15 Oct 2019
Bank account details: ANZ 06-0229-0813771-00
Please quote name and invoice number in particulars and reference fields.
Payment is due upon completion of Job.
Thanks for using iPrune Tree Services.

PAYMENT ADVICE

To: iPrune Tree Services Limited
51 Marua Road
Ellerslie
Auckland 1051
NEW ZEALAND

Customer	Catherine
Invoice Number	INV-0945
Amount Due	**1,552.50**
Due Date	15 Oct 2019
Amount Enclosed	

Enter the amount you are paying above

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Peta Joyce
Date: Wednesday, 18 June 2025 9:30:40 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Peta Joyce

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: petajoyce9@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
4
Tinopai Rd
Titirangi
Auckland 0604

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
The notable trees schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support The Tree Council's submission, in addition to supporting the addition of all the trees included in the plan change being added to the schedule.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: The addition of all the trees included by The Tree Council in the plan change being added to the schedule.

61.1

Submission date: 18 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

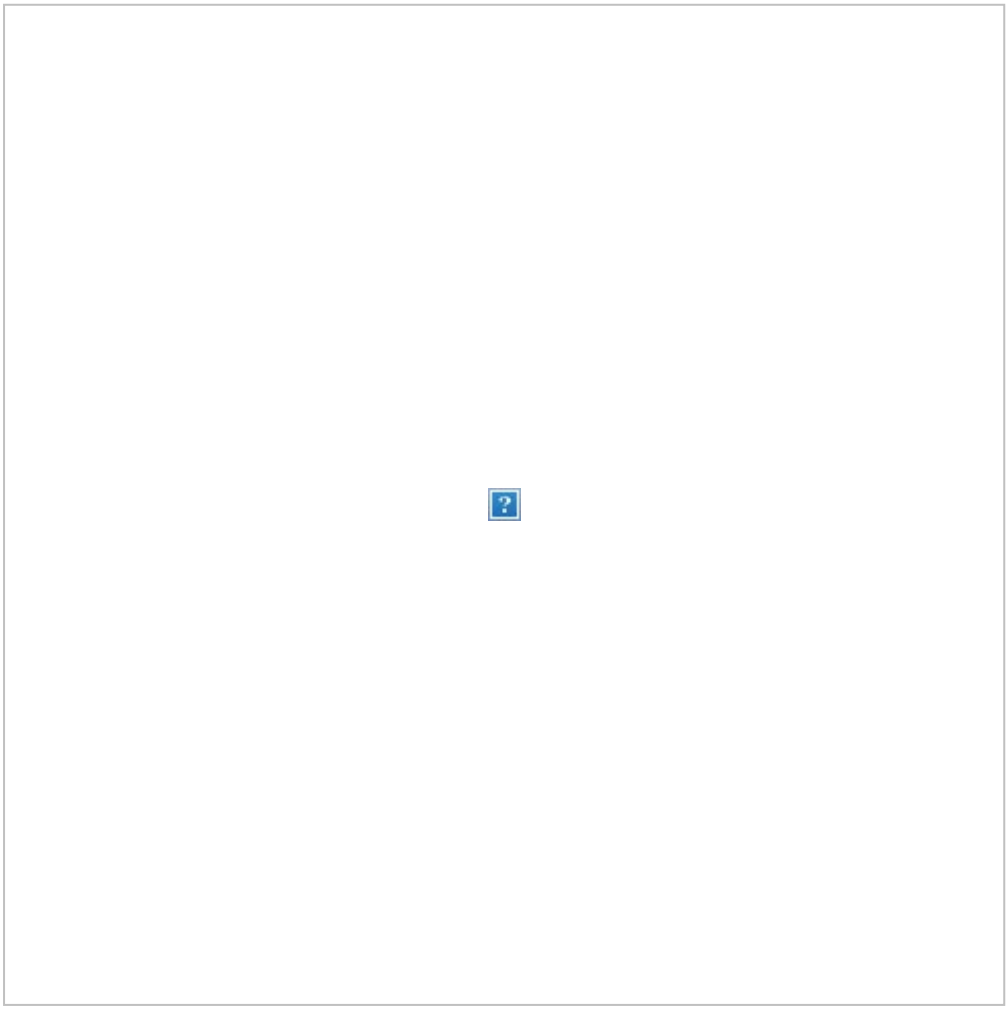
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Fiona McLean
Date: Wednesday, 18 June 2025 10:45:41 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Fiona McLean

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Fiona McLean

Email address: fiona@zxc.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
20 Rewa Rd Mt Eden
Auckland
Auckland 1024

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I am writing to say that I fully support the Tree Council's submission to add trees to the list of protected notable trees in Auckland

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We need to protect our living notable trees as these trees provide ecosystems which are advantageous for reducing heat/ absorbing rainwater and providing "homes" for birds and insects and visually enhancing our city's environment.vwe need a spongy city to reduce flooding

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 62.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 18 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

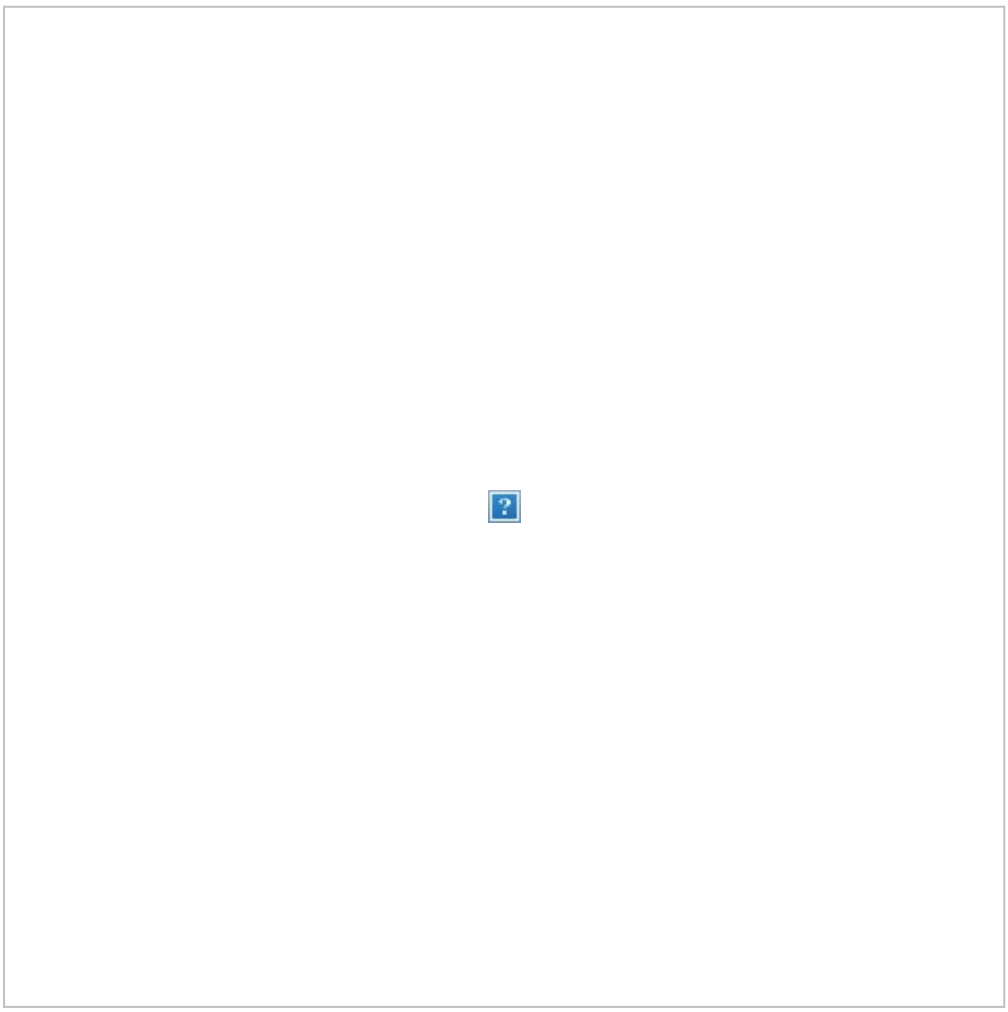
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - John Sinclair Martin Cleland
Date: Wednesday, 18 June 2025 10:45:48 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: John Sinclair Martin Cleland

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: johncleland@xtra.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan change 113
Additions to schedule 10 - notables trees schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Auckland's urban forest has been degraded over several years and this provision is a small step in the right direction to help prevent further environmental degradation and loss of habitats.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments 63.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 18 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

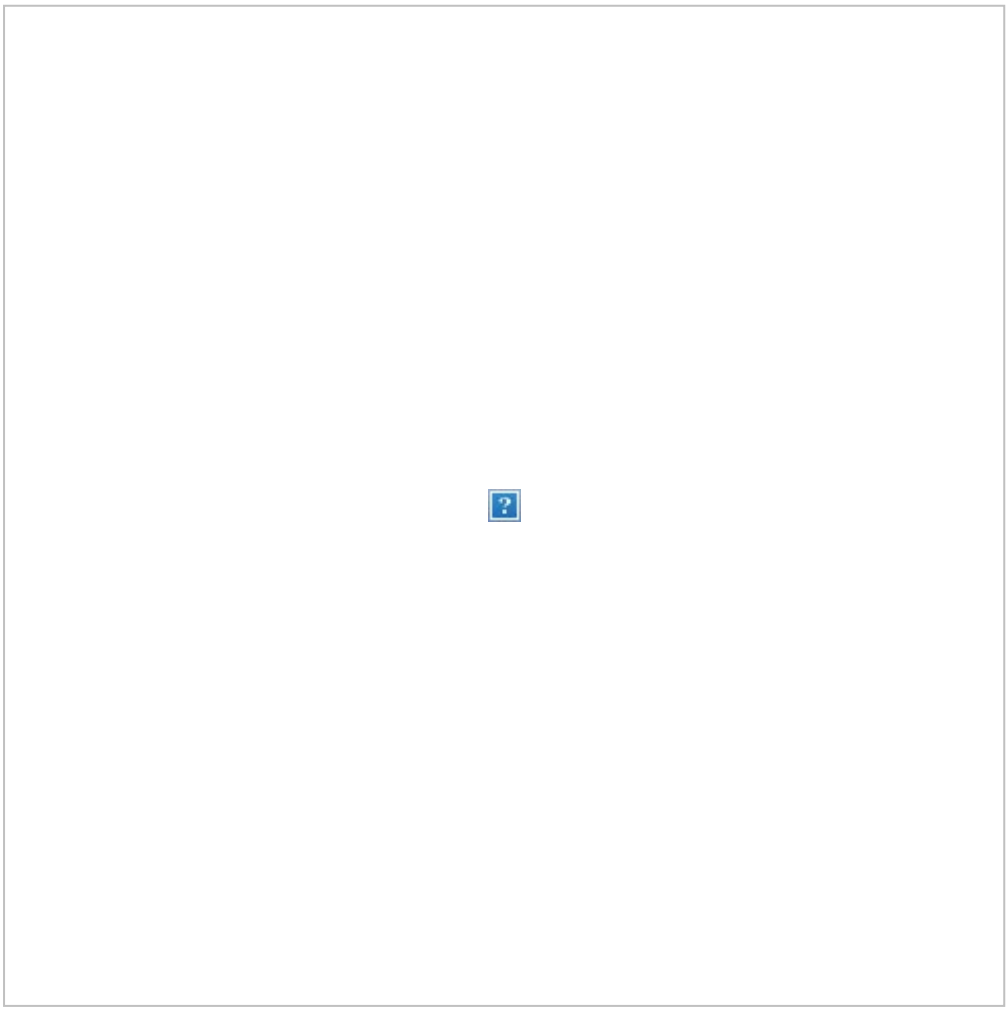
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	Shaun Elrick
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Objection to PC 113 - 41a Upland Rd Remuera
Date:	Thursday, 19 June 2025 12:48:37 pm
Attachments:	attachments (1).zip attachments.zip 3533_001.pdf

Please see attached submission and attached photographs in support.

Kindly acknowledge receipt.

Shaun Elrick (LLB/BA)
Director
STG Trustees Ltd
021737666

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991
FORM 5

Auckland Council
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau

Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician
Auckland Council
Level 16, 135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/~~Miss/Ms(Full~~ Name) SHAUN ELRICK

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation) STG TRUSTEES LTD (CORPORATE TRUSTEE)

Address for service of Submitter
41A UPLAND RD
REMUERA

Telephone: 0217376660 Email: SXelrick@gmail.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number	PC 113
Plan Change/Variation Name	Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)	
Or Property Address	41A UPLAND RD, REMUERA
Or Map	

Or
Other *(specify)*

Submission

My submission is: (*Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)*

I **support** the specific provisions identified above ☐

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above ☑

I wish to have the provisions identified abcve amended Yes ☐ No ☐

The reasons for my views are: PLEASE SEE ATTACHED.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation ☐

Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below ☐

Decline the proposed plan change / variation ☑

If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below. ☐

REMOVAL OF MAIDENHAIR TREE AT 41A UPLAND RD FROM NOTABLE TREE SCHEDULE / PPC 113 64.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission ☑

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission ☐

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing ☑

Signature of Submitter
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

Date 19/6/2025.

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could ☐ /could not ☐ gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am ☐ / am not ☐ directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

SUBMISSION OPPOSING INCLUSION OF MAIDENHAIR TREE AT 41A UPLAND ROAD AS NOTABLE TREE UNDER PC 113

The Auckland City Council criteria for determining whether a tree should be classified as a "notable tree" states:

"A notable tree is a tree or group of trees that a community or nation regards as being of special importance because they:

- commemorate important events in a nation's history
- are an exceptional or unique example of a species
- are critical to the survival of other animal and plant species
- are of such age, stature, character and visibility that they are regarded as the best in the district."

I submit that the maidenhair tree on my property does not meet these criteria.

It has no historic value.

It is not exceptional or unique – it is a common, non- native import, frequently used in urban planting. It is not threatened, not rare, and produces foul smelling fruit (which my neighbours have complained about). It is not particularly healthy and suffered damage when the neighbouring trees at 37 Upland Road were felled in May 2022 (see attached photo).

It is not critical to other animal or plant species.

It has no public amenity and is only visible to a handful of neighbouring properties (as it is on the lowest point of the section/neighbourhood, well away from (and below) the road). It is not visible at all from the street - I note that, when the council-appointed arborist visited, he thought he had come to the wrong property, as the tree was not visible until he ventured into my rear garden! The tree is situated very close to my rear boundary (causing concern from rear neighbours) with council drainage lines immediately underneath (which may suffer root damage).

I accept that Auckland Council should help protect notable trees. However, I feel this should be achieved by adopting a process of strategic land purchase and planting, rather than by imposing stringent restrictions on private landowners. Auckland Council has policies around urban intensification and housing. Restricting use of private land due to a non-notable, non-native tree is inconsistent with Council's broader strategy. 64.2

I note that the notable trees in the plan change have been "nominated by various members of the public". I was originally notified of the possible inclusion of my tree on 1 June 2022. This is within two weeks of the adjoining property (37 Upland Rd) being completely cleared of numerous trees that were much older, larger, historic, and in better health, than my remaining tree (see attached photos). I can only surmise that this was due to one of my neighbours contacting the council to complain about the tree removal (following unsuccessful High Court proceedings to try to stop the neighbouring development). Disappointingly, I believe that, rather than wishing to protect a truly notable tree, the neighbour was acting out of self interest in wanting to maintain the one remaining

tree screening their property from an ugly 15-unit development that replaced a stunning Tudor house and garden (see https://youtu.be/q5WpJ5IjVR0?si=Tu0DpKMmaXusggVq, along with the before and after photos of the view from my back yard). This is NOT a reason to impose notable tree restrictions on my property.

I have no desire to remove my tree, but believe that including it as a notable tree would be an abuse of process in the circumstances, and would impose unnecessary restrictions on me. I have recently been contacted by two neighbours who also oppose making the tree notable (one because of nuisance caused by branches in their gutter, and foul-smelling fruit (see attached) the other because he also feels it is completely hypocritical to look to protect a "non-descript" tree when they allowed wholesale felling of majestic trees right next door (also attached)). I note that, even in the past month, numerous larger, more visible, and more significant trees have been felled at the nearby Caughey Preston/ Upland Rd Retirement Village (17 Upland Rd) site.

I note that I was first informed of this matter by letter on 1 June 2022 (attached). This stated that council would evaluate the tree and that:

"The results of the evaluation of the notable tree nomination will be shared with the landowner. You will be informed about the process to action any changes recommended from the review and will be encouraged to participate in this process."

Despite these statements, no information was shared with me, and I was not contacted by Council until 16 May 2025, when I received written advice of the proposed plan change. This is a clear breach of natural justice, as the Council has not met its obligations regarding disclosure/participation as set out in previous correspondence.

In summary, I submit that the tree does not meet the necessary criteria for inclusion as a "notable tree" and believe its nomination was motivated by a neighbour's self-interest rather than a genuine desire to protect a deserving notable tree. To this end, I would like to formally request that I be provided with the details of who nominated the tree for inclusion, and on what basis. 64.3

I am concerned that the nomination process in this instance appears to have been misused for private gain, undermining the integrity of the Notable Tree Schedule. This, along with the lack of public visibility and absence of ecological or cultural merit, collectively render the inclusion of this tree inappropriate. I respectfully request that Council decline its addition and commit to more rigorous vetting of future nominations to ensure the process serves the public good, not private interests. 64.4

For the above reasons, I strongly oppose the inclusion of this tree as a "notable tree", and confirm I wish to make verbal submissions on this matter.

Yours sincerely

Shaun Elrick (LLB/BA)

(On behalf of the Registered Proprietor, STG Trustees Ltd)

Hello Neighbours, (1)

Just writing to you about your Ginko tree (Maidenhair). We see that it has now been added to the notable tree schedule.

We are at 5/37 Upland Road. Quite a few of the large branches reach over to our property. We are having quite a few problems with the branches in our gutters.

We are hoping that you might consider some minor pruning of the tree to reduce the branches on our side and also the dropping of the unpleasant smelling fruit.

We can recommend a very professional Arborist. Council approved.
Oakwood Treecare
davide@oakwoodtreecare.co.nz
021 971 188

(2)

Feel free to come over and have a look at our place and the tree.
5/37 Upland Road.
Or give us a call or email.

Kind Regards,
Simon and Wendy Cotter
021 665635 (Simon)
s.cotter@grantsamuel.co.nz
wendy.cotter@xtra.co.nz

Nicola and Darren Manning

41 Upland Road, Remuera, Auckland 1050

12 June 20205

Diana Chin
Planning Technician
Auckland-wide Planning Unit
Auckland Council
By email to: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Dear Diana

We are writing regarding the (comedic) letter outlining Proposed Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule to the Auckland Unitary Plan dated 16 May.

Put simply, we are gobsmacked at this proposed policy change and the impact it has on our neighbour at 41A Upland Road; this appears to be one of the worst cases of a council wishing to 'close a gate after the horse has bolted' that we can envisage.

Regarding our neighbourhood, the geniuses you work with were perfectly prepared to allow a 100+ year-old oak tree which homed Wood Pigeons to be chopped down at 37 Upland Road to make way for a town house development, yet now you want to protect a very nondescript tree at 41A Upland Road which is home to… …nothing! How as a council do you begin to even take this seriously, let alone mail people about it?!

We completely agree with your sentiments regarding protection of the green environment however in this case you run the risk of making yourselves appear to be a discarded Monty Python skit with the ridiculousness of what you are proposing re the humble tree at 41A Upland Road.

Quite how you have the temerity to seek our opinion on this when the one(s) that should have been protected got carved up with no thought to the bleeding obvious visual and bird environment impact is beyond us, sadly it seems to simply reflect the quality of what we receive as rate payers from the council bureaucracy.

As a property that adjoins 41A Upland Road, we can see absolutely no basis to have the tree you cite classified under this proposed ruling.

Yours sincerely,

Nicola and Darren Manning

#64

Auckland Council
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau

01 June 2022

STG Trustees Limited
41A Upland Road
Remuera
Auckland 1050

Property address – 41A Upland Road
Remuera
Auckland 1050

Tēnā koe

Your property includes a tree/s that has been nominated for inclusion on the Auckland Unitary Plan (operative in part) Schedule 10 Notable Tree Schedule.

Council officers require access to your property to undertake a review of this tree/s.

Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule protects some of Auckland's most significant scheduled trees. The Unitary Plan explains:

> *Individual trees and groups of trees that have been scheduled as notable trees are considered to be among the most significant trees in Auckland. These trees have been significantly identified to ensure that the benefits they provide are retained for future generations.*[1]

Auckland Council wishes to undertake an evaluation of the nominated tree/s to:

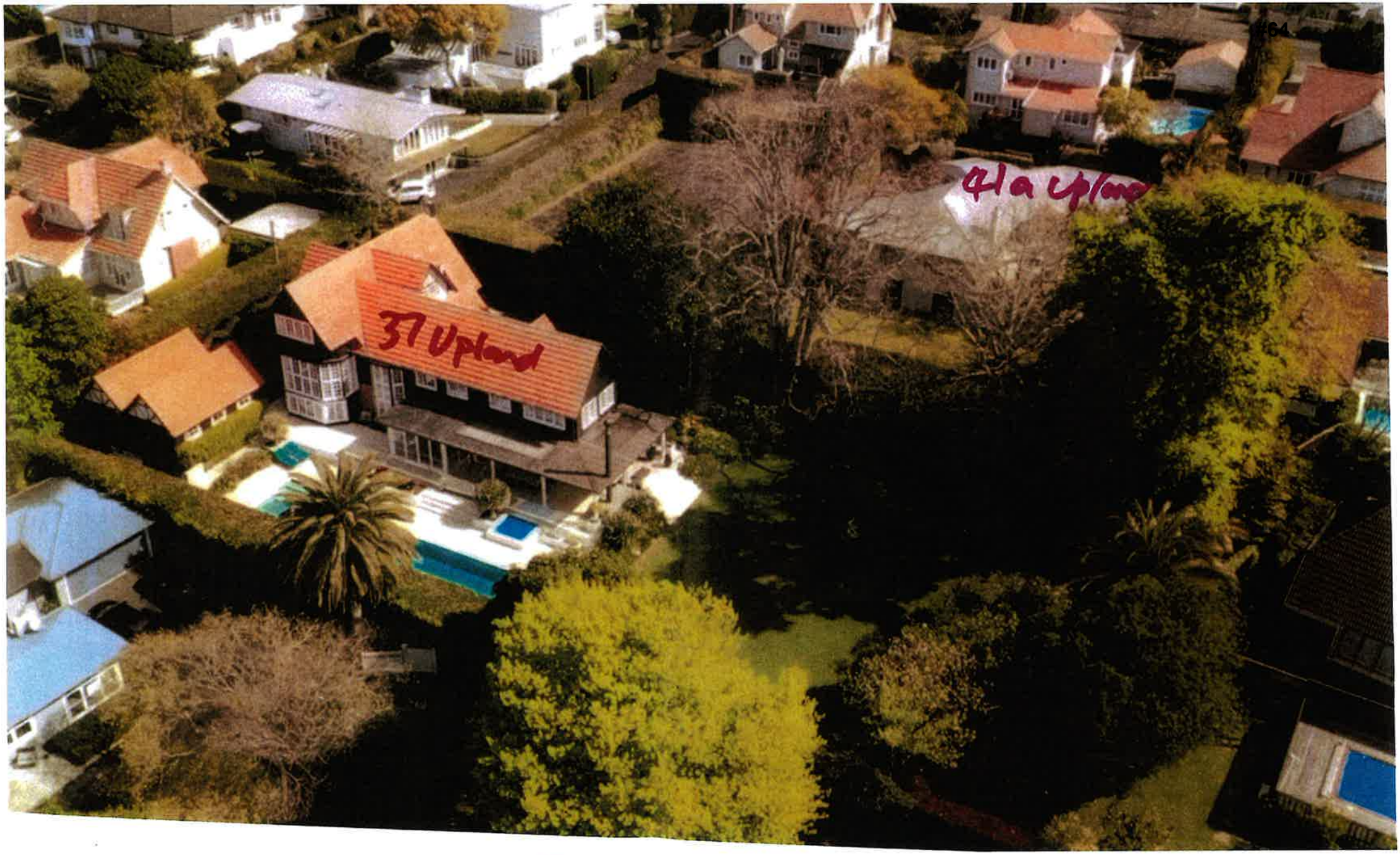
- to ensure it meets the Unitary Plan evaluation criteria[2], and
- to confirm that the species, location, extent (for groups/groves) and information in our database are accurate.

This evaluation may result in recommendations to add the tree to the notable tree schedule text and maps if it meets the required criteria.

Council officers will require access to your property to enable the tree to be evaluated. We would like to visit your property sometime before the end of 2022 (Monday to Friday).

The results of the evaluation of the notable tree nomination will be shared with the landowner. You will be informed about the process to action any changes recommended from the review and will be encouraged to participate in this process.

[1] Auckland Unitary Plan, Chapter D13 Notable Trees Overlay, D13.1 Background
[2] Auckland Unitary Plan policy B4.5.2(1)-(4) describes the different notable tree criteria which nominated trees must be evaluated against



Before May 2022



X = removed


Area damaged by felling of trees at 37 Upland Rd in May 2022.









Friday, 6 May 2022 · 12:09 pm Edit

20220506_120901.jpg

/Internal storage/DCIM/Camera

Samsung SM-N950F

4.76 MB | 2268x4032 | 9MP

ISO 40 | 26mm | 0.0ev | F1.7 | 1/2320 s

Add tag


Jim's
Tree & Stump
Removal




SANY


HYUNDAI



From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Woolworths New Zealand Limited
Date: Thursday, 19 June 2025 1:01:02 pm
Attachments: Plan Change 113 Submission.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Woolworths New Zealand Limited

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Isobel Lee

Email address: isobel@campbellbrown.co.nz

Contact phone number: 0275459800

Postal address:
C/- Campbell Brown Planning Limited PO Box 147001 Ponsonby AUCKLAND 1144
Ponsonby
Auckland 1144

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Refer to attached submission.

Property address: Refer to attached submission.

Map or maps: Refer to attached submission.

Other provisions:
Refer to attached submission.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Refer to attached submission.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change, but if approved, make the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Refer to attached submission.

Submission date: 19 June 2025

Supporting documents
Plan Change 113 Submission.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

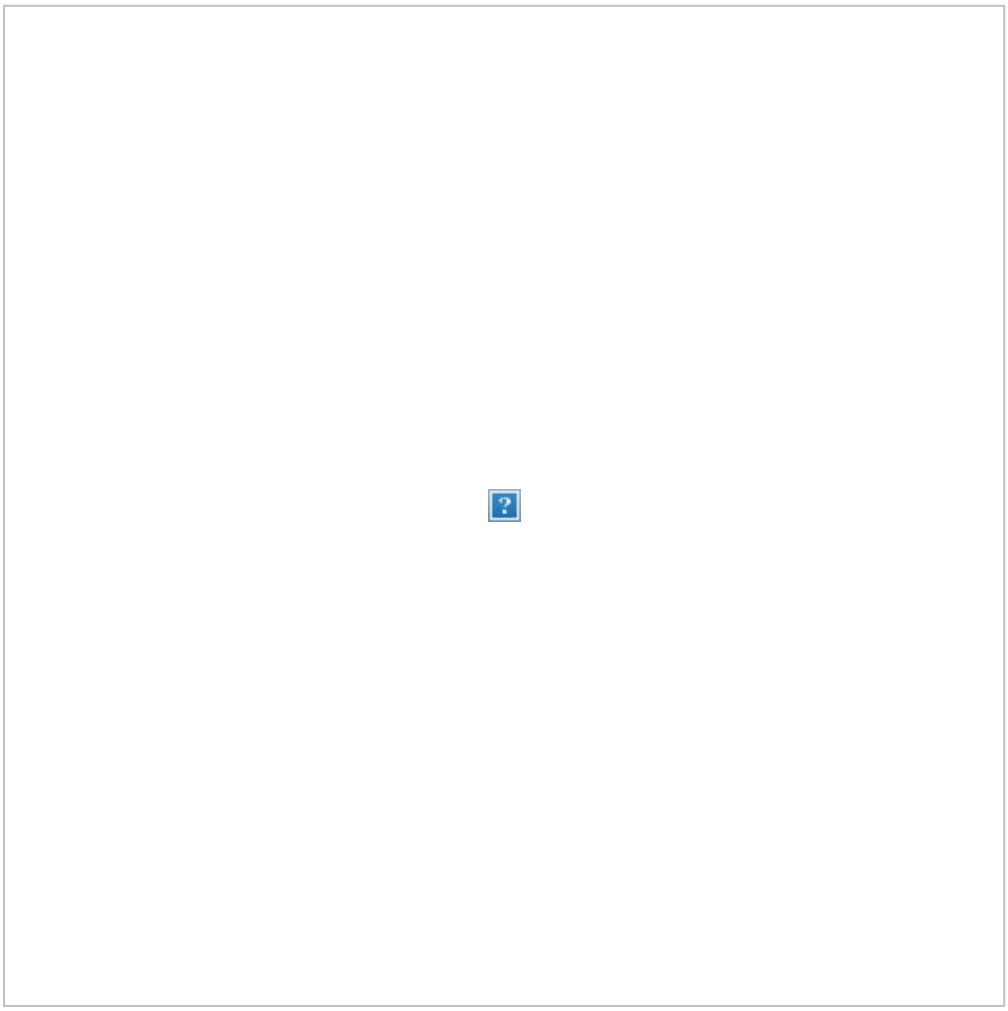
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

FORM 5

Submission on Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

To: Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

Name of Submitter: Woolworths New Zealand Limited

Woolworths New Zealand Limited ('the Submitter') provides this submission on Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule.

Auckland Council has initiated a plan change request (Plan Change 113 ('PC113')) to the Auckland Unitary Plan (Operative in Part) under Schedule 1 to the Resource Management Act 1991 ('RMA'). The purpose of the plan change is described in the public notice:

- Scheduling 161 new or amended entries, comprising 174 new individual and 29 new groups of those nominated trees which have been found to meet the Notable Trees criteria, and adding them to the Notable Tree Overlay.

- These additions ensure the provisions of the AUP apply, including the Notable Trees Overlay provisions.

The Submitter has an interest in the land at 115 Lake Road, Northcote, which currently serves as a car park for its adjacent supermarket. The site is also within an area identified for potential future regeneration as part of the Northcote town centre. Scheduling the tree (identified below) at this location would impact the future use and design flexibility of the site, including its ongoing function as a car park and any potential future development.

Address	Legal Description	Locality	Common Name	Botanical Name	Number of Trees	Scheduled ID	Section of Schedule	Total Tree-Specific Score	Criteria (Regional Policy Statement)	Immediate Legal Effect of Notification?
115 Lake Road	Lot 63 DP 50766	Northcote	Tipu / Rosewood	*Tipuna*	1	3111	North Shore	24	B4.5.2.(1)(e)	No

The Submitter **opposes specific provisions** of Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule, being the scheduling of the tree previously identified.

The reasons for the Submitter's opposition are:

1. Scheduling the identified tree would impact the efficient use and design flexibility of the site, particularly given its generally central location within the existing car park and its relevance to potential future changes in the Northcote town centre. The design and layout for any future use of the site are still being considered, and scheduling the tree would most likely restrict viable options.

2. The Notable Tree Evaluation Report identifies the tree as having a visual contribution score of 10 (the highest score applicable) due to its proximity to a main road, however, the tree's location in a car park is not considered to make a significant contribution to the visual character of the area or the vista elsewhere in Auckland when considering the number of other trees located in the immediate surrounding area that are already afforded protection or subject to additional consenting requirements under the AUP. Of particular note are the following trees or groups of trees, which are considered to have a considerably greater contribution to the visual character of the area than the tree proposed to be scheduled:

    - The group of trees located along the perimeter of the adjacent Te Kaitaka, Greenslade Reserve (located in an Open Space Zone and subject to Chapter E16. Trees in open space zones consenting requirements).
    - The already scheduled tree (ID: 2882) within Pearn Place directly to the east of the site.
    - The already scheduled tree(s) (ID: 1104) at 2/2B/4 College Road to the south of the site.

3. When following the methodology used in the Guidelines for Nominating a Notable Tree for Evaluation, it can be reasonably assumed that the tree(s) identified above, if proposed to be scheduled under this plan change, would be afforded the same visual contribution score as the tree proposed to be scheduled. The visual contribution score applied for the tree proposed to be scheduled is not considered appropriate when considering the far greater visual contribution of the examples referenced above, which are considerably larger and have a significant presence in the Northcote town centre area compared to that of the tree proposed to be scheduled.

4. Due to the site being subject to substantial Council initiated redevelopment and a final design/layout not confirmed, there is potential for any future development to overshadow or diminish the presence of the tree proposed to be scheduled, thereby minimising the high visual contribution it was determined to have by the Notable Tree Evaluation Report and one of the main reasons why it is proposed to be scheduled.

5. The tree is proposed to be scheduled due to meeting the criteria of B4.5.2.(1)(e):

    'intrinsic value: the trees are intrinsically notable because of a combination of factors including size, age, vigour and vitality, <u>stature and form or visual contribution</u>.'

(Emphasis added)

As discussed above in detail, the tree is not considered to make a significant contribution to the visual character of the area or the vista elsewhere in Auckland and the Notable Tree Evaluation Report identifies the tree's character and form as not exceptional (a score of 0). These two aspects are key factors in determining whether a tree should be scheduled due to B4.5.2.(1)(e) and are not considered to be met by the tree proposed to be scheduled.

6. Based on the Guidelines for Nominating a Notable Tree for Evaluation, a tree can be scheduled as Notable if it achieves a score of 20 or more. The tree proposed to be scheduled on the site achieves a score of 24 as per the Notable Tree Evaluation Report, however, when considering the above points, the visual contribution score of 10 is not considered reflective of the environment the tree is located in, and a lower score would be more appropriate. Therefore, the minimum score requirement of 20 would not be met.

Relief sought:

On this basis, the Submitter opposes the identified provisions of PC113 and seeks that it be declined if the matters raised cannot be addressed. Specifically, the Submitter seeks that the tree at 115 Lake Road, Northcote (Scheduled ID 3111) be deleted from PC113. 65.1

The submitter wishes to be heard in support of this submission. If other parties make a similar submission, the submitter would consider presenting a joint case with them at any hearing.



Isobel Lee
Campbell Brown Planning Limited
For and on behalf of Woolworths New Zealand Limited as its duly authorised agent.

19 June 2025

Address for service of submitter:

C/- Campbell Brown Planning Limited
PO Box 147001
Ponsonby
AUCKLAND 1144

Attention: Isobel Lee
Mobile: 0275459800
Email: isobel@campbellbrown.co.nz

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jacqueline Walker
Date: Thursday, 19 June 2025 4:31:04 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jacqueline Walker

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: jacqu.walker@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
10/10 Brighton Road
Parnell
Auckland 1052

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan change 113
PC113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Every tree that can possibly be saved -- apart from privets and noxious weed trees -- is a win for the planet.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

66.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 19 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

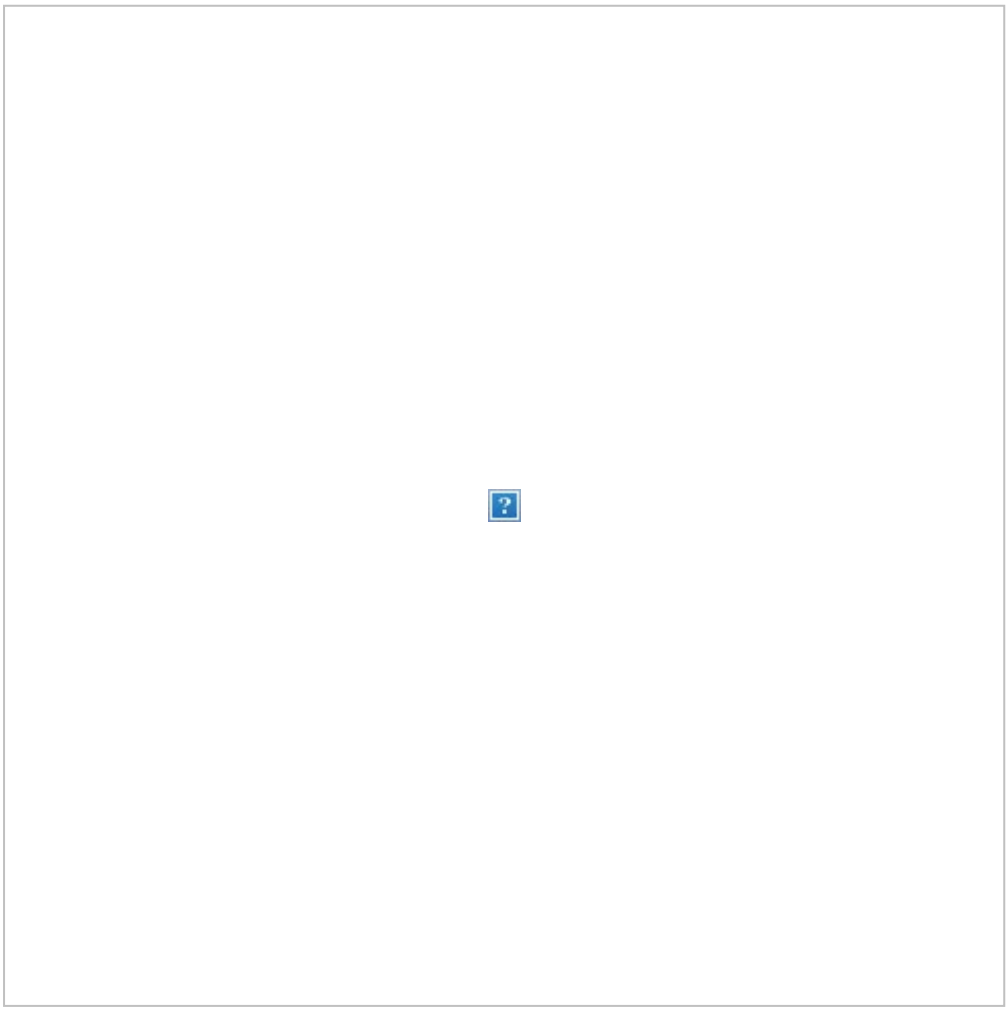
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - noelene bowden
Date: Thursday, 19 June 2025 7:30:59 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: noelene bowden

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: noelene bowden

Email address: noelenebowden1@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
27 Roys Road
Weymouth
Weymouth 2103

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
roys rd weymouth

Property address: 10 Roys rd Weymouth

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
old trees at 10 Roys rd pohutukawa that are beauiterful and provide lots of shade in the summer for people to have lunch under and to relax under they should be protected

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
that the trees are beauiterful and should be kept for as long as possible for people to enjoy

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: trees should not be cut down and should be looked after by the council

67.1

Submission date: 19 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

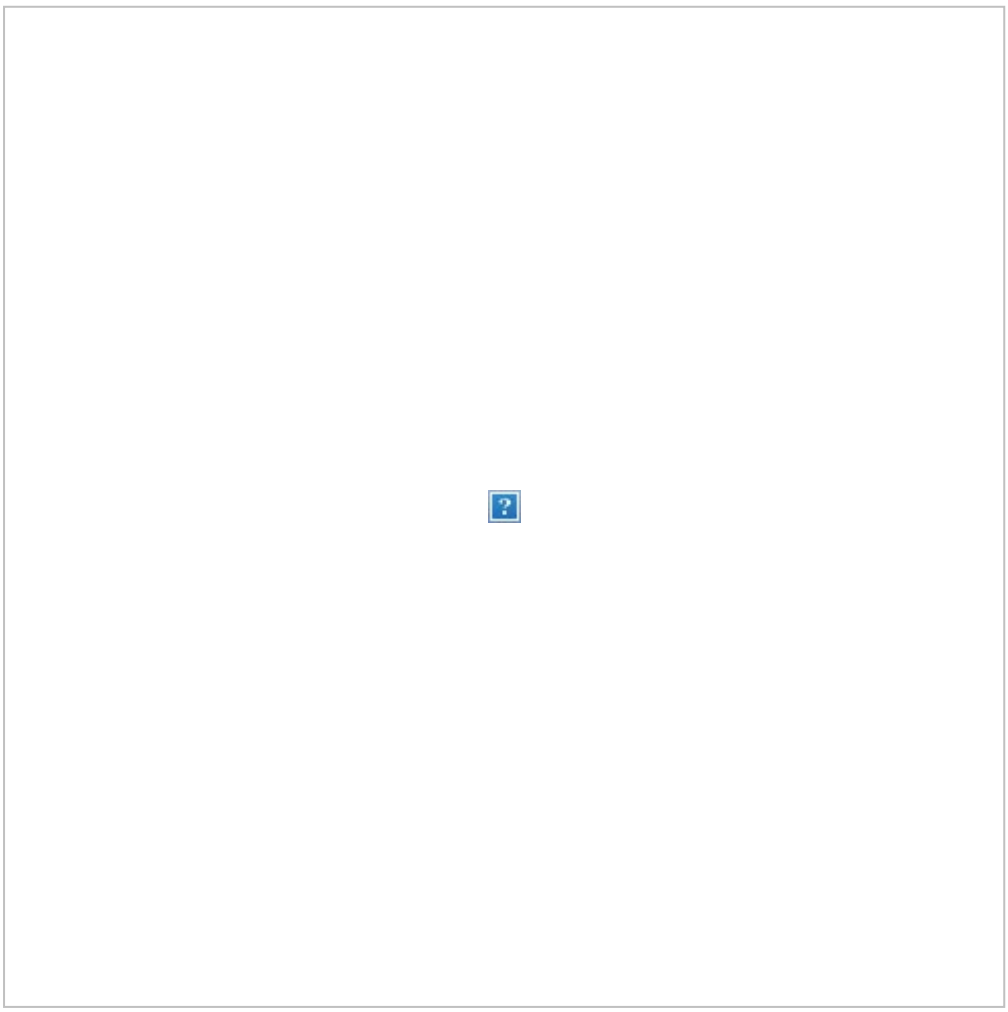
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Andrea Morgan
Date: Friday, 20 June 2025 12:01:18 am

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Andrea Morgan

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: morgie@orcon.net.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
I fully support The Tree Council's submission, in addition to supporting the addition of all the trees included in the plan change being added to the schedule.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
I fully support The Tree Council's submission, in addition to supporting the addition of all the trees included in the plan change being added to the schedule.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support The Tree Council's submission, in addition to supporting the addition of all the trees included in the plan change being added to the schedule.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: I fully support The Tree Council's submission, in addition to supporting the addition of all the trees included in the plan change being added to the schedule.

68.1

Submission date: 19 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

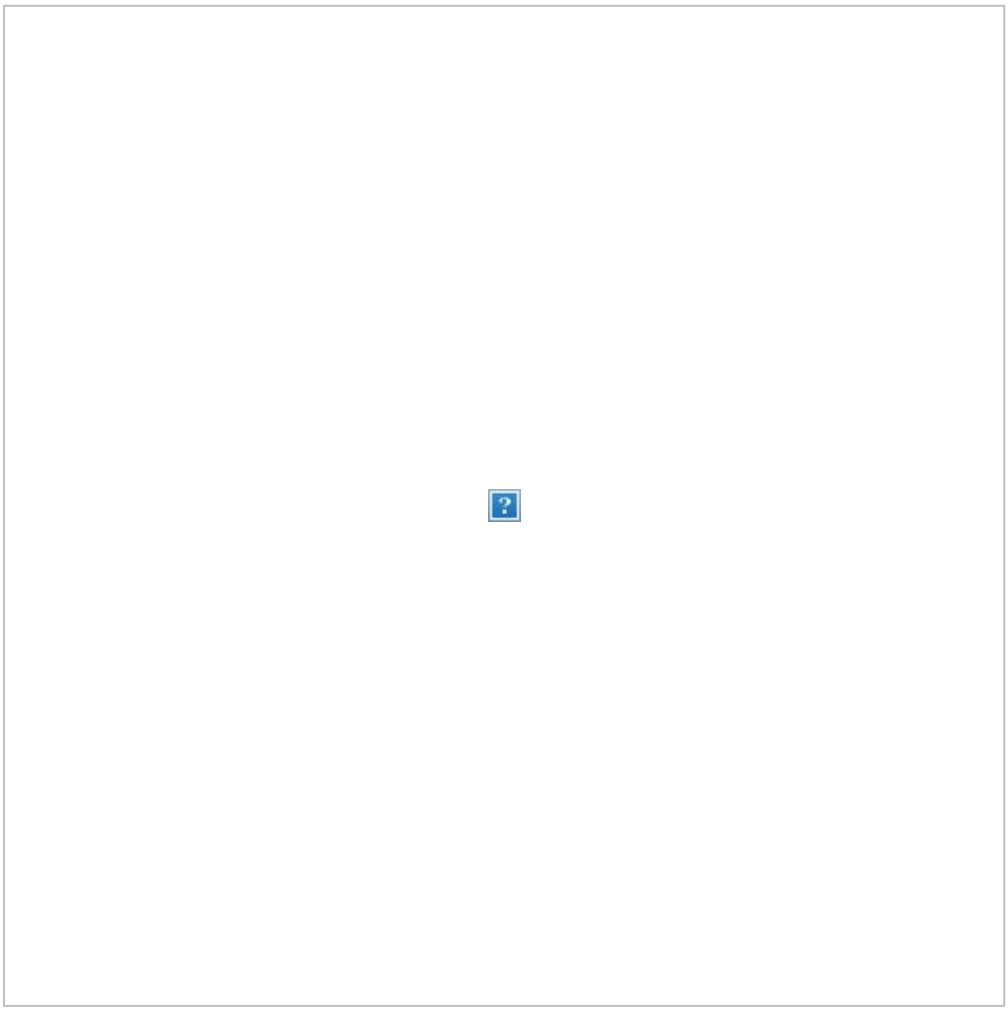
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	John Osborne
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	Secretary
Subject:	Proposed Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees.
Date:	Friday, 20 June 2025 12:49:10 pm
Attachments:	PC113 Submittal.pdf

Good morning

Please find enclosed our submission Form 5 supporting the proposal to add the Hawthorn Hedge Rows at Hawthorn Dene 1/280 Botany Road to Schedule 10 Notable Trees.

We are fully supportive of this proposal as it will protect a particularly unique feature of our property and is demonstrative of how separation of paddocks and fields were established without the use of wire fencing in early farming days.

Currently we are growing several hundred cuttings from the hedges to provide new plants to infill the many gaps within the existing hedges.

Kind regards

John Osborne

President
The Howick & Districts Historical Society inc.

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991
FORM 5

Auckland Council
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau

Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician
Auckland Council
Level 16, 135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) JOHN OSBORNE

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

THE HOWICK & DISTRICTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY INC

Address for service of Submitter

P.O. BOX 38-105, HOWICK, AUCKLAND, 2145

Telephone: 272161925 Email: hdhspresident@historicalvillage.org.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 113

Plan Change/Variation Name: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s): Hawthorn Hedge protection

Or
Property Address: 1/280 Botany Road

Or
Map:

Or
Other *(specify)*

Submission

My submission is: (*Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)*

I **support** the specific provisions identified above ☒

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above ☐

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes ☐ No ☒

The reasons for my views are:

The Howick & Districts Historical Society as owners of the property at 1/280 Botany Road are committed to telling the story and history of Howick.

The hawthorn hedges are a significant part of the property's history and we carry out regular maintenance and trimming. This year we have taken hundreds of

cuttings and are currently growing them off site to fill in the many gaps in the existing hedgerows. We are plannig to carry out a planting late this year.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation	☒	69.1
Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below	☐	
Decline the proposed plan change / variation	☐	
If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.	☐	

I wish to be heard in support of my submission ☐

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission ☒

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing ☐

Signature of Submitter
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

06/20/2025
Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could ☐ /could not ☒ gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am ☐ / am not ☐ directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Kathryn leGrove
Date: Friday, 20 June 2025 1:00:59 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Kathryn leGrove

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Kathryn leGrove

Email address: legrovek@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
92A Hutton St
Otahuhu
Auckland 1062

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
All of the additions to the Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Trees are necessary for Auckland to be a livable city. eg trees lower temperatures, absorb storm water, absorb carbon dioxide, provide shade, amenity values and habitat for urban wildlife. Trees are necessary to combat climate change. Many trees have been cut down in Auckland to make way for intensive development. The notable tree schedule is the only way to protect trees and enable them to grow to maturity. Mature trees provide habitat for birds and other fauna. Existing mature trees across the city form wildlife corridors that are essential for maintaining biodiversity. Protecting existing urban mature trees is a principle of Auckland Council's Ngahere strategy.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

70.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 20 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

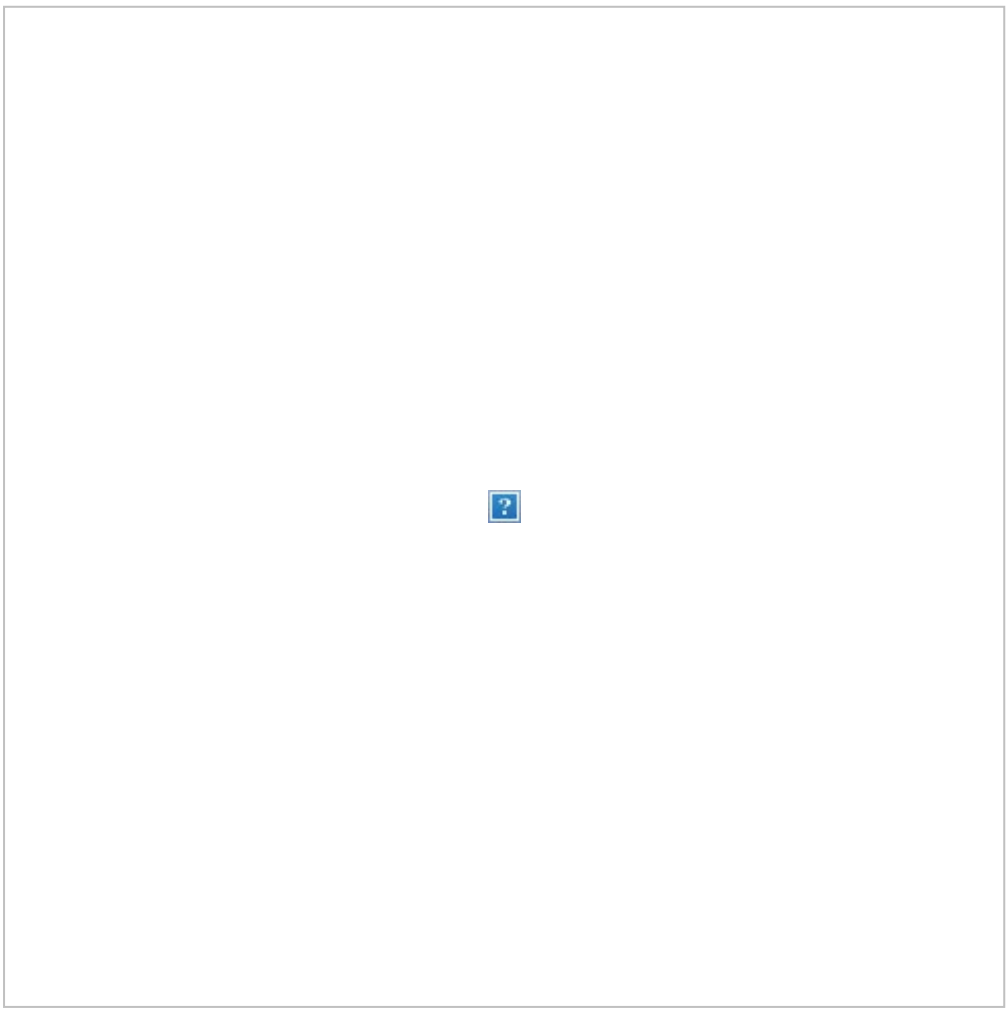
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Matthew George Turnbull
Date: Friday, 20 June 2025 8:01:02 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Matthew George Turnbull

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Matt Turnbull

Email address: mgturnbull@xtra.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
mgturnbull@xtra.co.nz
Grey Lynn
Auckland 1021

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Browning Street road reserve, London Plane, schedule 10 ID 3087

Property address:

Map or maps: schedule 10 ID 3087

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We oppose adding the London Plane Trees on Browning Street, Grey Lynn to the Notable Trees Schedule due to the following: 71.1

- The protection would make it more difficult for the Auckland Council to undertake maintenance and pruning of the trees. The trees currently need maintenance and serious pruning. The Auckland Council needs to draft a maintenance plan for the trees. 71.2
- The trees need pruning as they are getting large and pose a very serious risk to property and people with the risk of trees falling down. Additionally, they cause issues with the power lines.
- The trees are not native, only native trees should be protected. In some cities like Melbourne, they are removing plane trees. 71.3
- The large plane trees cause health issues for residents with the pollen and other allergens the trees release at certain times of the year.
- The large roots cause issues with the private drainage systems and the Watercare systems.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

Submission date: 20 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

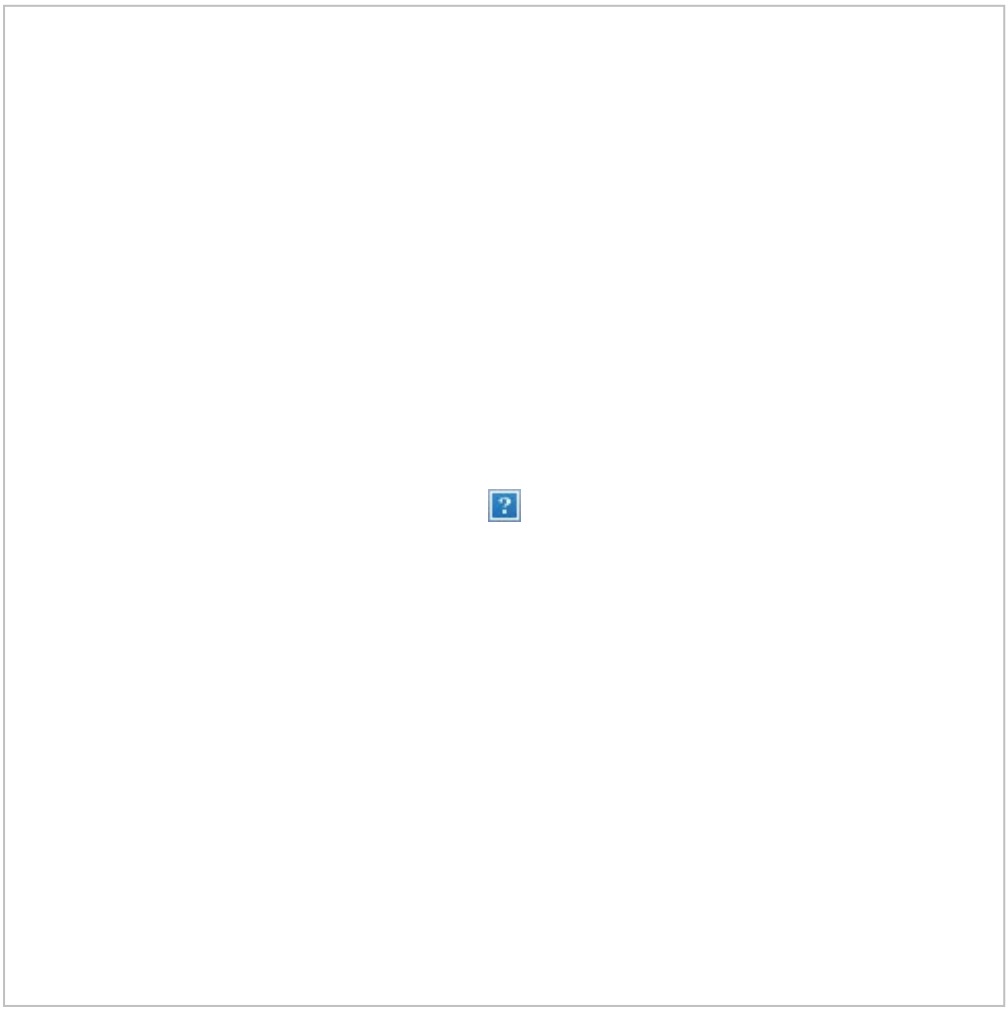
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this

email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jessica Johns
Date: Friday, 20 June 2025 8:15:51 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jessica Johns

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Jessica Nell JOHNS

Email address: jessica.johns@xtra.co.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
jessica.johns@xtra.co.nz
Grey Lynn
Auckland 1021

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Browning Street, road reserve - London Plane Schedule 10 ID 3087

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We oppose adding the London Plane Trees on Browning Street, Grey Lynn to the Notable Trees Schedule due to the following: 72.1

- The protection would make it more difficult for the Auckland Council to undertake maintenance and pruning of the trees. The trees currently need maintenance and serious pruning. The Auckland Council needs to draft a maintenance plan for the trees. 72.2
- The trees need pruning as they are getting large and pose a very serious risk to property and people with the risk of trees falling down. Additionally, they cause issues with the power lines.
- The trees are not native, only native trees should be protected. In some cities like Melbourne, they are removing plane trees. 72.3
- The large plane trees cause health issues for residents with the pollen and other allergens the trees release at certain times of the year.
- The large roots cause issues with the private drainage systems and the Watercare systems.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

Submission date: 20 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

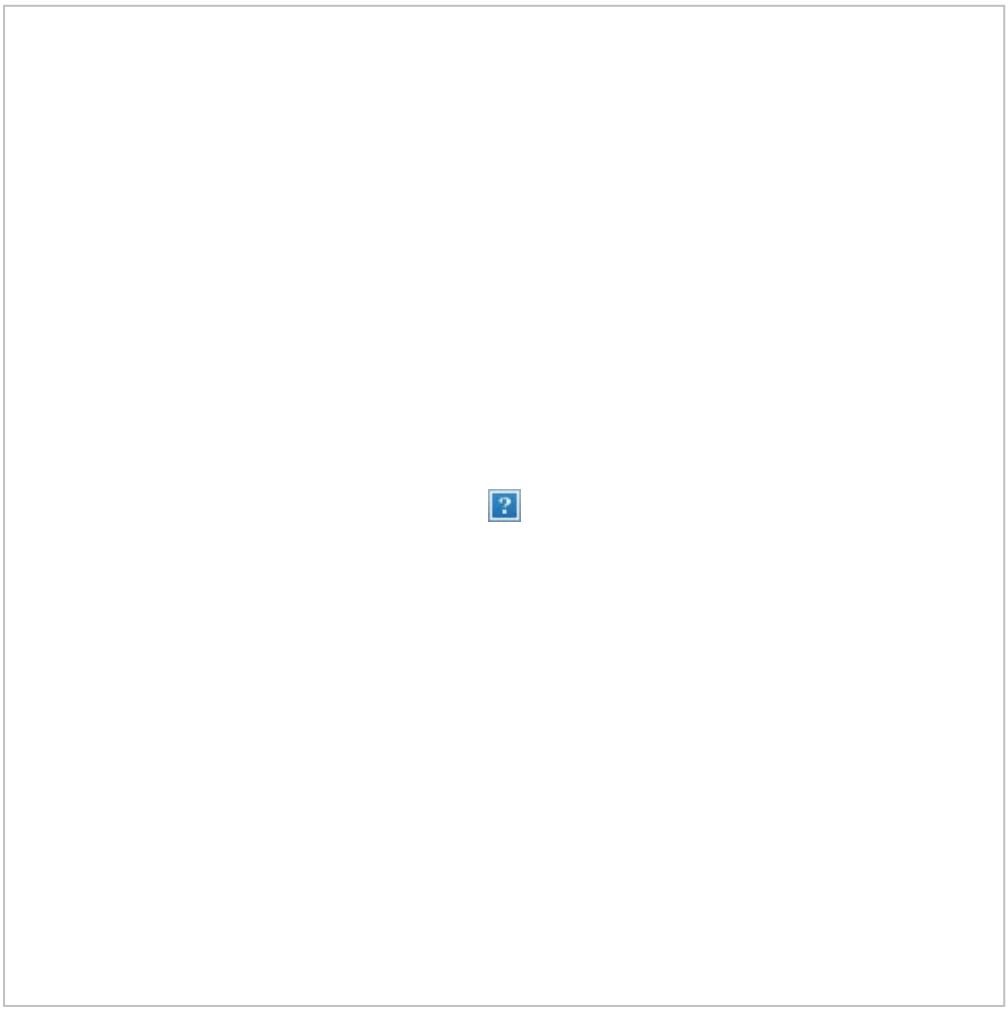
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this

email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Yvonne Mary Boyd
Date: Saturday, 21 June 2025 12:01:12 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Yvonne Mary Boyd

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address:

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
21 Glenross Drive
Wattle Downs
Auckland 2103

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Notable Trees.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Ratain heritage value trees.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Include pine tree at 14a Carnoustie Drive

73.1

Submission date: 21 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

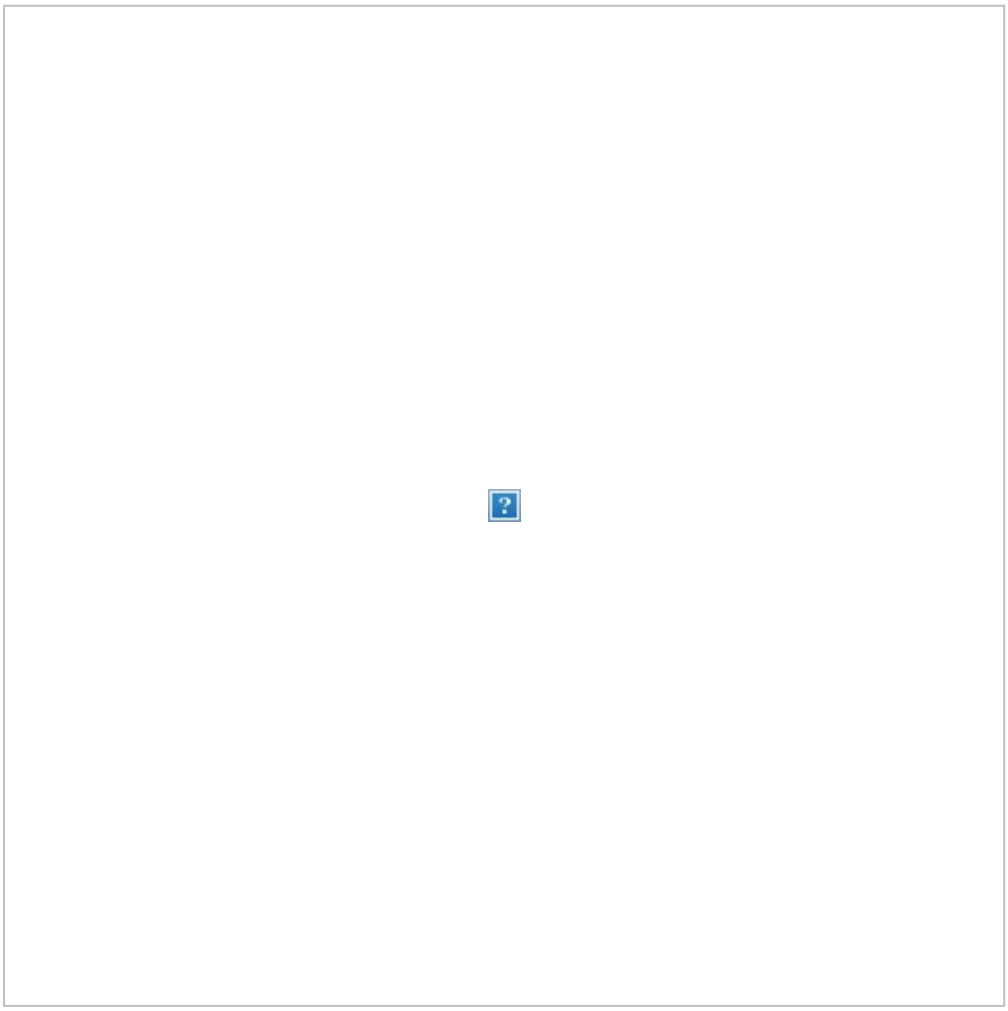
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: Deane Rogers
To: Unitary Plan
Cc: info@thetreecouncil.org.nz
Subject: Submission - Plan Change 113 -Notable Trees
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 9:45:44 am
Attachments: Supporting Images D Rogers.zip

Submission on Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 of Notable Trees

Supporting Provisions for Enhanced Stewardship and Environmental Well-being

I hereby submit my support for Plan Change 113, specifically the additions to Schedule 10 regarding notable trees. I believe these provisions are crucial for preserving and protecting the natural taonga that exists in our region.

Reasons for Support

- Unfortunately, general public and landowners cannot always be relied upon to exercise proper stewardship over notable trees. Instances of harm or destruction, often due to ignorance or lack of professional advice, highlight the need for clearer and more robust measures. For example, I am aware of a case in Hill Park, Manurewa, where three notable trees were inadvertently killed recently by a property owner. (see images) Such losses underscore the necessity for interventions like tagging and education.
- It is essential that all notable trees are clearly tagged to ensure their identification and protection. 74.1
- The residents of greater Auckland, and specifically Hill Park in Manurewa, benefit immensely from urban trees, which enhance biodiversity by supporting native birds, insects, and other species. Additionally, these trees contribute to a balanced urban lifestyle, fostering positive environmental and well-being outcomes.

Specific Provisions Supported

I endorse the recommendations and provisions put forward by the Auckland Tree Council as part of this plan change. Their suggestions are valuable and aligned with the overarching goal of safeguarding our natural heritage.

Request for Action

Therefore, I urge the council to adopt the proposed Plan Change 113 as submitted by the Auckland Tree Council. I believe this will mark a significant step forward in the protection and enhancement of notable trees in our area. 74.2

Declaration

I affirm that I ***do not seek or gain*** any advantage of trade competition through this submission. Additionally, I wish to be heard in support of my submission during the relevant proceedings.

Conclusion

The inclusion of additional notable trees in Schedule 10 and the enhanced measures proposed will serve as a vital step towards preserving Auckland's unique natural environment. I strongly encourage the council to prioritize this plan change for the benefit of current and future generations.

Submitted respectfully,

Deane Rogers
9 Collie St
Hillpark 2012
M;0223800659
P; 09 266 0776


#74


#74




aarons con



From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Deane Rogers
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 10:31:09 am
Attachments: Submission on Plan Change 113.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Deane Rogers

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Deane Rogers

Email address: rogersdeane63@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0223800695

Postal address:
9 Collie Street
Hillpark
Auckland
2102
Auckland
Auckland 2102

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan Change113

Property address: adding the 200 trees identified by Auckland tree council

Map or maps: Hillpark area

Other provisions:
those of Auckland Tree Council

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
To add further protection the natural taonga of Auckland

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Those of the Auckland tree Council

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Supporting documents
Submission on Plan Change 113.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

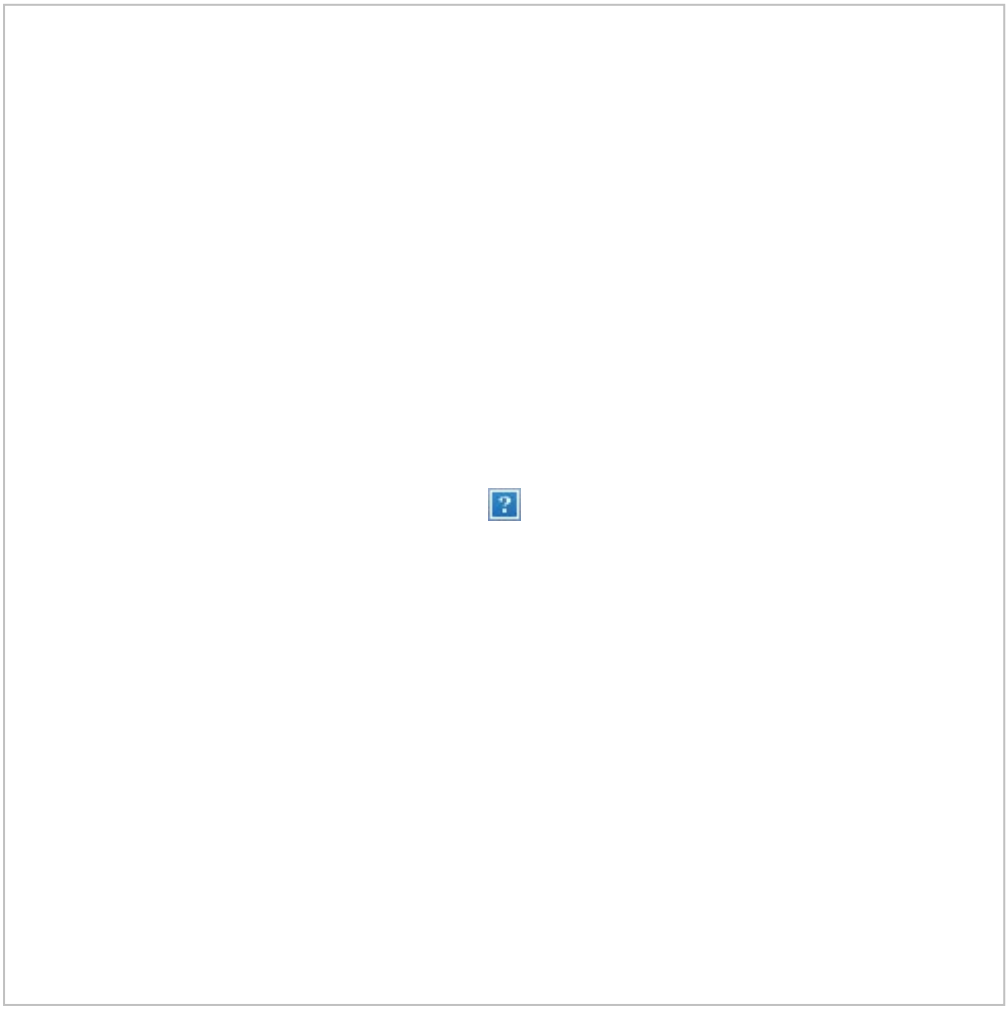
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and

erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

Submission on Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 of Notable Trees

Supporting Provisions for Enhanced Stewardship and Environmental Well-being

I hereby submit my support for Plan Change 113, specifically the additions to Schedule 10 regarding notable trees. I believe these provisions are crucial for preserving and protecting the natural taonga that exists in our region.

Reasons for Support

- Unfortunately, general public and landowners cannot always be relied upon to exercise proper stewardship over notable trees. Instances of harm or destruction, often due to ignorance or lack of professional advice, highlight the need for clearer and more robust measures. For example, I am aware of a case in Hill Park, Manurewa, where three notable trees were inadvertently killed by a property owner. Such losses underscore the necessity for interventions like tagging and education.
- It is essential that all notable trees are clearly tagged to ensure their identification and protection.
- The residents of greater Auckland, and specifically Hill Park in Manurewa, benefit immensely from urban trees, which enhance biodiversity by supporting native birds, insects, and other species. Additionally, these trees contribute to a balanced urban lifestyle, fostering positive environmental and well-being outcomes.

Specific Provisions Supported

I endorse the recommendations and provisions put forward by the Auckland Tree Council as part of this plan change. Their suggestions are valuable and aligned with the overarching goal of safeguarding our natural heritage.

Request for Action

Therefore, I urge the council to adopt the proposed Plan Change 113 as submitted by the Auckland Tree Council. I believe this will mark a significant step forward in the protection and enhancement of notable trees in our area.

Declaration

I affirm that I do not seek or gain any advantage of trade competition through this submission. Additionally, I wish to be heard in support of my submission during the relevant proceedings.

Conclusion

The inclusion of additional notable trees in Schedule 10 and the enhanced measures proposed will serve as a vital step towards preserving Auckland's unique natural environment. I strongly encourage the council to prioritize this plan change for the benefit of current and future generations.

Submitted respectfully,

Deane Rogers

9 Collie St Hill park

2102

092660776

0223800659

From: Ann Emery
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Trees submission
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 10:27:00 am

I, Ann Emery of 10/54 Manuroa Road Takanini
SUPPORT the Tree Council submission protecting all trees identified in the current round in Auckland. 75.1

Ann Emery
09 299 8597

From: Taruun Khurana
To: Unitary Plan
Cc: Shetall Khuranna
Subject: Notable tree's submission - 393 Chapel Road, East Tamaki heights, Auckland
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 10:27:10 am

Address - 393 Chapel Road, East Tamaki Heights, Auckland 2016

Re: Objection to the Proposed Inclusion of a Pōhutukawa Tree on Private Property in the Notable Tree Schedule

To Whom It May Concern,

I am writing to express my strong objection to Auckland's Council's proposal to include the pōhutukawa tree situated on our private property as 393 Chapel Road in the Notable Tree Schedule, thereby assigning it protected status.

This proposal is deeply problematic and represents a clear breach of reasonable property rights, imposes unjust burdens on homeowners, and disregards the real safety and wellbeing risks associated with this particular tree. The decision to protect this tree would not only impact us legally and financially, but it also presents ongoing physical and mental health risks - all while providing no meaningful public benefit.

We strongly oppose this proposal for the following reasons:

Purchased the Property on the Basis of the Tree Being Unprotected

Our decision to purchase this property was made in direct reliance on the fact that the pōhutukawa was not protected. This gave us a clear and lawful understanding that we could, if needed, remove the tree to suit future property needs or ensure safety. To now reverse this status is unfair and unreasonable. It significantly impacts the value, use, and autonomy of our land.

Major Safety Risk and Ongoing Threat to Life and Property

This tree poses a serious hazard during storms and high winds. Large branches overhang parts of our house, driveway, and entranceway, and there is a high risk that branches could fall, shatter windows, or injure residents. This is not a hypothetical concern - storms have already caused debris to fall dangerously close to the house. Protecting a tree that actively endangers life and property is negligent and indefensible.

Negative Impact on Daily Living and Mental Wellbeing

This tree has an ongoing, harmful effect on our physical space and mental health. Every day, we deal with:

Leaves and twigs blocking gutters and causing drainage issues,
Tree sap and debris damaging parked vehicles,
Constant fear during storm warnings and heavy winds.

This repeated disruption has a measurable impact on our wellbeing, including feelings of stress and anxiety both monetarily and mentally. What should be a safe space is compromised by a potential hazard we would no longer have the right to manage if this proposal proceeds.

Unreasonable Obstruction to Lawful Property Development

We have future plans to develop our land, including the possible construction of a small

secondary dwelling. The tree occupies a critical part of the site and would prevent this development from occurring. By protecting this tree, the Council would be actively obstructing sensible, permitted use of private land, reducing our property's value and severely limiting its potential.

No Public Benefit - Private Burden

This specific pōhutukawa tree holds no known cultural, ecological, or public significance. Imposing protective status would place the full burden of responsibility on us, with no corresponding benefit to the community - an unreasonable and unjust imposition that should not proceed.

Therefore, we urge the Council to reconsider this proposal with full recognition of its real-world impacts. The protection of this pōhutukawa tree would impose a serious and ongoing safety risk, cause mental distress and financial hardship, undermine our rights to develop and maintain our own property, and offer no wider benefit to the public or the community.

Accordingly, we request that this tree remain unprotected and that the proposal to list it in the Notable Tree Schedule be withdrawn immediately. 76.1

Kind regards,

Taruun khurana

Home owner - 393 Chapel road, East Tamaki heights, Auckland 2016

+64 210 70 70 70

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Taruun khurana
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 10:31:08 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Taruun khurana

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: taruunkhurana@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0210707070

Postal address:
393 Chapel Road
East Tamaki heights
Auckland 2016

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: 393 Chapel Road, East Tamaki heights, Auckland 2016

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Address - 393 Chapel Road, East Tamaki Heights, Auckland 2016

Re: Objection to the Proposed Inclusion of a Pōhutukawa Tree on Private Property in the Notable Tree Schedule

To Whom It May Concern,

I am writing to express my strong objection to Auckland's Council's proposal to include the pōhutukawa tree situated on our private property as 393 Chapel Road in the Notable Tree Schedule, thereby assigning it protected status.

This proposal is deeply problematic and represents a clear breach of reasonable property rights, imposes unjust burdens on homeowners, and disregards the real safety and wellbeing risks associated with this particular tree. The decision to protect this tree would not only impact us legally

and financially, but it also presents ongoing physical and mental health risks - all while providing no meaningful public benefit.

We strongly oppose this proposal for the following reasons:

Purchased the Property on the Basis of the Tree Being Unprotected
Our decision to purchase this property was made in direct reliance on the fact that the pōhutukawa was not protected. This gave us a clear and lawful understanding that we could, if needed, remove the tree to suit future property needs or ensure safety. To now reverse this status is unfair and unreasonable. It significantly impacts the value, use, and autonomy of our land.

Major Safety Risk and Ongoing Threat to Life and Property
This tree poses a serious hazard during storms and high winds. Large branches overhang parts of our house, driveway, and entranceway, and there is a high risk that branches could fall, shatter windows, or injure residents. This is not a hypothetical concern - storms have already caused debris to fall dangerously close to the house. Protecting a tree that actively endangers life and property is negligent and indefensible.

Negative Impact on Daily Living and Mental Wellbeing
This tree has an ongoing, harmful effect on our physical space and mental health. Every day, we deal with:

Leaves and twigs blocking gutters and causing drainage issues,
Tree sap and debris damaging parked vehicles,
Constant fear during storm warnings and heavy winds.

This repeated disruption has a measurable impact on our wellbeing, including feelings of stress and anxiety both monetarily and mentally. What should be a safe space is compromised by a potential hazard we would no longer have the right to manage if this proposal proceeds.

Unreasonable Obstruction to Lawful Property Development
We have future plans to develop our land, including the possible construction of a small secondary dwelling. The tree occupies a critical part of the site and would prevent this development from occurring. By protecting this tree, the Council would be actively obstructing sensible, permitted use of private land, reducing our property’s value and severely limiting its potential.

No Public Benefit - Private Burden

This specific pōhutukawa tree holds no known cultural, ecological, or public significance. Imposing protective status would place the full burden of responsibility on us, with no corresponding benefit to the community - an unreasonable and unjust imposition that should not proceed.

Therefore, we urge the Council to reconsider this proposal with full recognition of its real-world impacts. The protection of this pōhutukawa tree would impose a serious and ongoing safety risk, cause mental distress and financial hardship, undermine our rights to develop and maintain our own property, and offer no wider benefit to the public or the community.
Accordingly, we request that this tree remain unprotected and that the proposal to list it in the Notable Tree Schedule be withdrawn immediately.
Kind regards,

Taruun khurana

Home owner - 393 Chapel road, East Tamaki heights, Auckland 2016

+64 210 70 70 70

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

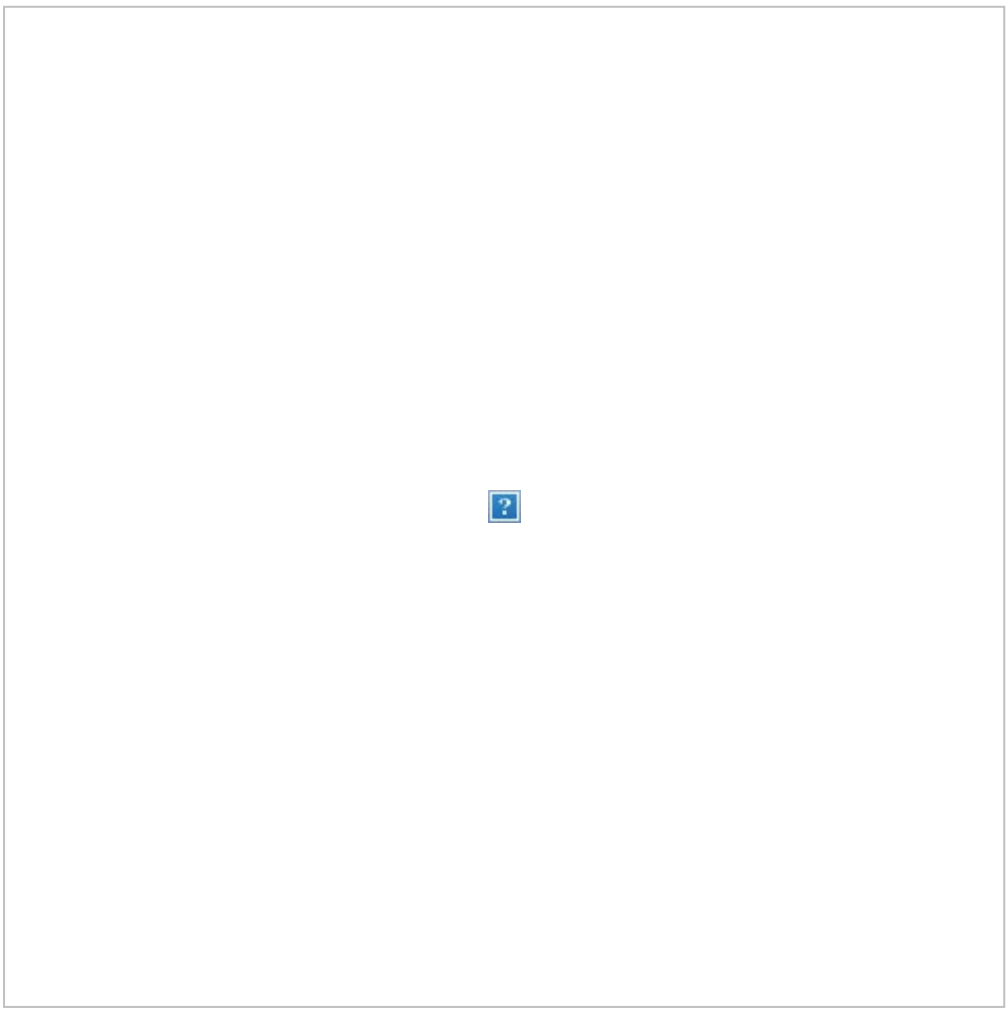
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Blake Francis Hogarth
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 3:31:06 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Blake Francis Hogarth

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: blakehogarth@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 021421987

Postal address:
27 Bayswater Avenue
Bayswater
Auckland 0622

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 notable Trees (PC113) Schedule 10 ID3078

Property address: 27 Bayswater Avenue, Bayswater, Auckland

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We are the owners of the property at 27 Bayswater Avenue. The tree root structure causes damage to the adjacent sewer line from the house to the road. It is also damaging the retaining wall around the frontage of the property and poses a risk of falling onto the house.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

77.1

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission?

Yes

Declaration

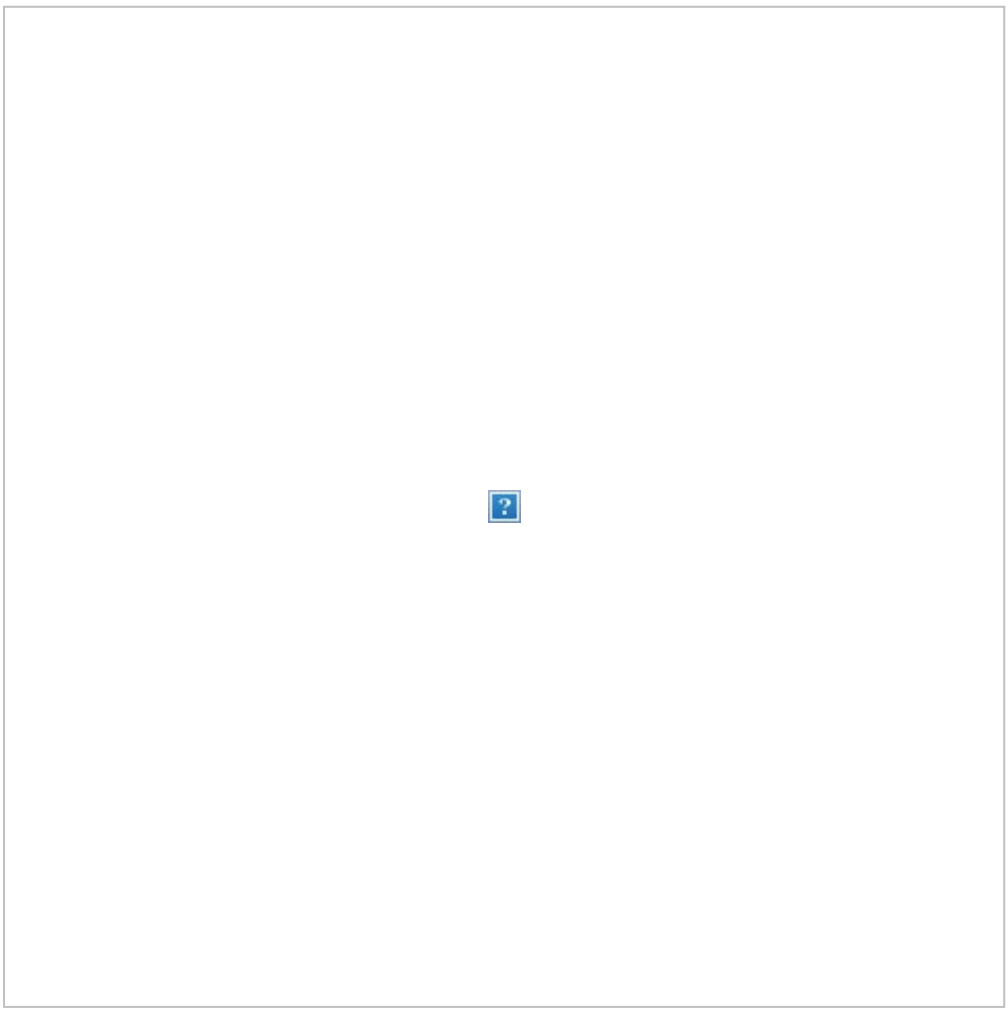
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Matthew Ford ELLIOTT and Melissa Frances ELLIOTT
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 4:31:08 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Matthew Ford ELLIOTT and Melissa Frances ELLIOTT

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: mattelliottnz@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0211623874

Postal address:
1/80 Salisbury Rd
Birkdale
Auckland 0626

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Schedule 10 ID 3138

Property address: 80 Salisbury Rd, Birkdale

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Firstly, we thank Auckland Council for accepting the nomination of the oak on our property at 80 Salisbury Rd. We have wanted to secure this listing for the tree for some years now.
We consider the oak tree at 80 Salisbury Rd a heritage tree, as part of a group of five oaks planted in the street in1918 by Orlando Durham (1889-1960), fruitgrower. This was at a time when Birkdale was a close-knit farming community, known nationally for producing the best strawberries in New Zealand. Locals know the oak trees at 77, 80, and the Salisbury/ Eskdale roundabout as the 'Durham Oaks'. The oak on the eastern Lauderdale/ Eskdale corner marked the beginning of a foot track through bush to the Birkdale lagoon.
Orlando's house remains at 4 Paramu Ave (which was originally Durham Lane). His large property covered the lower western flat of Salisbury Rd and his 5 glasshouses were the most of any grower on the North Shore, landmarks themselves for a time. His father-in-law was noted strawberry grower, James Levesque (after whom a nearby street is named). When Orlando's wife Ethel died

suddenly in 1922, James and wife moved in with Orlando and his two children. They grew produce, including tomatoes, pumpkins and fruit. The Birkdale Primary School hall is named in honour of the Durham family. Orlando's son, Gladstone (Glad) was a well-known, active member of the local community. When Glad first married, he built a house on Orlando's property at what is now 86 Salisbury Rd. That small house is now attached to the dairy.
The importance of the retention of such mature and heritage trees in this area has become greater in the past 5 years. The owner of 86 Salisbury Rd had his 'Durham Oak' cut down in January 2023 when informed of interest to have it scheduled. There has been intensive housing development in the Salisbury Rd/ Eskdale Rd area, resulting in the removal of many mature exotic trees as well as a mature pohutukawa on the corner of Fuschia Place. Two mature kauri, at 74 and 78 Salisbury Rd, have died in the past ten years. 82 Salisbury Rd and the rear of 84 Salisbury Rd have been redeveloped with all trees removed. The new owner of the neighbouring property at 2/51 Eskdale Rd has removed all the trees from their property.
As a result of these nearby changes to sections, the visual character of our oak at 80 Salisbury Rd has become more prominent. Visually it has lovely colours: spring greens, autumn browns and broad stags' heads in winter. Native birds such as ruru, tui, fantail and kereru perch regularly in the oak. Tui feed on insects from the trunk. There has also been the rare visit from a kaka to it, too.
The Durham Oaks were included in a local history book 'Strawberry Land: a BIrkdale Beach Haven local history' by historian and author Matt Elliott and published by the Kaipatiki Community Facilities Trust in 2022. This book has been used by local Early Childhood Educators, primary, intermediate and secondary schools as part of the local history curriculum. Local features such as the oak help students appreciate the history of their area, connect with landmarks both natural and built and enhance their sense of place. Matt has been asked to conduct local history walks and spoken of the history of these oak trees on said walks.
We thank you for the opportunity to support this addition to the schedule and will be greatly relieved when our oak secures its place in the Notable Trees Schedule.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments | 78.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

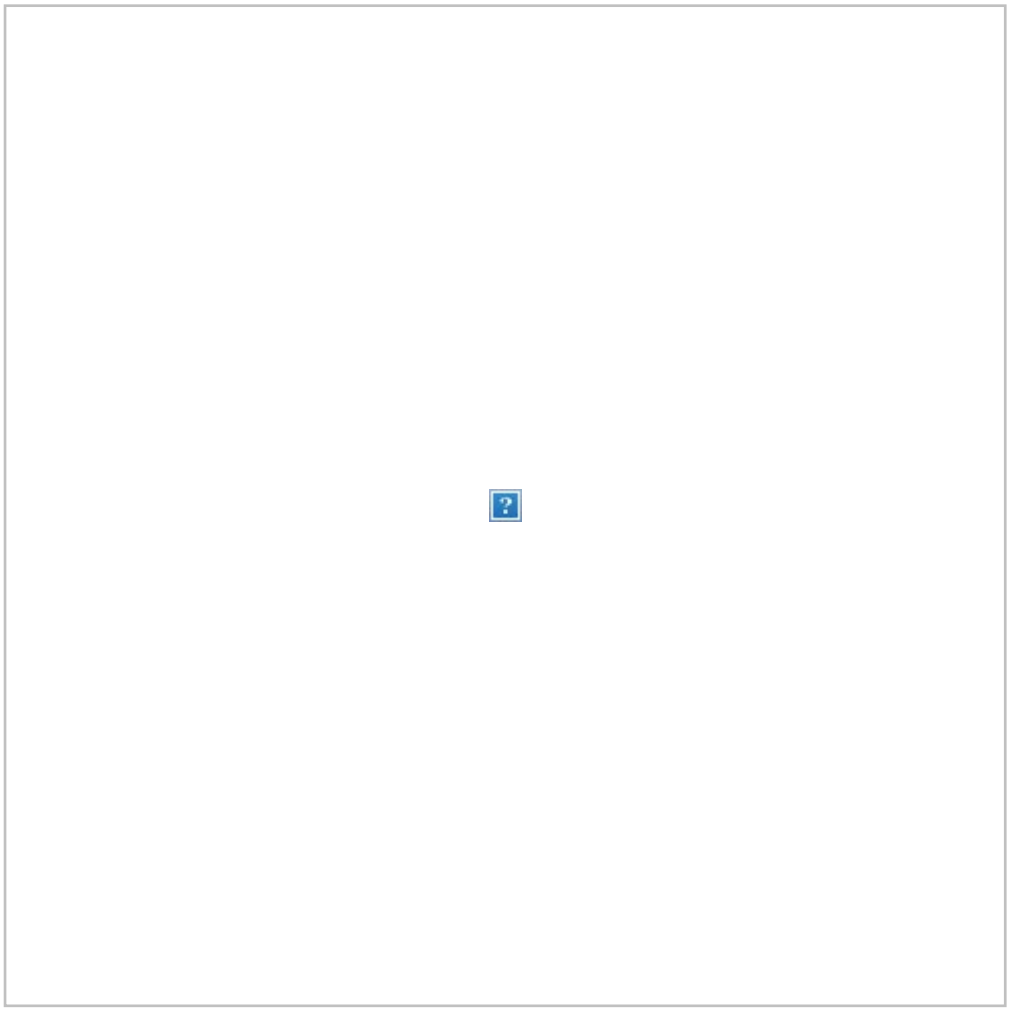
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Annette Penman
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 6:01:09 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Annette Penman

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: annette.penman22@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
25 Pluto Place
Beach Haven
Auckland 0626

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
My submission relates to Plan Change 113.
This plan change proposes adding 174 new individual trees and 29 new groups of trees to Schedule 10 Notable Trees of the Auckland Unitary Plan.

Property address: Auckland

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support the addition of the new trees to Schedule 10 of the Auckland Unitary Plan for Notable Trees. Auckland has lost many areas of tree cover in the last decade and we need to ensure that we retain more for the future - this will be good for the overall city environment, preventing climate changes where possible, and retaining certain historic trees. In fact, I think that this schedule needs to be assessed and new trees added on a regular basis. There are many areas of Auckland's North Shore that have 'areas of significant ecological importance' that perhaps could be included in future.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

79.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

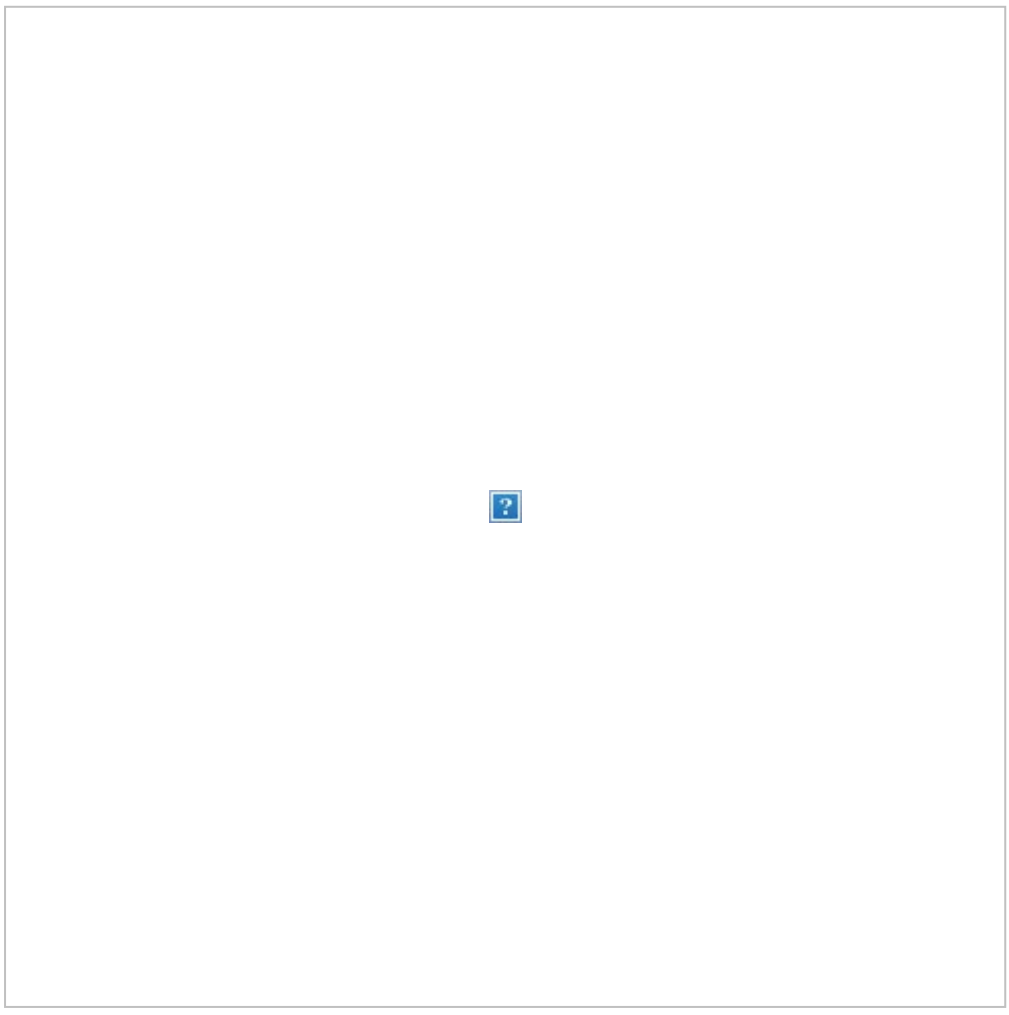
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - sunil vather
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 6:16:07 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: sunil vather

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: sunil vather

Email address: sunil.vather@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0275457763

Postal address:
98 Rawhiti Road
ONE TREE HILL
Auckland 1061

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Schedule 10 number 3021

Property address: 34 Atarangi Road, Greenlane

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I am the owner of the property at 34 Atarangi Road, Greenlane, Auckland, and I am writing to formally object to the proposed inclusion of the Pohutukawa tree located outside my property (Schedule 10, ID number 3022) in the Notable Trees Schedule.
While I fully support the preservation of Auckland's natural heritage, this specific tree poses multiple serious concerns, which I outline below:
1. Public Safety Hazard
The tree's branches are in direct contact with electrical cables, presenting a significant public safety risk. I have previously reported this issue to the Council, but no action appears to have been taken.
2. Risk of Injury and Property Damage
Several branches are old and brittle. During periods of high wind or storms, they are at risk of falling —potentially striking pedestrians, vehicles, or the house at 34 Atarangi Road. Any such event could result in substantial injury or property damage, raising serious concerns about public and private liability.

3. Ongoing Maintenance Costs and Property Damage
The tree continuously sheds excessive leaves and twigs, which collect on the roof and clog gutters. This has led to water damage and repeated roof and gutter repairs.
4. Reduced Amenity and Living Comfort
The tree's size and overgrowth significantly reduce the amount of natural light reaching the property, affecting the quality of living for occupants.
5. Lack of Council Support or Maintenance
Despite raising these concerns in the past, the Council has shown little interest in maintaining the tree or acknowledging its impact on nearby residents. This inaction is both disappointing and costly to private property owners and tenants.
Considering the above, I strongly request that this tree be removed from the Notable Trees Schedule. If the Council insists on retaining it, then it must assume full responsibility for its ongoing trimming, structural maintenance, and any damage or costs arising from its presence immediately. The current situation is neither fair nor sustainable, and the continued burden on private residents is unacceptable. 80.1

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change, but if approved, make the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: If the Council insists on retaining it, then it must assume full responsibility for its ongoing trimming, structural maintenance, and any damage or costs arising from its presence immediately. 80.2

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? No

Declaration

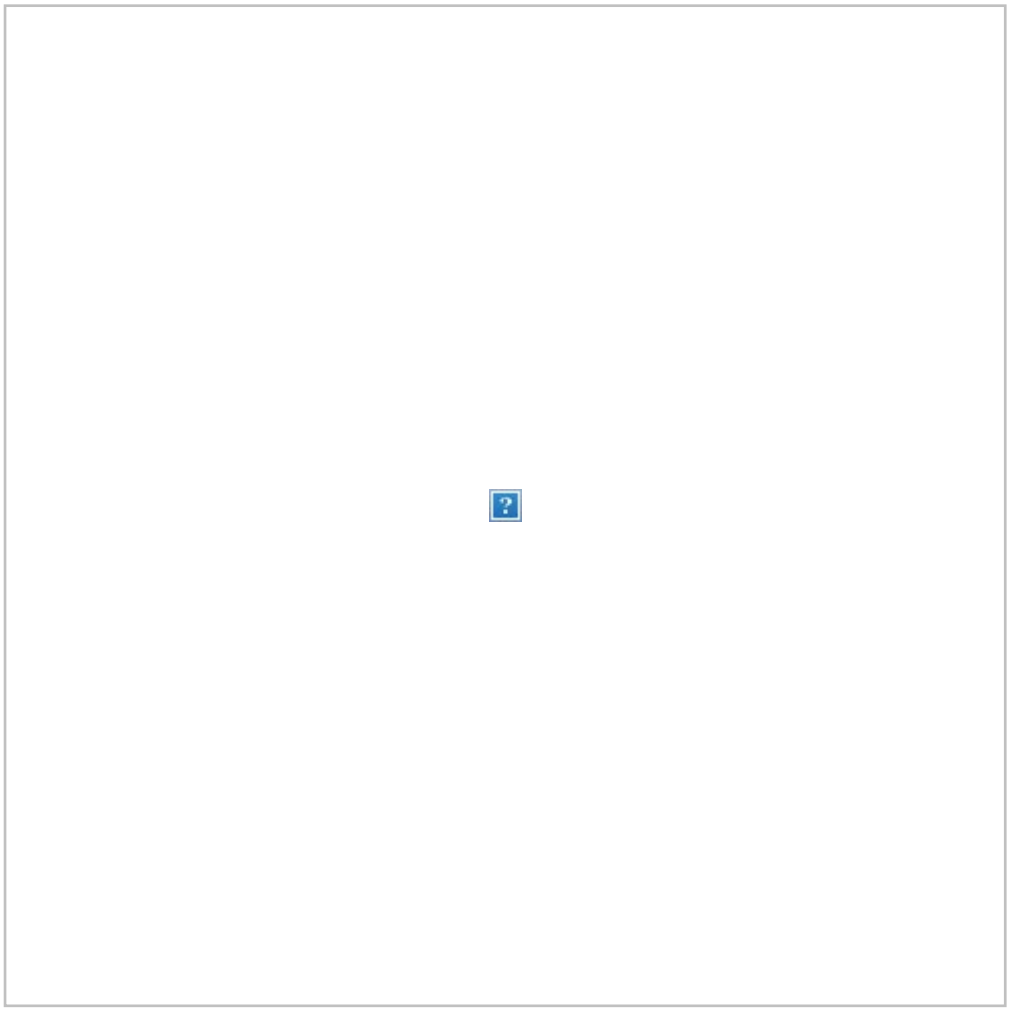
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Ezekiel Robson
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 6:16:13 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Ezekiel Robson

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: ezekiel@salubrious.org.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Notable Trees

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the protection of all trees and groups of trees proposed. I would like to emphasise my support for trees in Manurewa (10 Roys Road, 102 Hill Road, 85 Grande Vue Road, 271-273 Great South Road). I believe trees that meet the stringent criteria are worthy of protection. We should retain trees of significant age and size for their heritage value. People in Manurewa benefit from trees which supports bird and insect life. Trees in urban communities contribute to a balance in our built environment.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

81.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

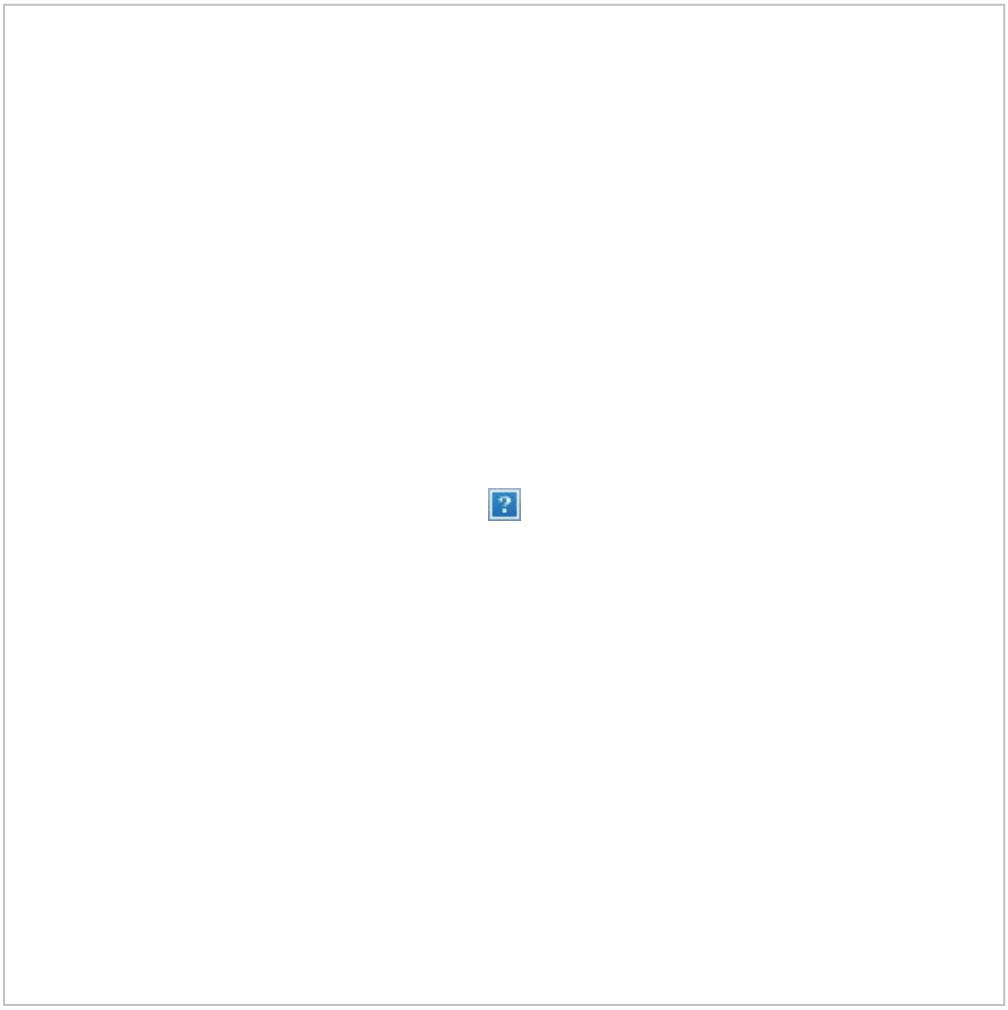
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Wendy Donaldson
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 7:31:08 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Wendy Donaldson

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: mw.dotts@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0211772023

Postal address:
71 Selwyn Road,
Cockle Bay
Auckland 2014

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Proposed plan change 113 - additions to schedule 10 notable trees schedule to the Auckland unitary plan

Property address: 73R Selwyn Road, Howick, Auckland

Map or maps: .

Other provisions:
1535 (schedule 10 ID)

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Shamrock cottage is located at 73 Swan Road Howick the proposed location of the two cypress trees the council wishes to classify as protected. The property currently has four Cypress Trees however this provision is specifying only two and my below comment's relate to all four Trees. There is extensiveDevaluation of Shamrock cottage which has been classed as a historical building, by these Trees. Shamrock cottage which operates as a cafe was required to close for approximately 8 to 12 months during 2023 / 2024, during which time the Auckland city Council spent hundreds of thousands of dollars and it’s restoration and repairs which were without a doubt caused by the Trees mentioned in this proposed provision. Since it’s reopening Shamrock cottage visually appears to be suffering from more damage damaged caused by these trees including damage to the roof which was replaced during its repairs, roots uplifting public areas and paths, disruption to the building foundations and guttering and causing extensive mould and deterioration

to the exterior of the property.

Ongoing risk to the health and safety of the general public is Evident through these Trees lifting paths used by the public. Causing the risk of injury to the general path via tripping, which happened as recently as last week. The trees are such that they have extensive dead areas within the centre of the Trees which creates the issue of falling debris and foliage.

Harm caused to these trees is evident, as they are not native to New Zealand and clearly positioned incorrectly in relation to their natural environment, they will be suffering rather than flourishing. According to 'gardenia.net' Italian Cypress has a relatively non-invasive root system compared to other large trees. However, its roots spread laterally and can extend near foundations or paved surfaces if planted too close. Proper spacing is essential to avoid structural damage.

Further research online shows that the roots on these trees spreads between 20 to 50 feet which seriously affects the foundations, property of not only Shamrock cottage but also that of my house which is located right next door.

It is my understanding that these Trees were planted in the 1970s and therefore I question their historical value. This in comparison to Shamrock cottage which I am believed is the second oldest building in counties Manukau and therefore a treasure to the community which I believe is getting destroyed by these trees.

Damage and risk to bringing down overhead powerlines is evident. The trees are currently growing through the overhead Street powerlines which cause serious risk to bringing them down in severe storms.

The acidic needles that are dropped from this tree not only clog and destroy Shamrock cottages roof and guttering but also to clog the streets guttering, stormwater drainage and flow on into the public beach which is only located within a short distance from the property.

There is major risks damage and concerns of these Trees to my property located at 71 Swan Road Howick which is right next door to the location of these trees.

My property and I continually live in the shadow of these trees which causes health concerns and deterioration to not only me but my family. They also to cause extensive damage to my property by the way of mould on the house and roof, filling the guttering with its acidic needles and causing cracking to my concrete paving through their route spreading.

The acidic needles of these Trees continually drop all year round poisoning the soil with its society which has a flow on effect preventing any of our gardens be vegetable, flowering shrubs or native plants, from growing. In other words it's killing the soil and all the plants including natives which we try to grow.

I would like to make it clear that the liability and risk to not only Shamrock cottage, my house, the public and community will have to be carried by that of the council/government in relation to these trees and the devastating affect they're not only having on the historical building at Shamrock cottage my house the public and community.

The historical value in prestige of Shamrock cottage surely outweighs that of these non-native introduced Trees and the continued Costs incurred in the protecting them under this provision and the continual damage they are creating not only to Shamrock cottage but the community

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change | 82.1

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission?

Yes

Declaration

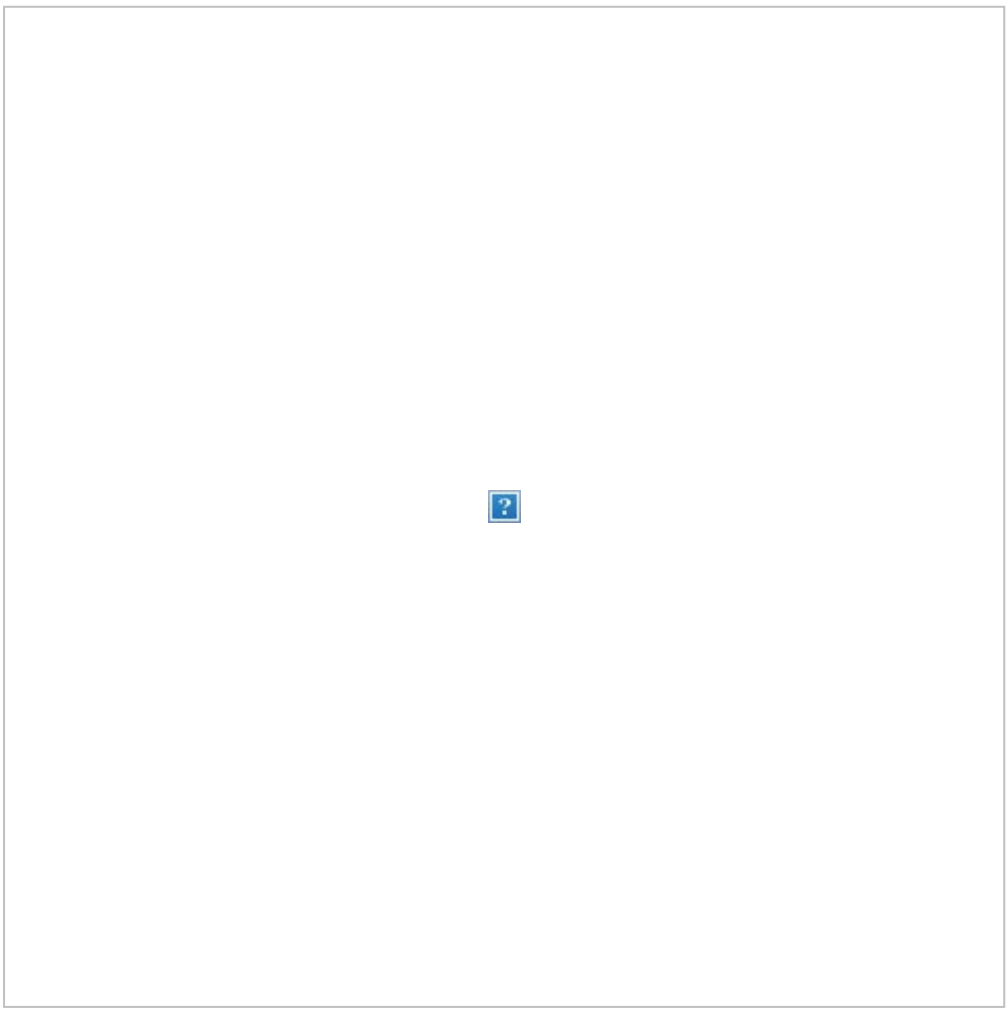
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Tauali"i Masina
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 8:16:19 pm
Attachments: Images of pavement and potential powerline damages.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Tauali'i Masina

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: simatm30@gmail.com

Contact phone number: 0225480697

Postal address:
109 Metcalfe Road
Ranui
Auckland 0610

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Plan change to add tree's to UAP

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Property Pavement Damage.
Potential Powerline Damage.
Drainage Blockage due to Tree Roots.
Tree Branches Over House.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change

83.1

Submission date: 22 June 2025

Supporting documents
Images of pavement and potential powerline damages.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

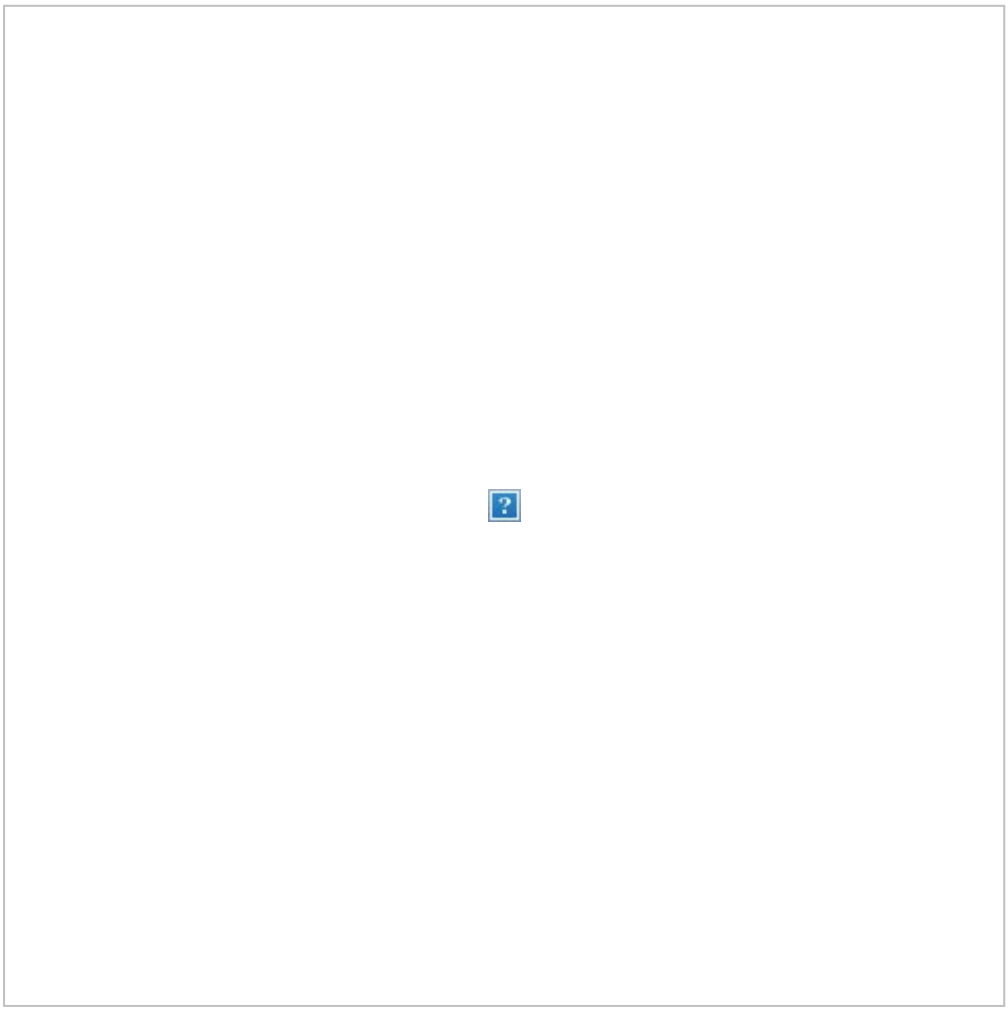
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

Tree branches close to the powerline



Cracks on Pavement



Cracks on Pavement



Cracks on Pavement



From: Rob Stephens
To: Unitary Plan
Cc: Rob Stephens
Subject: SCEHDULE 10ID: 3106 8A Kawaka Strett Titirangi Pan Change/Variation Number PC113
Date: Sunday, 22 June 2025 9:41:01 pm

Re Plan Change/Variation Number PC 113; Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule
Decline the proposed plan change / variation
I OPPOSE the plan for this tree situated at 8 A Kawaka Street Titirangi
The tree is not a Native NZ Tree - its a Coast Redwood from the USA.. The Council Arborist told me a few years ago when I called about it that "it was a Bad Tree" as its trunk has split in 2 and it now has 2 crowns. When discussed with council Arborist they refused to do anything about it.
It is a massive tree. If it falls on my house at number 8 or the hose at number 10 it will result in Fatalities if people are in the house.
The walkway between 8 and 10 Kawaka is used extensively by school children and parents to access Kaurilands Primary School. If branches come off the tree – and they do in stormy weather – there is a high likely hood of them injuring passers-by.
It shades my property, has completely buried my Power Plinth and sucks moisture and water from my garden causing cracks in my house.
The Council have never taken any interest in this tree to my knowledge and just ignored it until now.
The tree should be removed and replaced with a Native
See attached photos

84.1

I seek the following decision by Council
Decline the proposed plan change / variation

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing

Robert Stephens

Property Address : 8 Kawaka Street Titirangi Auckland 0604
Ph : 0274079168
Email : rtstephens@xtra.co.nz





From:	Joanna Beresford
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Plan Change 113 (Notable Trees) - Submission of Open Space for Future Aucklanders Incorporated
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 10:55:32 am
Attachments:	22493 - Submission of OSFFA - PC 113 (Notable Trees) .pdf

Good morning

We act for Open Space for Future Aucklanders Incorporated.

Attached is the Society's submission on PC 113 (Notable Trees).

Please contact us if you have any questions.

Kind regards
Joanna

Joanna Beresford
Partner

BERESFORD LAW

D: +64 9 307 1277
M: +64 21 114 1277
W: www.beresfordlaw.co.nz
Level 6 Waterloo Towers, 20 Waterloo Quadrant Auckland 1010. PO Box 1088, Shortland Street Auckland 1140.

Disclaimer: The information in this email is confidential and may be legally privileged. If you are not the intended recipient, please respect this and notify the sender immediately by telephone. Please also destroy the email. Thank you.

RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ACT 1991

SUBMISSION ON PRIVATE PLAN CHANGE 113 (ADDITIONS TO SCHEDULE 10 – NOTABLE TREES SCHEDULE) TO THE AUCKLAND UNITARY PLAN (OPERATIVE IN PART)

Clause 6 of First Schedule, Resource Management Act 1991

TO: Auckland Council
By Email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

SUBMITTER: **OPEN SPACE FOR FUTURE AUCKLANDERS INCORPORATED** (**the Society**) at the address for service set out below.

1. This is a submission on Plan Change 113 (**PC 113**) to the Auckland Unitary Plan (Operative in Part) (**AUP**)

2. PC 113 proposes to add additional trees to the Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule (**Schedule 10**).

3. The Society is incorporated society formed in 2023 whose members are primarily made up of community members who live close to parts of the Wairaka / Te Auaunga Precinct (**the Precinct**), being the former Unitec land, known by various names but most commonly as the Carrington Residential Development.

4. The primary purpose of the Society is to represent its members in relation to planning applications specifically around the Mount Albert area to ensure that such proposals provide sufficient open space to serve the needs of existing and future residents and otherwise contribute to a well-functioning and high amenity urban environment.

5. The Society could not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission and in any event is directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that (a) adversely affects the environment; and (b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

6. The reasons for the submission are that PC 113, as notified:

   (a) Is contrary to the sustainable management of natural and physical resources does not amount to or promote the efficient use and development of resources, and is otherwise contrary to the purpose and principles in Part 2 of the Resource Management Act 1991 (**RMA**).

   (b) Is inconsistent with objectives, policies and other provisions in the AUP and other relevant planning instruments.

   (c) Does not warrant approval in terms of section 32 of the RMA.

   (d) Will enable the generation of significant adverse effects on the environment in terms of will enable significant adverse effects on

the environment including on the social well-being of the existing and proposed residential community.

7. In particular, but without limiting the above reasons:

   (a) The Society is a regular participant in planning processes and has appealed Auckland Council's decision on Plan Change 94 (which rezones additional land from special purpose tertiary to business mixed use and provides for taller (up to 72m) and more intensive built form (**PC 94**).

   (b) Notable trees within the Precinct are mapped on the Precinct plans but are not included in Schedule 10.

   (c) Through the PC 94 submission and hearing process, submitters nominated additional trees for protection or scheduling and the Council officers assessed and identified:

      (i) additional trees that warrant scheduling; and

      (ii) an additional significant ecological area consisting of a group of mature trees adjacent to Woodward Road.

   (d) The Decision declined to include the additional trees or the SEA in the Precinct plan stating that these should be the subject of a separate plan change(s).

   (e) The Society is concerned that although PC 113 refers to having assessed nominations for additional tree scheduling in Council's data base, the additional trees identified and assessed as warranting scheduling, and the group of mature trees making up the SEA, have not been included in PC 113.

8. The Society seeks that:

   (a) All trees identified as warranting scheduling through the PC 94 process be included in PC 113, including those shown in **Attachment One**, being the council officers recommended inclusions (with additions shown in red) in the PC 94 Addendum s 42A Report. 85.1

   (b) That Area 1 shown in **Attachment Two** be assessed and included as trees or groups of trees warranting inclusion in Schedule 10. 85.2

   (c) That the trees in Area 2 of **Attachment Two** be assessed and included as a notable group of trees in Schedule 10.

   (d) That the trees in Areas 3, 4, and 5 of **Attachment Two** be assessed for trees or groups of trees warranting inclusion in Schedule 10.

   (e) The Change otherwise be amended to address the concerns in this submission. 85.3

9. The Society wishes to be heard in support of their submission. If other parties make a similar submission, the Submitter would consider presenting a joint case with them at any hearing.

DATED 23 June 2025



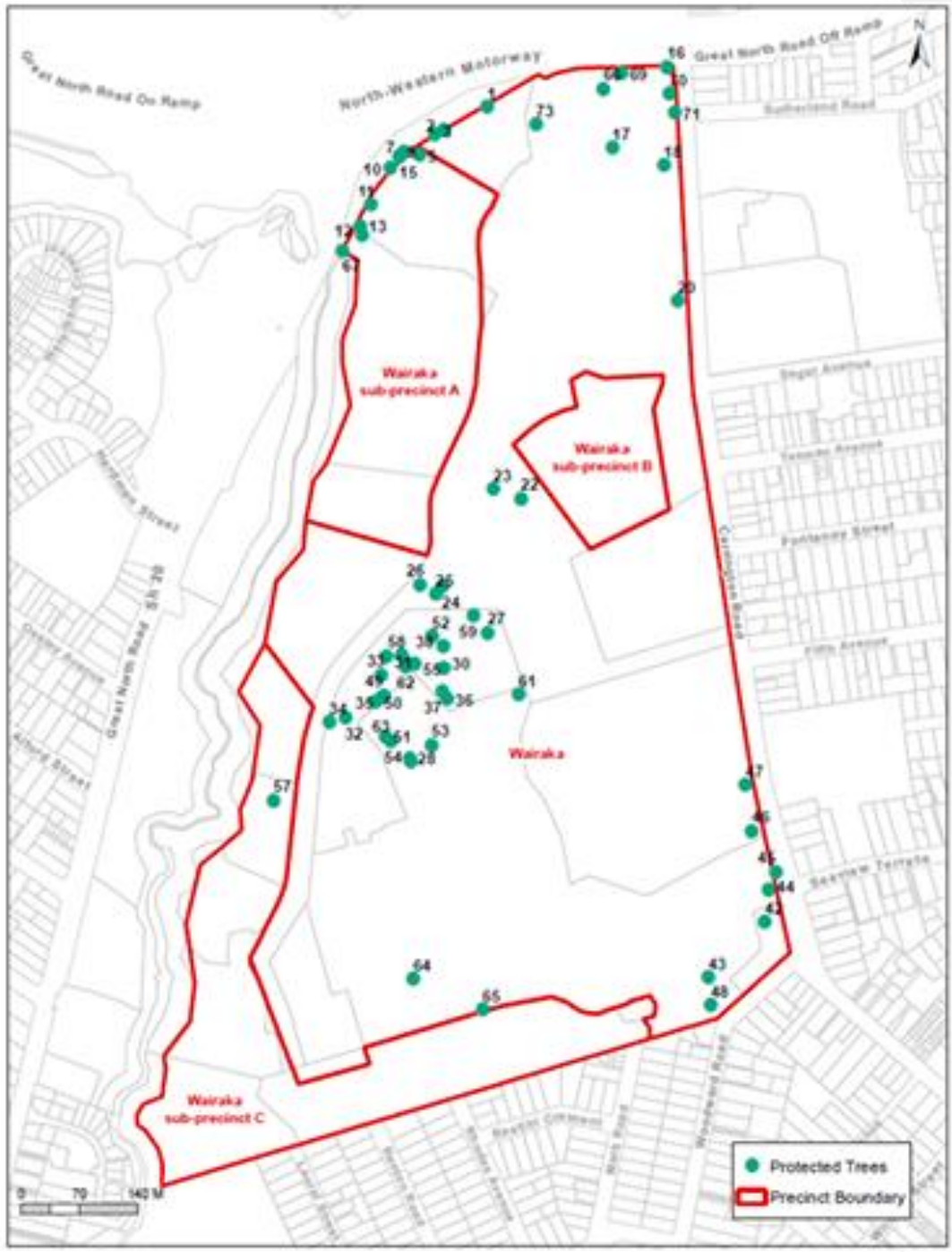
_____

JL Beresford
Counsel for **Open Space for Future Aucklanders Incorporated**

Address for service of the Submitters: Beresford Law, Level 6, 20 Waterloo Quadrant, Auckland, 1010. PO Box 1088, Shortland Street Auckland. Attention: Joanna Beresford. Phone +64 9 307 1277. Mobile: +64 21 114 1277. Email: joanna@beresfordlaw.co.nz

Attachment One: PC 94 Council officer's assessment of notable trees

Wairaka: Precinct Plan 2 – Protected Trees



ID	Common name	Auckland district	Numbers of trees	Location/ Street address	Legal description
1	Pohutakawa	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
2	Pohutakawa	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
3	Pohutakawa	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
5	Oak	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
7	Karaka	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
9	Oak	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
10	Oak	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
11	Oak	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
13	Oak	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha

ID	Common name	Auckland district	Numbers of trees	Location/ Street address	Legal description
14	Oak	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
15	Pohutakawa	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 1 DP 211427 2.62ha
16	Swaine's Gold, Italian cypress	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
17	Michelia	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
18	Sky Flower	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)	Lot 5 DP 314949
19	New Zealand Ngaio	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert	Lot 5 DP 314949
20	Mediterranean Cypress	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert	Lot 5 DP 314949
22	Mediterranean Fan Palm	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert	Lot 5 DP 314949
23	Mountain Coconut, Coco	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
24	Chinquapin	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
25	White Mulberry	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
26	Totara	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
27	Australian Frangipani	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
28	Kauri	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
29	Three Kings Climber	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)	Lot 4 DP 314949
30	Norfolk Pine	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 5 DP 314949
31	Pepper Tree, Peruvian	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)	Lot 5 DP 314949
32	Golden Ash	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 4 DP 314949
33	Jacaranda	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 4 DP 314949
34	Golden Ash	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 4 DP 314949
35	Variegated Five Finger	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)	Lot 4 DP 314949
36	Maidenhair Tree	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 4 DP 314949
37	Brazilian Coral Tree	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 4 DP 314949

ID	Common name	Auckland district	Numbers of trees	Location/ Street address	Legal description
38	Dogwood	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 4 DP 314949
~~39~~	~~Houpara~~	~~Isthmus~~	~~1~~	~~Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)~~	~~Lot 4 DP 314949~~
~~40~~	~~Oleander~~	~~Isthmus~~	~~1~~	~~Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)~~	~~Lot 4 DP 314949~~
~~41~~	~~Taupata~~	~~Isthmus~~	~~1~~	~~Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert (Unitec)~~	~~Lot 2 DP 406935~~
42	Camphor Tree	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
43	Plum Pine	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
44	Camellia	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
45	Kohuhu	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
46	Silver Poplar	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 2 DP 406935
47	Liquidambar	Isthmus	1	Carrington Road 1, Mount Albert ~~(Unitec)~~	Lot 2 DP 406935
48	Pōhutukawa	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
49	Bay laurel	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867
50	English holly	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867
51	Japanese Tanoak	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
52	Boxelder	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867

ID	Common name	Auckland district	Numbers of trees	Location/ Street address	Legal description
53	Põhutukawa	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
54	Camphor tree	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
55	Põhutukawa	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867
57	English oak	Isthmus	1	123 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	Lot 2 DP 314949
58	Pōrirī	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867
59	Copper beech	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867
61	London plane	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
62	Totara	Isthmus	1	131 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 2 SO 573867, SECT 3 SO 573867, SECT 4 SO 573867, SECT 5 SO 573867
63	Tītoki	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
64	Fern pine	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867

ID	Common name	Auckland district	Numbers of trees	Location/ Street address	Legal description
65	Dragon tree	Isthmus	1	139 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	SECT 1 SO 573867
66	Liquidambar	Isthmus	1	1 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
67	London plane	Isthmus	1	81A Carrington Road, Mt Albert	Lot 2 DP 156226
69	Liquidambar	Isthmus	1	1 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
70	Pōrirī	Isthmus	1	1 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi
71	Pōrirī	Isthmus	1	1 Carrington Road, Mt Albert	Pt Allot 33 Parish of Titirangi

Areas for further notable tree assessment and inclusion

Area1: The area around to the north of Gate 4 Accessway:



Area 2: The Oak and Magnolia Trees lining the Gate 4 Accessway:



Area 3: The flat areas surrounding Building 054 (Penman House) adjacent to Carrington and Woodward Roads, Area 4: the slope behind Penman House including the Unitec Memorial Tree Garden remembering passed staff and students. Area 5: The terraced area along the Woodward Road boundary of the Precinct and slope behind it containing mature trees and an SEA.



From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Karaka North Village Limited
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 11:00:31 am
Attachments: FINAL Submission on PC113 from KNVL.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Karaka North Village Limited

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Karyn Kurzeja

Email address: karyn@purposeplanning.co.nz

Contact phone number: 029-930-6026

Postal address:
PO Box 9600
Newmarket
Auckland 1149

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Refer to the attached submission.

Property address: 69 Dyke Road, 14 Karaka Village Parade and 62 Karaka Village Parade, Karaka.

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
Refer to the attached submission.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Refer to the attached submission.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Decline the plan change, but if approved, make the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Refer to the attached submission.

Submission date: 23 June 2025

Supporting documents
FINAL Submission on PC113 from KNVL.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

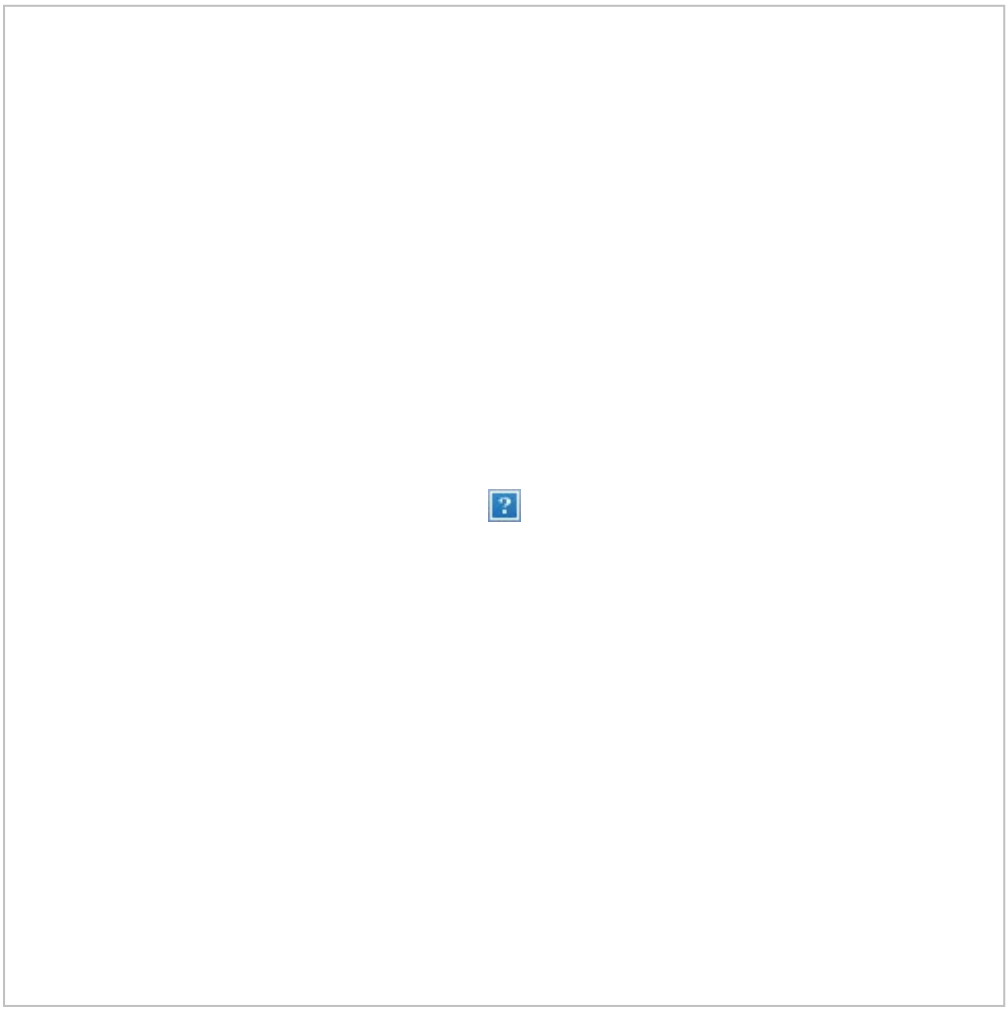
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

SUBMISSION ON A NOTIFIED PROPOSAL FOR POLICY STATEMENT OR PLAN CHANGE OR VARIATION

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991

To Auckland Council
Level 16, 135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

Attn: Planning Technician

Name of Submitter: Karaka North Village Limited

1. Karaka North Village Limited ('**KNVL**') make this submission on Plan Change 113 ('**PC113**'), Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule of the Auckland Unitary Plan ('**AUP(OP)**'), lodged by Auckland Council ('**the Council**').

2. KNVL owns the land at 69 Dyke Road and 62 Karaka Village Parade, Karaka. The land at 14 Karaka Village Parade, Karaka is owned by Karaka Village Residents Society Incorporated ('**KVRSI**'). KNVL is making this submission on behalf of KVRSI.

Karaka North Village

3. The Karaka North Village development forms part of a wider landholding held by KNVL and related companies across approximately 81 hectares of land. The wider landholding is referred to as Sub-precinct A of the Karaka North Precinct in the AUP(OP). The purpose of the Karaka North Precinct is to provide for the integrated development of a rural village settlement centred at the intersection of Dyke, Blackbridge and Linwood Roads.

4. Over the last six years, Sub-precinct A has been the subject of more than 30 resource consent applications made to develop the land in accordance with the purpose of this precinct.

Submission

5. This submission relates to PC113 which is seeking to make additions to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees. In particular, PC113 is seeking the addition of 161 new entries to include or amend in the Schedule, comprising 174 new individual trees and 29 new groups of trees.

6. In relation to the Submitters' land, PC113 is proposing that a total of 70 London Plane trees, across three groups - Group A (40), Group B (6), Group C (24) ('**the subject trees**'), be included within Schedule 10.

7. The Submitter is opposed to the inclusion of the subject trees within Schedule 10.

8. The Submitter advises that no consultation has been undertaken with them in relation to PC113.

9. The Submitter has undertaken a review of the draft tree evaluation report, which was prepared by the Council to support PC113 and has concerns with regards to the assessment of the subject trees which were considered by Council's Consultant Arborist to meet the thresholds for inclusion in Schedule 10 - Notable Tree Schedule.

10. The Submitter does not agree that the trees meet the thresholds for inclusion. More specifically, the Submitter does not consider that the subject trees meet any of the evaluation factors under Policy B4.5.2(1), being heritage or historical association, scientific importance or rarity, ecosystem service or environmental function, cultural association and accessibility and intrinsic value. The Submitter is aware that these factors are considered in the context of human health, public safety, property, amenity values and biosecurity.

11. The Submitter notes that the Consultant Arborist for the Council assessed the trees as being intrinsically notable because of a combination of factors including size, age, vigour and vitality, stature and form or visual contribution. The Submitter disagrees with the assessment. The subject trees were assessed by an arborist in April 2020, then again in October 2021 as part of the earlier resource consent applications made to develop the subject land. The Arborist assessed the subject trees as being varied in condition, and they advised that a number of dead and poor specimens were present throughout the group.

12. During the development of the site, the Submitter has for the most part retained the tree rows, however, selected trees have been removed for lot connections, roadways and berm works. The trees that were assessed as being of poor of health have also been removed and replaced.

13. The Submitter notes that a majority of the consented development works in the portion of the site where the subject trees are located are yet to be undertaken. This involves works within the root zone of the subject trees, as well as tree trimming to lift the canopies and on-going maintenance. As a consequence of detailed design, future tree removals may be required. If these subject trees were to be included within Schedule 10, this would require that additional and unnecessary resource consents would need to be sought, and there is no

certainty for the Submitter that the necessary works that are currently consented would in fact be granted. This would have significant implications for the development of this land.

14. The Submitter considers that the inclusion of the subject trees within Schedule 10 fails to meet the tests of Section 32 of the RMA.

15. Specifically, the inclusion of these groups of trees within Schedule 10 is not the most appropriate way to meet the objectives of the plan change nor achieve the purpose of the Resource Management Act. The subject trees are not significant trees, and they are already protected from inappropriate subdivision, use and development. These subject trees are being retained for future generations though the imposition of conditions of granted resource consents on the subject land.

16. The Submitter therefore considers that including these subject trees within Schedule 10 would ultimately undermine the purpose and value of the Notable Trees Schedule and its associated objective and policies in D13. Notable Trees Overlay of the AUP(OP).

17. The proposed scheduling of the subject trees is therefore an inefficient and ineffective method to achieve the plan change objectives.

18. Further, the costs of scheduling the subject trees will outweigh any additional benefits that would result, as the subject trees are being retained during the subdivision and development of the subject land and if included in Schedule 10 would impose further consenting costs associated with their on-going retention and maintenance and remove the permitted activity benefits and the reasonable use that the Submitter currently has.

19. Scheduling of the subject trees would also result in more costs to the Council relating to the provision of advice involving any maintenance works on the subject trees and for the processing of any additional resource consents that would be required relating to the trees if the proposed scheduling was accepted.

Decision Sought

20. The Submitter seeks that Auckland Council:

    a) Reject the inclusion of these subject trees within Schedule 10 – Notable Trees. 86.1

21. The Submitter seeks such alternative, further or consequential relief as may be required to address the concerns raised in this submission.

Procedural Matters

22. The Submitter could not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

23. The Submitter wishes to be heard in support of this submission. Karaka North Village Limited would consider presenting a joint case at the hearing.

Address for Service:

Karaka North Village Limited
C/- Purpose Planning Limited
PO Box 9600, Newmarket
Auckland 1149

Attention: Karyn Kurzeja
Karyn@purposeplanning.co.nz
029-930-6026

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Hagen Issell
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 11:30:38 am
Attachments: Supporting images 526 Sandspit Rd ID 3062.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Hagen Issell

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: hagen.issell@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
526 Sandspit Road
RD2 Warkworth
Auckland 0982

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Overlay Rules: Notable Trees (Schedule 10) - to restrict activities such as pruning, removal, and development near scheduled trees.
This submission pertains to the addition of an English Oak (Quercus robur) with ID 3062 at 526 Sandspit Road and clarification of factors relating to the application of criteria B4.5.2 (1) specifically the tree does not meet the sufficient thresholds and imposes undue burden on the property without sufficient public benefit. This submission proposes that the tree is excluded from the schedule amendment.

Property address: 526 Sandspit Road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
We the property owners of 526 Sandspit Road oppose the proposed inclusion of the English Oak tree ID 3062 in Schedule 10 of the Auckland Unitary Plan for the following reasons:

1. Does Not Meet Criteria in B4.5.2 (1).

The tree does not demonstrate exceptional arboriculture value, nor does it have any particular

historic, cultural, or ecological or biosecurity significance under the assessment framework set out in B4.5.2 (1).

2. Unreasonable Restrictions on Property Use

Scheduling this tree will impose ongoing costs and regulatory burdens (e.g., resource consent for maintenance and pruning activities) on the property owner, without a significant offset in public gain. This undermines the rural amenity, productive functionality and potentially impinges on general access to the property. Specifically:

2. a) The oak tree is located within a cattle/sheep race and loading ramp at the entrance to the property that has been used for stock movement on and off the rural properties at both 526 and 528 Sandspit Road. The race was built many years ago around the oak tree and can still function as a race and loading ramp but needs regular pruning of the oak tree to be kept functional. While we the current owners of 526 Sandspit Rd are focusing on Equestrian activities and not currently actively using the race, we need to retain the ability to move stock on and off the property via the race without undue regulatory burden as should reasonably be expected on a rural property.

2. b) The property at 526 Sandspit Road is currently in use as an Equestrian Facility and horse trucks (and potentially other trucks and large vehicles) need to enter the property. The oak tree significantly overhangs the main entrance driveway and needs careful and regular pruning on the driveway side to enable trucks to pass without damage to the truck or the tree.

2. c) Stock grazes in the paddock around the oak tree, which provides valuable shelter, but needs regular pruning of the lower branches to allow stock to take shelter under and around the oak tree.

See Supporting images 526 Sandspit Rd ID 3062.pdf – image 1 indicates Oak tree overhang and proximity to the sole entranceway to the property. Images 1, 2 and 3 also show location of Oak tree within the cattle/sheep race and loading ramp.

3. Lack of Public Benefit or Visibility

The tree is located on a 14.6-hectare rural property and does not provide particular amenity, landmark value, or visual benefit to the broader community. Unlike trees on public land or prominent public areas, this tree offers no substantial public contribution.

The 4.4km section of Sandspit Road from Sharp Road to Matakana Road intersection that this tree can be briefly seen from is a busy rural road with no safe pedestrian access and low bicycle usage. The majority of traffic on the road is vehicular. The distance that the tree is visible to vehicles is just over 100 metres. The time for a vehicle to travel this distance at 80 kmph is 4.9 seconds. It is possible many travelers of the road would not specifically notice the oak tree amongst the diverse and generally rich other vegetation along this stretch of road.

See Supporting images 526 Sandspit Rd ID 3062.pdf which illustrates the distance of the tree from the road and the amount of exposure to public view.

4. Potential Safety and Maintenance Concerns

The oak’s size and location create maintenance obligations and risk management concerns in respect of vehicles and people entering the property. These would be more difficult and expensive to address if consent is required for necessary works.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: Remove Tree ID 3062 from Schedule 10 Notable Trees register

87.1

Submission date: 23 June 2025

Supporting documents
Supporting images 526 Sandspit Rd ID 3062.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

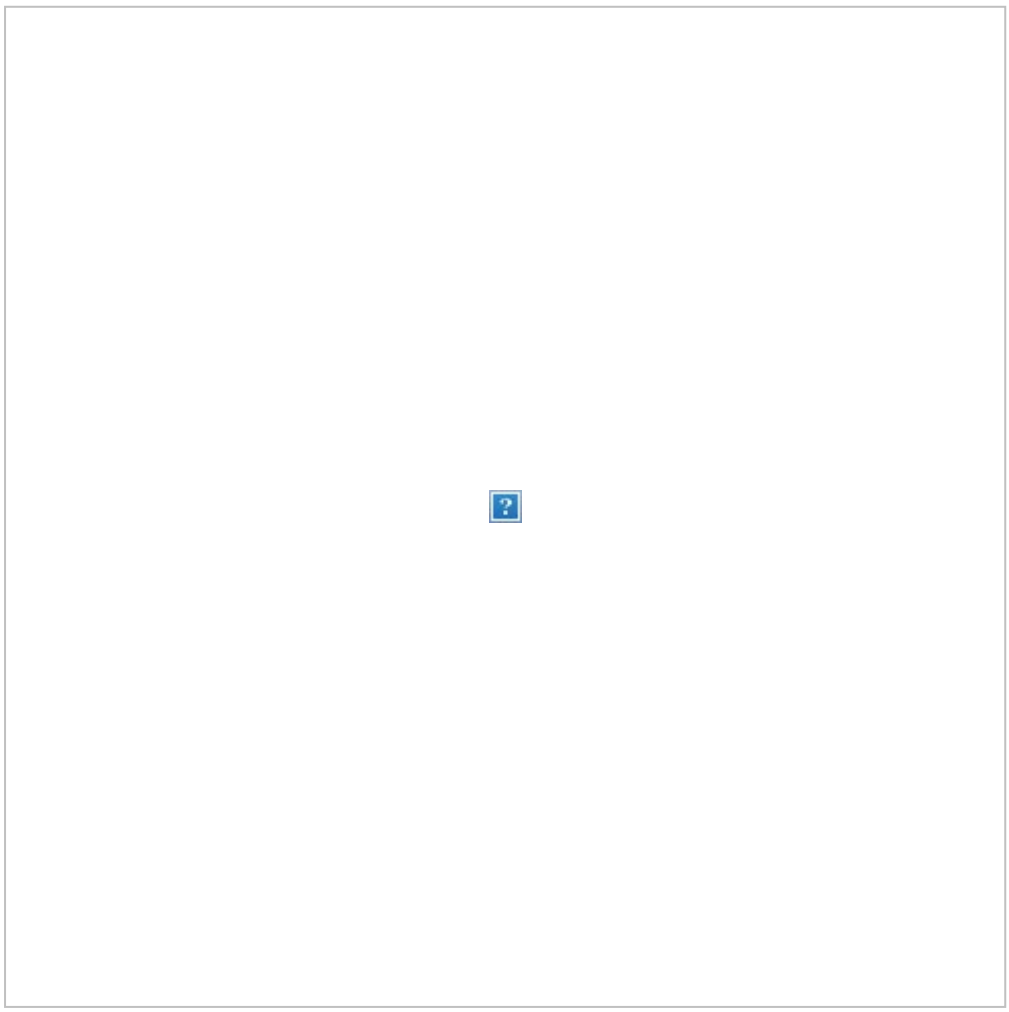
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

1. Front Entrance Way View - 526 Sandspit Road



2. Western Approach View - 526 Sandspit Road



3. Eastern Approach View - 526 Sandspit Road



4. Distance Exposed to Public View - 526 Sandspit Road



From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Susanne Vincent
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 1:00:50 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Susanne Vincent

Organisation name:

Agent's full name:

Email address: susannevincent@outlook.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
124 Victory Road,
Laingholm
Auckland 0604

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: 126 Victory Road, Laingholm, Auckland 0604

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
I fully support the addition of all the listed notable trees to Schedule 10, including the puriri at 126 Victory Road (#3068). To have these trees added to the Schedule provides great benefit. I appreciate very much that this Plan Change is now being made.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

88.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 23 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

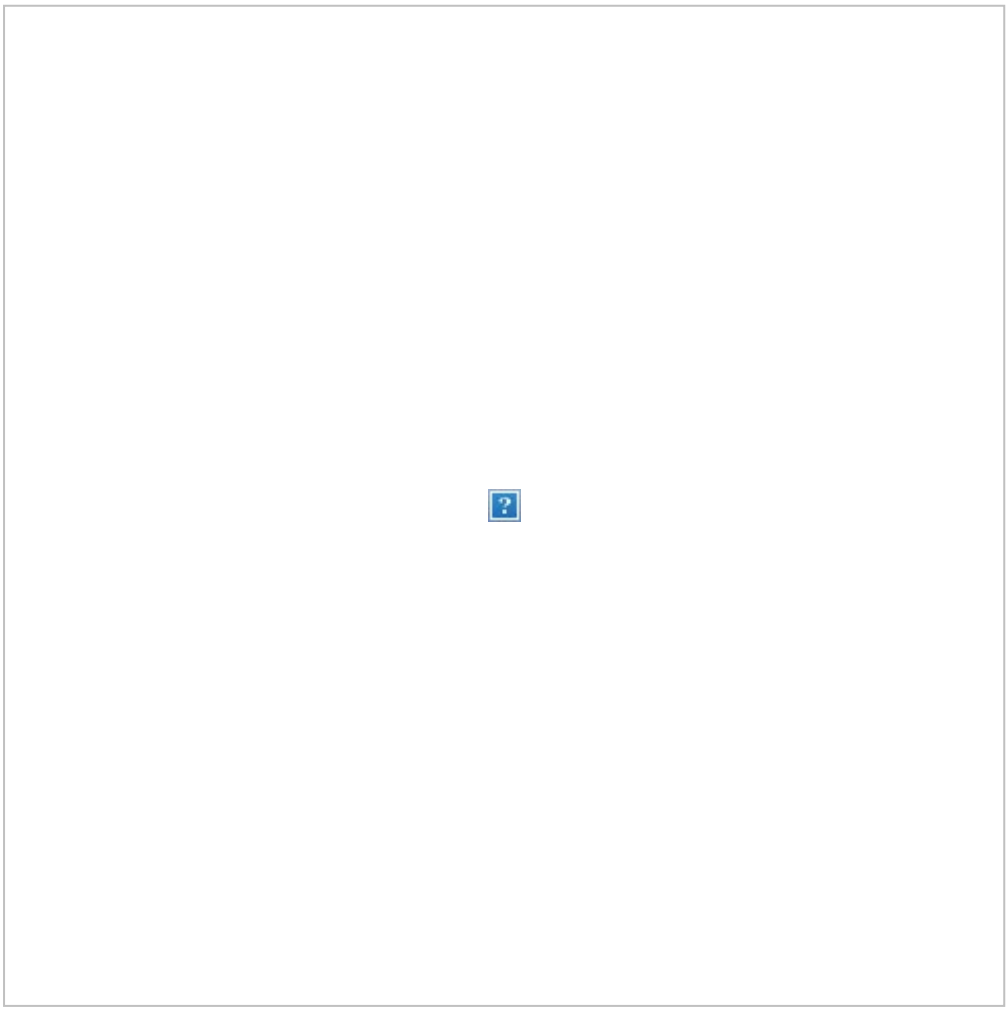
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From: K Vernon
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Submission to Proposed Plan Change 113 Notable Trees
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 1:06:50 pm
Attachments: Submission PC 113.pdf

Attention: Planning Technician, Unitary Plan, Auckland Council
Please find attached a submission to proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees.
Regards
K Vernon

Planning Technician

Auckland Council

Private Bag 92300

Auckland 1142

unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Submission on notified Plan Change to the Auckland Unitary Plan

Submitter: K Vernon

Email: kvernon@xtra.co.nz

Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees

Position

1. I support the limitations on the scope of the Plan Change as notified.
2. I support Council's rejection of those nominations held by Council up to and including June 2024 that Council has not included on the list of proposed additions to Schedule 10 under this Plan Change 113.
3. I oppose the inclusion of any new additions or amendments beyond those listed under Plan Change 113 at the time of notification. 89.1
4. With respect to the proposed additions it is difficult to assess the justification for individual nominations as the evaluation calculations and comments against the assessment criteria set out in the Policies of B4.5.2 have not been included in the documents notified. This information must be provided. I reserve my position on this aspect of the Plan Change 89.2

All other amendments proposed by Auckland Council

5. All amendments not covered by the above submission points are supported. No further changes are to be made.

Decision sought from Auckland Council

6. The following decisions are sought from Auckland City Council:
   (a) Make changes and amendments to Plan Change 113 and take actions as necessary to fully address the above submission points as a condition of acceptance; and 89.3
   (b) Make such other amendments to the Auckland Unitary Plan as are necessary or appropriate as a consequence of the primary relief sought. 89.4

Administrative

7. My Submission relates to all of the proposal.

8. I could not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

9. I wish to be heard in support of my submission.

K Vernon

Signed by typing name above

22 June 2025

Email: kvernon@xtra.co.nz

From:	Gerard Cleary
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission on Plan Change 113 to the Auckland Unitary Plan [AH-DMS.FID1726869]
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 1:25:12 pm
Attachments:	Submission on Plan Change 113 to Auckland Unitary Plan - John _ Sandy Boyd(8600313 1).pdf

Dear Sir/Madam

Please find **attached** for filing a submission on behalf of John & Sandy Boyd of 119 View Road, Campbells Bay, North Shore.

I would be grateful if you could confirm receipt of this submission as soon as practicable.

Kind regards

Gerard Cleary
Partner

t: +64 3 364 3809 | m: +64 21 227 5500
anthonyharper.co.nz

This email from Anthony Harper is intended solely for the use of the addressee and may contain information that is confidential or subject to legal professional privilege. If you receive this email in error please immediately notify the sender and delete the email.

SUBMISSION ON PUBLICLY NOTIFIED CHANGE TO THE AUCKLAND UNITARY PLAN

To: Auckland Council

Name of Submitter:

- John Kenneth & Sandy Anne Boyd

This is a submission on the following proposed plan:

- Plan Change 113 to the Auckland Unitary Plan

The submitter could not gain a trade competition advantage through this submission.

The parts of the Plan Change that the submission relates to are:

- The proposed addition of a group of Pohutukawa trees located at 19 View Road, Campbells Bay, North Shore within the Notable Trees Schedule of Chapter L to the Auckland Unitary Plan. The group of trees are identified as Schedule ID 3070 within Attachment A to the s 32 Report prepared for Plan Change 113.

The submission is:

The group of Pohutukawa Trees on 19 View Road, Campbells Bay have been identified as notable by reference to Natural Heritage Policy B4.5.2 of the Auckland Regional Policy Statement.

Specific reference is made to Policy B4.5.2.(1)(e) within Appendix A of Plan Change 113 as justification for identifying the group of Pohutukawa Trees as notable. Accordingly, it is explicit that the trees:

a) Do not have any identified heritage or historical association- (B4.5.2.(1)(a);

b) Are neither scientifically important nor rare- B4.5.2.(1)(b);

c) Do not provide any ecosystem service or environmental function of note - B4.5.2.(1)(c); and

d) Do not have any significance in terms of cultural association and accessibility - B4.5.2.(1)(d).

The above has been confirmed by the Notable Tree Evaluation undertaken on behalf of the Council.

The Boyds dispute that the group of trees should be identified as notable on the basis of asserted intrinsic values. The Boyds consider that a proper assessment of factors such as size, vigour and vitality, statute and form or visual contribution would conclude that there is nothing about the group of trees that is of particular note or significance. Rather, the best description of the group of trees is that it is merely a typical group of coastal residential Pohutukawa.

The Boyds are concerned at the implications of scheduling the group of Pohutukawa Trees for future use of their property, including replacement of the current dwelling. This may require removal of some of the group of trees, which would require a discretionary activity resource consent. The cost, delay and uncertainty of outcome associated with this process are unreasonable in the context of a group of trees with limited value. The Boyds therefore hold the view that the s 32 Assessment supporting Plan Change 113 incorrectly states that one of the benefits of scheduling is that it provides certainty to landowners. Overall, the Boyds consider that s 32 analysis overstates the benefits of Plan Change 113 and understates the costs on individual landowners.

The following relief is sought:

The Boyds request that the group of Pohutukawa trees at 19 View Road, Campbells Bay be excluded from the Notable Trees Schedule in Chapter L of the Auckland Unitary Plan. 90.1

The Boyds wish to be heard in support of their submission.

If others make a similar submission, the submitters will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing.



_____

Signature of submitter
(or person authorised to sign
on behalf of submitter)

23 June 2025

_____

Date

Address for service of submitters:

John & Sandy Boyd C/- Anthony Harper Lawyers
PO Box 2646
Christchurch
Phone: 03 379 0920, Fax: 03 366 9277
Contact person: Gerard Cleary Gerard.cleary@ah.co.nz

From:	Alan King
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission on Proposed change 113
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 2:59:51 pm
Attachments:	Submission on the Proposed Scheme Change 113.docx

Hello Diana,

Please find attached my submission on the proposed plan change 113 - additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees.

Thanks
Alan King

Objection to the Proposed Scheme Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule to the Auckland Unitary Plan.

Specifically this objection refers to Schedule 10 **ID #3100** – a Sydney Red Gum located at 76 Grand Drive, Remuera.

My Interest

I own the neighbouring property at 74 Grand Drive.

What do we know about this species?

The reference below [1] cites that the height of the specimen, located at Hobsonville, is 28m and its crown spread is 37m.

The second reference [2] cites a tree in Conscript Pass, Sydney, Australia as being 45m tall.

The Grand Drive Tree

My estimate of the height of the gum at 76 Grand Drive is 15m and it's spread about 17m.

So the tree at present is about a third to half of the height, and half of the crown spread, it can be expected to attain.

What is the problem?

1. This tree is planted about 15 m from my home. If it toppled over in a storm now it would (by my estimates) just touch my home if it fell in my direction. Clearly with the expected growth, it will in future be a major hazard to the integrity my home.

2. In summer the tree shades my home in the morning at its present height, but clearly this will get much worse as the tree doubles[1] (or

even triples[(2)]) in height.

3. There is already damage to the footpath (see below) caused by roots which is probably attributable to the gum tree. As a ratepayer, I am unhappy to see my rates wasted fixing a preventable problem.



4. The tree leaves a considerable mess beneath it (and therefore all over the footpath). This carpet of dried flammable material under the gum is a potential fire hazard.



5. The tree showers the neighbourhood with pollen during flowering, which has the potential to have health implications for the entire neighbourhood.

Conclusion

The presence of this juvenile tree in a built up area provides a lot of potential hazards as detailed, which will only get worse if not removed, but offers nothing in return. Gum trees are Australian weeds and should be treated as such before they become an unnecessary hazard to health and home. 91.2

I oppose this tree being added to the Schedule. 91.1

References

(1) https://register.notabletrees.org.nz/tree/view/334%20
(2) https://www.inaturalist.org/taxa/83379-Angophora-costata

Yours faithfully,

Alan King

From:	Geoff Hardy
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submissions by G W Hardy in relation to PC 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule - 25 Paritai Drive - Rimu - I.D. 3053
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 3:52:15 pm
Attachments:	Submission on a notified proposal - pc113-form-5.pdf G. W. Hardy Submissions.docx

Thank you for the opportunity to make submissions, which are attached.

Geoff Hardy
Corporate Insight Ltd, trading as
Geoff Hardy Construction Services
Email: geoffhardy@constructionservices.net.nz
Phone: +64 22 374 5164

Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

By taking part in this public submission process your submission will be made public. The information requested on this form is required by the Resource Management Act 1991 as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as Auckland Council. Your name, address, telephone number, email address, signature (if applicable) and the content of your submission will be made publicly available in Auckland Council documents and on our website. These details are collected to better inform the public about all consents which have been issued through the Council.

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991
FORM 5

Auckland Council
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau

Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician
Auckland Council
Level 16, 135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Geoffrey Wilson Hardy

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Bean Rock Trust

Address for service of Submitter

25 Paritai Drive, Orakei, Auckland 1071

Telephone: 223745164 Email: geoffhardy@constructionservices.net.nz

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 113

Plan Change/Variation Name: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or

Property Address: 25 Paritai Drive - Rimu - I.D. 3053

Or

Map

Or

Other *(specify)*

Submission

My submission is: (*Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)*

I **support** the specific provisions identified above ☐

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above ☒

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes ☐ No ☒

The reasons for my views are:

Please see attached separate sheet

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation	☐
Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below	☐
Decline the proposed plan change / variation	☒
If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below.	☐

I wish to be heard in support of my submission	☒
I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission	☐
If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing	☐

G. W. Hardy
Signature of Submitter
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

06/22/2025
Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could ☐ /could not ☐ gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am ☐ / am not ☐ directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Submissions by G W Hardy in Opposition to PC 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule - 25 Paritai Drive - Rimu - I.D. 3053

Dated 23 June 2025

This tree was previously nominated in 2012, and after submissions and a hearing, the nomination was declined. Nothing has materially changed since then.

I note that the Guidelines for Nominating a Notable Tree for Evaluation state that "In some cases nominated trees have been previously evaluated; so unless new information becomes available, they will not be re-evaluated." That clearly applies to this particular tree. I don't know why I am required to go through this process again.

I understand there was an evaluation of the tree done in June 2023, which I have now obtained a copy of. I largely agree with the evaluation, except for four errors in it:

1. In Table 2 (Effects of the tree to take into account) it suggests that the negative impacts on human health and on the property itself can be managed through arboricultural or property management means. There is no clarification of what those means are or how affordable they might be, but I disagree with the conclusion for the reasons outlined below.
2. Under the Evaluation of Tree-Specific Factors, the tree is described as "The largest and most significant of its species in the region, growing in waterlogged area of field". I agree that it is probably the largest rimu in the street, but certainly not the largest "in the region". We are surrounded by extensive tracts of native and exotic trees, including Bastion Point, Orakei Basin, Purewa Outlet, Kepa Bush, and Tamaki Drive.
3. I don't know what to make of the description "growing in waterlogged area of field". It is growing on a steeply sloped bank in a central location near the top of our section.
4. Under "Visual Contribution", it is stated "Local Park/community/beside minor road or feeder road/catchment (eg. between 100 to 5,000 viewers daily)". It is not in a local park or community area, nor in an open space or a prominent location. It is on a private property and is partially obscured from view by a stone wall. It can only be seen roughly 100 metres away in either direction. These days, now that the tour buses no longer use the route, Paritai Drive is a relatively quiet street and not a major thoroughfare. The attributed score of 5 significantly overstates its visibility, and on a relativity basis it cannot compare with trees that genuinely deserve that score.

There is nothing particularly special about this tree. It is a mature rimu, one of two on our property, and one of millions of similar examples throughout New Zealand.

It is only visible from our own street, or the houses above us in the immediate locality. Its bottom third is obscured from view by the stone wall on the street frontage, so passers-by can only see the top two thirds.

None of the “Special Factors” apply. It was planted by the previous owners of the property probably some time in the 1950s or 1960s, presumably as an aesthetic feature, along with approximately 20 other trees. It has no special heritage, scientific, ecosystem, cultural, or intrinsic value.

In terms of tree-specific factors, I would score it as follows:

- Age and health: 6
- Character or form: 5
- Size: 5
- Visual contribution: 2
- Total: 18

That is consistent with how the tree scored last time. Not every nominated tree gains automatic protection. Some simply do not meet the threshold, and this is one.

It is less than 75 years old. I have historical photos of the house soon after it was built (ie. dating back to around 1940) and some 10-15 years later (ie. dating back to around 1950-55, when there was substantially greater development in the neighbourhood). In neither of those photos is there any sign of the tree.

It is only one of many mature trees on our property, which include pohutukawa, karaka, totara, rimu, puriri, and various exotic species. It is not even the tallest one. I have since planted nikau, kahikatea, kauri, a large variety of large palm trees and tree ferns, bananas, bamboo, puka, and a host of other smaller native and exotic species.

I have resided on the property for 35 years. I am a tree hugger by nature. I simply want the freedom to decide which trees to preserve and which to replace.

We adjoin a kilometre-long bush reserve along Tamaki Drive that is a literal forest of native trees, and many of our neighbouring properties have similar vegetation to our own. There is no shortage of tree canopy in our immediate area.

Although I have preserved this particular rimu for the whole time I have lived here, I don’t want to lose the freedom to manage it appropriately in the future. The tree is located on a downward-facing slope on the steepest part of our section. The family residence below it is in a direct line. One other mature totara in a similar location crashed down several years ago, and fortunately missed the house. All of our other trees are on or near the boundaries, in flatter locations. This one is the only large one on a steep slope in a more central location.

Priority for protection is given to trees that occur on the property of the nominee, or in a public reserve. This is neither of those – it is on our property and I submit that including it in the Schedule would be an aberration and out of keeping with the relevant criteria. 92.1

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Phil Wihongi
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 4:00:34 pm
Attachments: PC113_NWŌ_Submission_Final_20250623.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Phil Wihongi

Organisation name: Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei Whai Māia Limited

Agent's full name:

Email address: Philw@nwo.iwi.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:
230 Kupe Street
Ōrākei
Auckland 1071

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
Refer to attached submission.

Property address:

Map or maps:

Other provisions:

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? No

The reason for my or our views are:
Refer to attached submission.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change without any amendments

93.1

Details of amendments:

Submission date: 23 June 2025

Supporting documents
PC113_NWŌ_Submission_Final_20250623.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

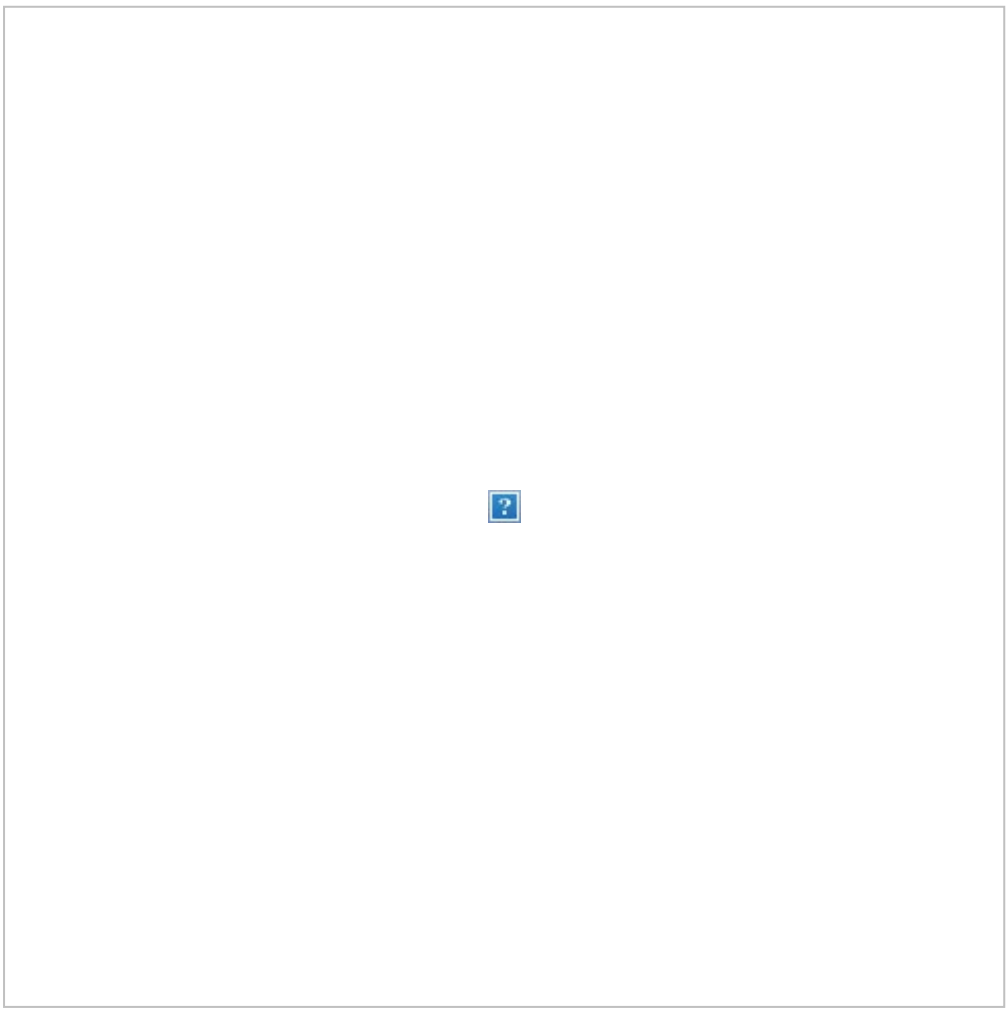
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

To:	Auckland Council
Re:	Submission on Plan Change
Name of Submitter:	Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei Whai Māia Limited
	Attn: Phil Wihongi
Address for Service:	Philw@nwo.iwi.nz
Date:	23 June 2025

Ko Māhuhu ki te rangi te waka

Ko Maungakiekie te maunga

Ko Waitematā Kupenga Rau te moana

Ko Ngā Oho, Te Taoū, Ko Te Uringutu ngā hapū

Ko Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei te iwi

Submission Information:

This is a submission by Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei on inclusion of 174 new individual and 29 new groups of trees to the Auckland Unitary Plan's Schedule 10 Notable Trees, Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau reference Plan Change 113.

This submission relates to the plan change in its entirety.

Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei in principle **supports** Plan Change 113 for the reasons set out in Section 3 of this submission.

Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei could not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei does not wish to be heard in support of this submission.

1. Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei

Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei represents the collective rangatiratanga and tribal authority of the descendants of Tuperiri who established Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei mana in Tāmaki, the central Auckland Isthmus and around Waitematā Kupenga Rau from the 1740s. As such, every member of Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei can trace their whakapapa to Tuperiri and are descended from the three hapū: Te Taoū, Ngāoho, and Te Uringutu, collectively referred to as Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei. Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei have approximately 7,000 registered whānau members throughout Aotearoa and around the world. While whānau members are located throughout the motu, the vast majority reside in Tāmaki Makaurau.

Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri is the name that Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei have for our contemporary rohe, literally the dog skin cloak of Tuperiri, with these particular garments traditionally being

a true mark of a rangatira. A tribal saying expresses the importance of this landscape and the rohe of Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei to preserve and protect those who enter or reside within its warmth:

Ko Te Kāhu Pōkere ki te rangi

Ko Te Kāhu Tōpuni ki te whenua

The black hawk presides over the sky

The dog skin cloak is placed over the land



Figure 1. Map showing Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri.

Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri is the area within which the ahi-kā of Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei is maintained by ngā mata o te ao kikokiko nei, the living descendants of Tuperiri. Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei are the tangata whenua and tangata moana for Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri. Our position enabling us to hold and extend our mana over this whenua and our moana is provided through four traditional take or causes:

- Take tupuna: enabled through enduring whakapapa connection relative to place;
- Take raupatu: enabled through the processes of conquest and subsequent occupation of territory;
- Ahi-kā: the ongoing extension of our mana and tikanga within one's rohe; and
- Tuku whenua: the granting of whenua between authorities within a framework of mana, with the expectation of return when no longer required for the purposes agreed at the time of the grant.

2. Submission

Native plants and animals do not exist in isolation, they are related through whakapapa to each other and to us. The science of ecology is rapidly advancing and constantly uncovers new, often surprising, ways in which plants and animals interact in ecosystems, but this does not come close to explaining the full complexity of the web of life. Our traditions focus instead on the mauri of te taiao as a whole.

The health of te taiao is essential to a thriving Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei. Our identity, practices, and responsibilities as tangata whenua and tangata moana of Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri are bound to the mauri of our natural world. Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei acknowledges the environmental crisis we are currently in. The taiao across our tribal lands has suffered significantly. We have suffered the extensive loss of vital habitat across our rohe. Our ngahere, repo, and our rimurimu have been decimated. Because of our understanding of connections within te taiao, we know that all these losses are linked.

Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei's commitment to the regeneration and protection of te taiao is embedded within Ko Te Pūkākī: 2040[1], our 15-year plan to achieve our vision:

> *"Our whenua is healthy, abundant and alive with native vegetation, birdlife and insects. Our wai flows clear, clean and true. Our moana teems with life and vitality. Our whānau are actively integrated within a regenerative and enduring relationship with Papatūānuku, Tāne Mahuta and Tangaroa."*

Ko Te Pūkākī: 2040 builds on the pakiaka (roots) of Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei regeneration mahi Ko Te Pūkākī and Ōkahu Rākau. We have been undertaking targeted ecological regeneration works since the early to mid-2000s. Our goal, as it has always been, is to develop and sustain a regenerative relationship with our ancestral whenua and moana.

Ko Te Pūkākī: 2040 provides a blueprint for the extension of our mātauranga taiao across Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri. We openly pledge our willingness to work with individuals, groups and agencies who wish to warm themselves alongside the flame of our ahi-kā to benefit our taiao and the communities within our tribal rohe.

Protecting mature native vegetation is essential to both biodiversity outcomes and the cultural resurgence of our rohe. The recognition of these physical markers of culture and place is a cornerstone of our tribal taiao practices, and we are supportive of Te Rautaki Ngahere ā-Tāone o Tāmaki Makaurau, the Te Kaunihera Urban Ngahere Strategy.

Given all of the above, Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei in principle supports Plan Change 113, particularly the inclusion of native trees within Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri in the Auckland Unitary Plan's Notable Trees Schedule.

3. Conclusion

Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei acknowledges the importance of protecting mature native vegetation and its role in sustaining both ecological wellbeing and cultural identity. We consider the

1 https://ngatiwhatuaorakei.com/toi-taiao/ko-te-pukaki-2024/

inclusion of native trees within Te Kahu Tōpuni o Tuperiri in Schedule 10 to be a necessary and appropriate response to the ongoing pressures facing te taiao, and ensuring the wellbeing and amenity of our urban environments.

For these reasons, we support Plan Change 113 in principle.

Ngā mihi



Phil Wihongi
Pou Tūhono: Whai Maia
Ngāti Whātua Ōrākei

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Anthony Carson
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 4:15:49 pm

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Anthony Carson

Organisation name: Otahuhu Historical Society

Agent's full name:

Email address: otahuhuhistorical@gmail.com

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Otahuhu
Auckland 1062

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:

Property address: All the addresses of the additions to the schedule and 10 Beatty Street Otahuhu in particular.

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
All the additions to the schedule.

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
Trees have both landscape and ecological value and should be protected from being removed. Many trees also have historical value. The puriri tree at 123-141 Church St is part of a group of trees which were once all protected so it is good there is now one more protected tree in the complex. This property was once the private residence of the local doctor, before being developed into what is one of the earliest examples of intensive housing in Otahuhu. The area where the two protected trees and eight other trees grow provides an essential play area for the children of the 40 families who live there. Other children are not so lucky. The totara tree on the boundary between 4 and 6 Curlew Bay Road is another tree that has historical significance. Before the motorway cut Water St in half and it was renamed Curlew Bay Road it was once one of the oldest roads in Otahuhu. It linked the Tamaki River with Otahuhu township, and this hundred years old tree would have been a landmark for the people who used the river. Similarly, 10 Beatty Street is an historic property with a listed heritage chapel and a long history of providing refuge to poor families, now

called the Anglican Trust for Women and Children. The swamp cypress and the silver dollar tree should both be protected as part of the heritage value of the property. All the trees that have been nominated should be protected under the schedule so they can continue to provide landscape and environmental value to the city.

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: The number of trees listed at 10 Beatty St as being nominated is 1, group of trees. However, the trees described are silver dollar and swamp cypress. Please amend number of trees to at least 2.

94.1

Submission date: 23 June 2025

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

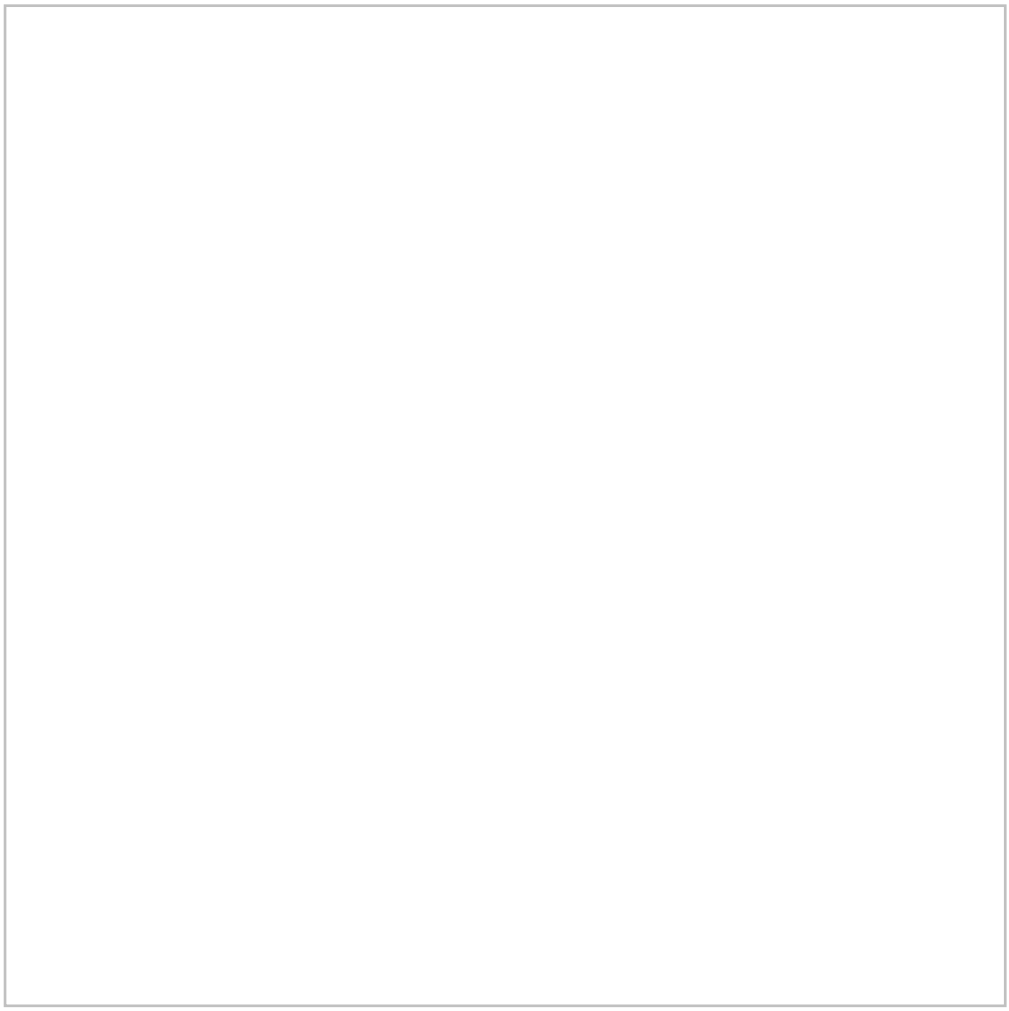
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

From:	Luis De Mattos
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	Phil Shannon
Subject:	RE: Our Client AH & WL Phillips- Property at 51A Eskdale Rd, Birkdale: Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees: Auckland Unitary Plan- Our Reference: 426463-11
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 4:20:40 pm
Attachments:	image001.png image002.png image003.png image004.png image005.png image006.png 2588009 - 2025.06.25 - Submissions .pdf
Importance:	High

Dear Diana,

We hope all is well.

Please see the **attached** submissions on behalf of our client opposing the addition of the Oak Tree located at 1/80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale, as a notable tree.

Kind regards

TurnerHopkins
100 YEARS

Luis P Santana De Mattos
Solicitor, Turner Hopkins

+64 9 486 2169 | www.turnerhopkins.co.nz
Level 1, No 1, 1-7 The Strand, Takapuna, Auckland 0622
PO Box 33237, Takapuna, Auckland 0740

A collaborating firm of Andersen Global
This email message contains information that is confidential, and which may be subject to legal privilege. If you have received this message in error, please delete it from your records.

From: Diana Chin <diana.chin@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz> **On Behalf Of** Unitary Plan
Sent: Thursday, 19 June 2025 2:12 pm
To: Luis De Mattos <luis.demattos@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Cc: Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>; Phil Shannon <phil.shannon@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Subject: RE: Our Client AH & WL Phillips- Property at 51A Eskdale Rd, Birkdale: Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees: Auckland Unitary Plan- Our Reference: 426463-11

> You don't often get email from unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz. Learn why this is important

Hi Luis,

Please see attached response to your request.

Regards

Unitary Plan Enquiries team
Email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Luis De Mattos <luis.demattos@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Sent: Thursday, 19 June 2025 12:31 pm
To: Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>; Phil Shannon <phil.shannon@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Subject: RE: Our Client AH & WL Phillips- Property at 51A Eskdale Rd, Birkdale: Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees: Auckland Unitary Plan- Our Reference: 426463-11
Importance: High

Dear Diana.

Thank you for the information below.

We note that our client has until **23 June 2025** to file its submission in opposition for inclusion of the English Oak Tree located at 80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale, in Schedule 10 of the Auckland Unitary Plan (Operative in part).

However, due to the amount of information required and the long weekend ahead, we seek an **extension of 10 working days** to file our client's submissions in support of the opposition.

Thank you, and we look forward to your response.

Kind regards

TurnerHopkins
100 YEARS

Luis P Santana De Mattos
Solicitor, Turner Hopkins

+64 9 486 2169 | www.turnerhopkins.co.nz
Level 1, No 1, 1-7 The Strand, Takapuna, Auckland 0622
PO Box 33237, Takapuna, Auckland 0740

A collaborating firm of Andersen Global
This email message contains information that is confidential, and which may be subject to legal privilege. If you have received this message in error, please delete it from your records.

From: Diana Chin <diana.chin@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz> **On Behalf Of** Unitary Plan
Sent: Monday, 16 June 2025 8:19 am
To: Phil Shannon <phil.shannon@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Cc: Luis De Mattos <luis.demattos@turnerhopkins.co.nz>; Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Subject: RE: Our Client AH & WL Phillips- Property at 51A Eskdale Rd, Birkdale: Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees: Auckland Unitary Plan- Our Reference: 426463-11

You don't often get email from unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz. Learn why this is important

Kia ora Phil

Thank you for your email dated 11 June 2025 in relation to Plan Change 113 in which you indicate that you will be lodging a submission on behalf of Autumn and Wairemana Phillips, opposing the proposed scheduling of an English Oak Tree located at 80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale, and requesting that the council provides you with "all and any papers (technical reports and the like) that were relevant to the Council's decision making".
We have liaised with the council's Official Information team and after considering the urgency of

your request and nature of the information you are seeking, we can provide the information directly to you without further delay.
Please find attached the following which comprises all the information the council has relating to its decision making on proposing that an English Oak Tree located at 80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale be scheduled for inclusion in Schedule 10 of the Auckland Unitary Plan (Operative in part):

- 80 Salisbury Road final tree evaluation report. Please note that this report has already been provided to Wairemana Phillips, via email on Thursday, 29 May 2025.

- Outgoing email correspondence from council to Wairemana Phillips, post notification of PC113.

- 80 Salisbury Road historical research, undertaken by the Heritage Unit. Note that where a nomination indicated that the tree/s had historic heritage values, heritage research was undertaken to validate the claim.

- The Auckland Council's Policy and Planning committee agenda (Item 9), attachments (link only), and minutes of the meeting held on 22 May 2025. Please note that the Policy and Planning committee meeting 'attachments' document was too large to attach to this email, so we have added a link to the document. If this poses a problem for you, let us know and we can look at adding all the documentation via a OneDrive Link.

- The Kaipātiki Local Board agenda (Item 15) and minutes of the meeting held on 19 March 2025

- Link to Auckland Council's plan change webpage for PC113

We trust this information will assist you. Please contact us if you have any further questions.

Regards
Unitary Plan Enquiries team
Email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Phil Shannon <phil.shannon@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Sent: Wednesday, 11 June 2025 4:56 pm
To: Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Cc: Luis De Mattos <luis.demattos@turnerhopkins.co.nz>
Subject: FW: Our Client AH & WL Phillips- Property at 51A Eskdale Rd, Birkdale: Proposed Plan Change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees: Auckland Unitary Plan- Our Reference: 426463-11

For Attention: John Duguid, General Manager Planning and Resource Consents and Diana Chin, Planning Technician.

We act for Autumn and Wairemana Phillips and they have handed us your Notification letter of 16 May 2025 (copy attached) for reply.

As a starting point our clients object to the Councils proposal to add an English Oak Tree located at 80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale to the Schedule 10 List of Notable Trees on the basis, among other things, that it is likely to continue to present an ongoing threat of damage to their property and is not worthy of special protection. Adding it to the Schedule and thereby affording it a higher level of protection under the Notable trees Overlay will be out of kilter with its actual value and importance.

Such action will among other things, likely breach the Councils obligations under s.10(1) (b) of the Local Government Act 2002 to promote our clients social, economic, environmental, and cultural well-being.

We are instructed to prepare and submit Submissions in support of the within Objection.

In the interim, please provide us with all and any papers (technical reports and the like) that were relevant to the Councils Decision making in this instance.

Please treat the above as a formal request for Official Information under the Local Government Official Information and Meetings Act 1987.

We would appreciate receipt of the LGOIMA Information as soon as possible, preferably well prior to the submission date of 23 June 2025.

Yours Faitfully,

TurnerHopkins

100 YEARS

Property Law Section
New Zealand Law Society
ACCREDITED SPECIALIST 2023/24

Phil Shannon LLM (Hons) (Notary Public)
Partner, Turner Hopkins

+64 9 486 2169 | www.turnerhopkins.co.nz
Level 1, No 1, 1-7 The Strand, Takapuna, Auckland 0622
PO Box 33237, Takapuna, Auckland 0740

A collaborating firm of Andersen Global

This email message contains information that is confidential, and which may be subject to legal privilege. If you have received this message in error, please delete it from your records.

Client Parking Guide

CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

23 June 2025

Auckland Council
Attn: Unitary Plan Enquiries team

By email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

To Whom It May Concern

Submission Opposing the Addition of the Oak Tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule for Auckland Council.

Background

1. This submission is made by Wairemana and Autumn Phillips (**"the Submitters"**) the owners of 2/51 Eskadale Road, Birkdale in response of Auckland Council Notification Letter dated 6 May 2025 in relation to the proposed addition of the English Oak tree located at 1/80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale, (**"the Tree"**), a property owned by Matthew Elliott and Melissa Frances Gouldston, to the Auckland Unitary Plan, Notable Tree Schedule (Schedule 10) (**"the Schedule"**). This submission draws from the Council's Tree Evaluation Report, the independent arborist report prepared by The Tree Company (dated 20 June 2025, **attached**) (**"the Report"**) and the Council's guidelines for nominating a notable tree for evaluation (**"the Guidelines"**).

Submission in Opposition to Plan Change 113 (PC113).

2. The Submitters oppose the proposed addition of the Tree to the Schedule. The evidence from the **attached** Report indicates that the Tree does not meet the necessary health, safety, or contextual thresholds to warrant protected status under the Auckland Unitary Plan.

Reasons in Support of the Submission

Signs of Decline and Structural Risk

3. The council evaluation states that the Tree is "over 100 years old", but no dendrochronological data, arboricultural growth modelling, or historical records have been submitted to verify this. The only evidence provided is a reference to the landowner of 1/80 Salisbury Road, Mr Elliott's book and a commemorative plaque. Without verifiable evidence, this assertion cannot serve as a reliable basis for protection.

4. The Report identifies significant indicators of decline, including a sparse canopy, signs of stress or disease, and a poor structural form due to a lack of appropriate pruning. The Tree leans toward a neighbouring property, increasing the risk of failure in storm conditions and collapse onto neighbouring homes. These factors raise serious concerns regarding the Tree's impact on the health, safety and wellbeing of neighbouring owners and their properties in a suburban setting.

Incomplete and Overly Favourable Evaluation

5. The Auckland Council's evaluation appears to be based on a limited vantage point during a favourable season (spring/summer), presenting the tree in its best possible light. It does not account for observable canopy thinning from other angles, nor does it reconcile with the signs of decline noted by the independent arborist.

6. The council evaluation report grants the Tree high scores of 8 for vigour and vitality, and 10 for size. However, these ratings are inconsistent with the findings of a qualified arborist who inspected the Tree. According to the independent Report, the Tree exhibits a sparse canopy, poor structural management, and visible decline.

Fails to Meet Protection Thresholds

7. The Report explicitly concludes that the Tree does not appear to meet the typical thresholds for protection under the Auckland Unitary Plan. This professional assessment undermines the rationale for its proposed inclusion.

Unsuitable in an Urban Context

8. Due to its size, structural form, and proximity to neighbouring properties, the Tree poses practical challenges for maintenance, safety, and land use. Its root system, while currently not invasive, could present future complications. The urban context further reduces the value of preserving this Tree.

9. The Tree is located entirely on private property and is not freely accessible to the public. Only the top canopy is partially visible from select vantage points on surrounding roads. This stands in contrast to many trees on the Schedule, which are situated in public reserves or road frontages and provide tangible benefits such as shade, amenity value, and communal identity.

10. Inclusion in the Schedule would impose significant limitations on the owners of adjoining properties to conduct routine maintenance, development of their land and improvements,

or tree management. Auckland Council correspondence acknowledges the Tree's overhang onto neighbouring properties and its interference with drainage and landscaping works. Scheduling the Tree would unduly burden adjacent property owners, to the detriment of their wellbeing.

11. The council's purpose under the Local Government Act 2002 is to protect and enhance the wellbeing of the ratepayers, not trees.[1]

Disputed Historical Significance

12. The nomination heavily relies on anecdotal evidence that the Tree was planted by Orlando Durham in 1918 as part of a wider oak planting. However, there is no formal record distinguishing the subject Tree from others allegedly planted at that time.

13. It is of significant concern that the property owner of 1/80 Salisbury Road is also the author of "Strawberry Land: a Birkdale / Beach Haven Local History", a book which is directly cited in the historical justification for this nomination. This dual role raises a serious question regarding impartiality, as the nomination relies heavily on self-referential material rather than independent or peer-reviewed sources.

14. The Tree is an exotic English Oak (Quercus robur), a species with no inherent cultural or ecological significance to mana whenua or the indigenous landscape of Aotearoa New Zealand. The Unitary Plan prioritises species with notable associations to the local environment, indigenous biodiversity, and Māori cultural values. In contrast, this Tree does not offer such relevance and does not meet this threshold.

15. Overarching all the above submissions is the genuine and important concern of the adverse impact of the Tree over the property and our property rights. We have statutory and common law rights to protect ourselves from invasive root systems, overhanging branches and other negative impacts of a huge and non-native tree. We have grave concerns that prioritising the Tree may impact our rights to apply to the Courts for encroachment relief.

Conclusion

16. The evidence contained in the independent arborist's Report presents a compelling case against the tree's inclusion in the Schedule. This Tree shows signs of deterioration, lacks

[1] Local Government Act 2002, section 11.

verified historical significance, poses a structural risk, and is unsuitable for long-term preservation in a residential environment. Its scheduling would not serve the broader interests of heritage protection or community amenity.

17. The Schedule is intended to protect trees of exceptional value, be it cultural, ecological, historical, or physical. The inclusion of this English Oak Tree, with limited public benefit and questionable condition, risks undermining the integrity of the Schedule.

18. According to the Guidelines, in situations where negative effects occur, these must be offset against the benefits of preserving a notable tree. This methodology relies on the expertise of trained arborists assessing the risk of the negative effects occurring and the overall significance of the tree.

19. It is therefore submitted that the Tree should not be added to the Schedule as a notable tree because the Tree:

    a. Does not stand out as being notable, significant or distinguished; and

    b. Does not commemorate important events in a nation's history; and

    c. It is not an exceptional example of a species, and importantly, it is not native to New Zealand; and

    d. It is not critical to the survival of other species, or is of such age, stature, character and visibility that it is regarded as the best in the district; and

    e. It is located in a residential area and poses numerous negative effects that cannot be remedied; and

    f. The Tree does not need protected/listed status to be properly maintained and preserved in a way that does not adversely impact the wellbeing of neighbours and their properties.

Decision Sought

20. The submitter respectfully requests that the proposed addition of the English Oak Tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule be declined. The Tree does not

95.1

demonstrate the health, structural soundness, historical certainty, or public benefit required for such protection.

Yours faithfully,



Wairemana and Autumn Phillips
Submitters
Email: wairemana.phillips1@gmail.com
autumnhphillips@icloud.com

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - New Zealand Institute for Plant and Food Research Limited
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 4:45:35 pm
Attachments: NZ Institute for Plant and Food Research - PC113 Submission.pdf
Attachment A - PBM Arborist Review.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: New Zealand Institute for Plant and Food Research Limited

Organisation name:

Agent's full name: Paul Arnesen

Email address: pa@planningfocus.co.nz

Contact phone number: 02102221165

Postal address:
PO Box 911361
Auckland
Auckland 1142

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
The scheduling of a Glory Bush and a Golden Trumpet Tree

Property address: 118 Mount Albert Road, Mount Albrt

Map or maps: Overlays

Other provisions:
Nil

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we oppose the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
See attached

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: See attached

Submission date: 23 June 2025

Supporting documents

NZ Institute for Plant and Food Research - PC113 Submission.pdf
Attachment A - PBM Arborist Review.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? Yes

Would you consider presenting a joint case at a hearing if others have made a similar submission? Yes

Declaration

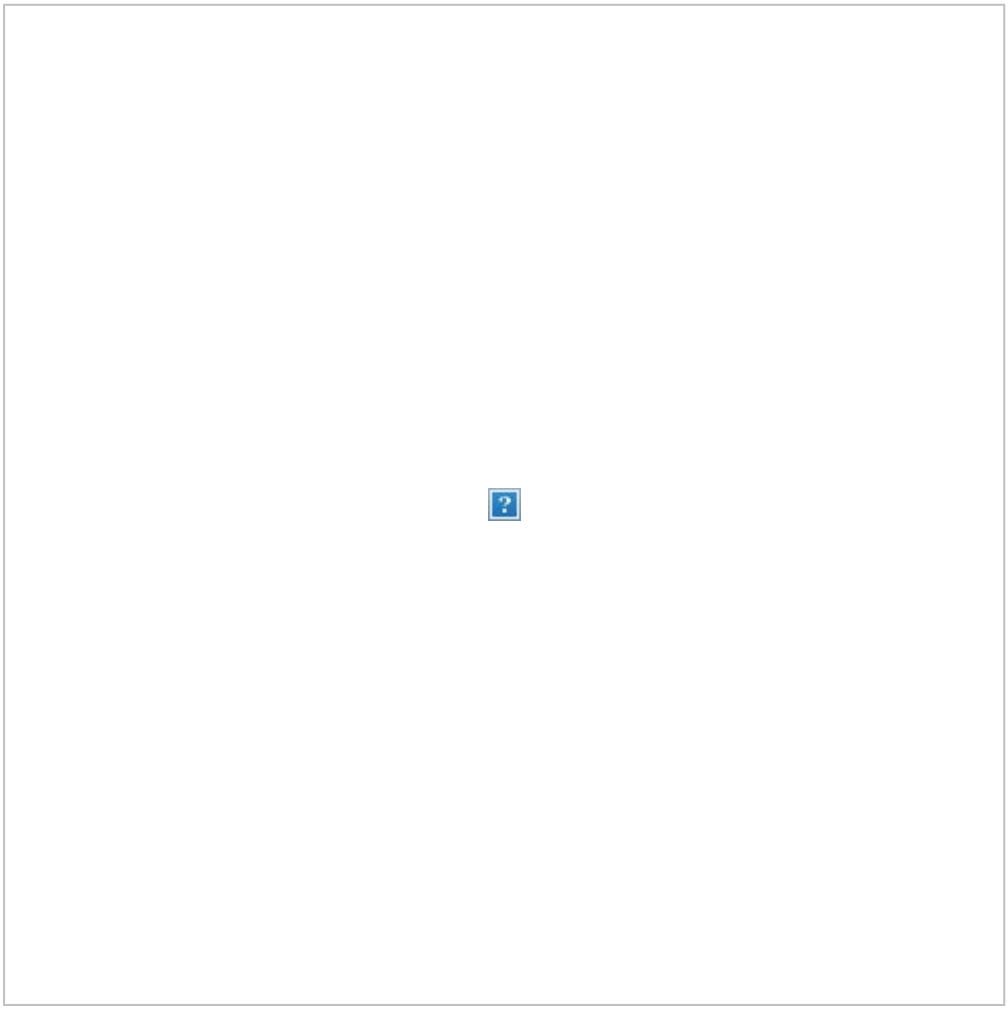
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

Yes

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and

erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

FORM 5

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

TO: Auckland Council
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

1 Submitter's Details

This submission is made by The New Zealand Institute for Plant & Food Research Limited (the **Submitter**), being the owner of the property at 1118 Mount Albert Road, Mount Albert.

The address for service is as follows:

The New Zealand Institute for Plant & Food Research Limited
c/- Planning Focus Limited
PO Box 911361
Auckland 1142

Phone: 0210 222 1165
Email: pa@planningfocus.co.nz

2 Scope of Submission

The submission relates to Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule (**PC113**) to the Auckland Unitary Plan – Operative in Part (**AUPOP**), and in particular to two of the trees proposed for scheduling on the subject site.

3 General Submission

3.1 Background

The Submitter is the owner of the site at 118 Mount Albert Road (the '**Site**'), which forms the majority of the Mount Albert Research Centre ('**MARC**'). The Site measures 6.6809 hectares, and contains a research campus. Recently, the Ministry for Primary Industries has taken control of the central-eastern portion of the site, and are constructing a new building in that location. The Institute of Environmental Science and Research ('**ESR**') is also located with MARC, occupying a 6,816m^2 site located at the south-eastern end of MARC.

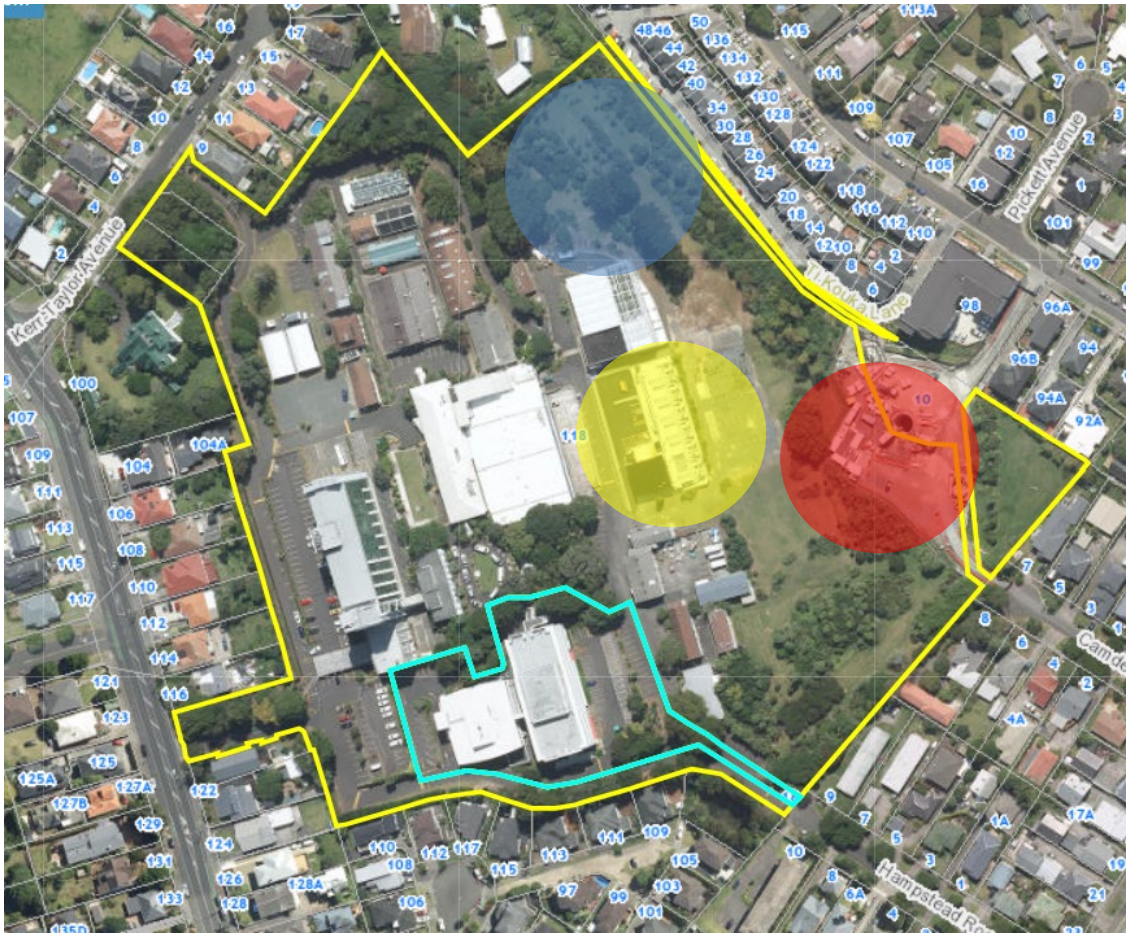


Figure 1 – Mount Albert Research Centre

The MARC camps is outlined in yellow in Figure 1 above, with the ESR site outlined in blue. Watercare has occupied the eastern end of the site for the central interceptor project (red circle), and there is designation over the site for that purpose. Figure 1 is out of date and does not show the MPI building presently under construction (yellow circle), or the new car park that is it presently under construction for the Submitter's activities, which has been necessary to replace parking spaces lost to the MPI development.

There has been a plant research centre on the site since the 1930's, originally under the umbrella of the Department of Science and Industrial Research, before becoming the Horticulture and Food Research Institute of New Zealand (Hort Research) in 1992, and then Plant & Food Research since 2008. The principal operations of the activity on site is to research and identify methods to increase productivity of the New Zealand horticultural industry. The facilities within the MARC campus also hold original cultivars of the likes of kiwi fruit vines, and other important horticultural crops, which are held as a safeguard to protect against the possibility of catastrophic disease outbreaks.

The Plant & Food campus includes the recently refurbished Hamilton Building and a modern sealed glasshouse used for scientific research. However, many of the other buildings on the site date to the middle of last century, and are due for replacement in order to meet the operational and biosecurity requirements of the Applicant.

Historically, a wide range and number of trees have been planted within the MARC campus. This has resulted in a number of trees within the Site that are rare in New Zealand being present.

3.2 Plan Change 113

Plan Change 113 proposes to add ten trees to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule within the Site (Schedule ID 3029), as per Figure 2 below.



Figure 2 – Proposed additions to Schedule 10.

Most of the trees proposed for scheduling are in suitable areas that will not be subject to future redevelopment, while others are in problematic locations. Upon notification of PC113, the Applicant commissioned Peers Brown Miller ('**PBM**') to undertake a review of the subject trees. A copy of this report is included as Attachment A.

The two trees of concern to the Submitter are the Glory Bush (1 above) and the Golden Trumpet (2 above). Neither tree gained a score to warrant protection under Council's 32 report or in the PBM report. However, the section32 report recommends scheduling of the trees because they are considered "notable due to being a rare species in Auckland".

3.3 Relief Sought

As set out in the PBM report, neither the Glory Bush nor the Golden Trumpet are noteworthy, and their only 'attribute' is that they are rare in Auckland. Both are growing in a location where growth is restricted, and ongoing pruning is required. Both are located in areas where future redevelopment is anticipated.

As such, the Submitter seeks that Glory Bush and the Golden Trumpet be removed from the proposed schedule ID 3029 under PC113. 96.1

4 Unless circumstances change, the Submitter seeks that the plan change be approved, subject to modification set out above.

5 The Submitter wishes to be heard in support of this submission.

6 The Submitter may consider presenting a joint case with others.

Signature: Planning Focus Limited



Paul Arnesen
Planner/Partner
For and on behalf of Carlaw Campus Limited Partnership

Date: 23 June 2025

PEERS BROWN MILLER LTD
ARBORICULTURAL & ENVIRONMENTAL CONSULTANTS

ARBORICULTURAL ASSESSMENT
118 MOUNT ALBERT ROAD
REASSESSMENT OF TREES NOMINATED FOR SCHEDULING (PLAN CHANGE 113)

Client: **The New Zealand Institute for Plant & Food Research Limited , 118 Mt Albert Road**

From: **Gerard Mostert, Peers Brown Miller Ltd**

Date: **23 June 2025**

1 Introduction

1.1 Peers Brown Miller Ltd has been briefed by The New Zealand Institute for Plant & Food Research Limited (the Client) to provide an arboricultural assessment.

1.2 Trees at 118 Mount Albert Road have been nominated to be added to Schedule 10: Notable Trees Schedule of the Auckland Unitary Plan. Our brief is to evaluate the nominated trees to check that the assessment process is valid.

1.3 The trees nominated for addition to Schedule 10 as part of PC113 are listed in a report entitled ***Plan Change 113 (PC113): Notable Tree Evaluation – ID3029, Mount Albert Road 118, Mount Albert*** prepared by Christy Reynolds of Greenscene Ltd in November 2024.

1.4 The trees proposed to be added to the schedule are a brush box (*Lophostemon confertus),* a scarlet oak (*Quercus coccinea),* a Montezuma pine (*Pinus montezumae),* a Kermadec pohutukawa (*Metrosideros kermadecensis),* a Three Kings cabbage tree (*Cordyline obtecta),* a golden trumpet tree (*Handroanthus chrysotrichus),* a glory bush (*Pleroma granulosum),* an ombu (*Phytolacca dioica),* and two Three Kings kaikomako (*Pennantia baylisiana).*

1.5 The Client is not opposed to tree protection generally, and there are numerous large trees within the Institute's grounds.

PEERS BROWN MILLER LTD
ARBORICULTURAL & ENVIRONMENTAL CONSULTANTS

1.6 The Client welcomes the addition of trees to the schedule, but objects to the addition of two of the trees for specific reasons.

1.7 The trees that the Client does not wish to add to the schedule are the glory bush (*Pleroma granulosum),* and the golden trumpet bush (*Handroanthus chrysotrichus).*

2 Basis of this report

2.1 This report assumes that the reader is familiar with the ***Guidelines for Nominating a Notable Tree for Evaluation*** and the terms in the Guidelines are used without further explanation.

2.2 This report assumes that the reader is familiar with the ***Plan Change 113: Notable Tree Evaluation*** – **ID3029** by Christy Reynolds of Greenscene Ltd, dated November 2024.

2.3 Peers Brown Miller is assessing the *arboricultural* aspects of the Notable tree assessment. There are other factors such as heritage or scientific value which may be beyond the scope of either the Greenscene assessment, or this assessment.

PEERS BROWN MILLER LTD
ARBORICULTURAL & ENVIRONMENTAL CONSULTANTS



Fig 1 – Glory bush – This is a small tree (in the foreground above), about 7m in size, that stands next to a containment building. The tree requires regular pruning to keep it clear of the structure, which the Client has a legal obligation to do. The tree does not have sufficient space to allow for its long-term future growth, and is already in conflict with the adjacent structure.

3 Glory bush (*Pleroma granulosum)*

3.1 This tree does not meet the threshold score for a Notable tree. The Greenscene report scores it as 16 points out of 20.

3.2 There is no practical basis for determining whether this is an exceptional specimen, or larger than average, simply because there are no other trees to compare it to. According to Wikipedia, the subject tree is smaller than the maximum anticipated size of the species (about 10m).

3.3 I consider that the tree is of average size in this location, because there are no other specimens to compare it to (I do not know of another specimen in Auckland). Consequently, it can be scored 0 for size. This potentially reduces the total score to 11/20. This is of little consequence as I agree with the Greenscene assessment that the tree scores less than 20 points, and that for this reason it does not qualify for scheduling.

3.4 This tree overhangs a biosecurity containment area at the research institute (a glasshouse). The Client has statutory obligations to maintain a minimum approach distance between vegetation and the glasshouses, which has led to previous, extensive pruning of the tree.

3.5 If the tree is scheduled, the Client will require resource consent for pruning, which is viewed as an obstacle to the day-to-day management of the site, and compliance with the Client's statutory obligations in particular.

3.6 The Greenscene assessment describes the tree as " [a] *mature specimen, multi-leader, irregular branch habit from historical pruning, old wounds and cavities in the stem, epicormic growth and some tip dieback in the canopy, retention of deadwood".*

3.7 From the Greenscene assessment, and my own site visit, I suggest that the tree is past maturity and in decline. This is not a suitable tree to add to the schedule simply because of its limited predicted lifespan.

3.8 There is also insufficient space for the tree to grow much larger, since the road and retaining wall limit the root run of the tree.

3.9 The Notable tree assessment guidelines contain a scoring threshold in order to assess trees that are arboriculturally exceptional. It is not suitable to include it in the schedule because of the impact it has on the day-to-day running of a Crown research institute.

Since the tree does not meet the 20-point threshold, the only reason for including this tree in the Schedule is its rarity.

3.10 If the scientific rarity of the species is the only reason for its protection, then the tree can be propagated from cuttings and planted elsewhere.



Fig 2 – Golden trumpet tree. This tree stands in a root restricted environment between a retaining wall and the building, where it is already in conflict with the structure and will require further pruning. It appears to be approaching the growth limits of the site in terms of root volume.

PEERS BROWN MILLER LTD
ARBORICULTURAL & ENVIRONMENTAL CONSULTANTS

4 Golden Trumpet tree (*Handroanthus chrysotrichus)*

4.1 This tree does not meet the threshold for a Notable tree, scoring 14/20. I agree with the Greenscene score in this instance.

4.2 Much of what has been said above about the glory bush can be said about the golden trumpet tree.

4.3 It is not arboriculturally exceptional. It is a mature tree, with extensive tip dieback. It appears to have run out of growing space, being contained by the building on one side and a retaining wall on another, in which respect it is very similar to the glory bush.

4.4 The tree is in very close proximity to the building. It will require pruning before long in order to keep it off the eaves of the building, and this will have an impact on the overall structure and form of the tree.

4.5 The tree has a small viewing audience and stands in an improbable location for long-term retention. Eventually it will have to be removed due to lack of growing space. If the tree is scheduled, it will be an obstacle to the future development of the research institute.

4.6 There are no obvious arboricultural reasons to retain this tree, since it displays mediocre overall health and is starting to become senescent. This is probably because the tree is exceeding the capacity of the growing site, which severely limits root run.

4.7 As with the glory bush, the only reason for scheduling this tree is its botanical rarity. This would be feasible if the tree stood in sufficient space to allow for its long-term retention. This tree has no space left to grow, and removal seems inevitable.

4.8 Noting the rarity of the tree on New Zealand, cuttings can be taken and the tree propagated and planted elsewhere. This preserves the only quality for which the tree is worthy of retention.

PEERS BROWN MILLER LTD
ARBORICULTURAL & ENVIRONMENTAL CONSULTANTS

5 Summary and conclusion

5.1 I have read and reviewed the assessment of the trees proposed for addition to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule under PC113.

5.2 The Client is not opposed to the addition of protected trees on site, but asks for the removal of two of the trees from the schedule – a glory bush and a golden trumpet tree.

5.3 The trees proposed to be removed from the schedule are of mediocre quality and both are relatively small trees with little growing space and a very limited viewing audience.

5.4 The trees have a potential adverse impact on the day-to-day running of a Crown research institute.

5.5 Please contact me if you have any questions.

Gerard Mostert **MISA MNZAA ISA-Certified Arborist NZ-0024A**
Senior Consultant Arborist
Peers Brown Miller Ltd
021493327

From:	Imogene Jones
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	Holly-Marie Rearic; Bianca Tree
Subject:	Pin Twenty Limited - submission on PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule [MERWNZ-MERWLIB.FID920076]
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 5:12:43 pm
Attachments:	Pin Twenty Limited - Submission on Plan Change 113 (Notable Trees)(903771059.1).pdf

Kia ora

Please find **attached** a submission on behalf of Pin Twenty Limited opposing the scheduling of two groups of Pūriri trees at 127 Arney Road under PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule.

We would appreciate if you can confirm receipt of this email.

ngā mihi
Imogene

Imogene Jones (she/her)
Solicitor
T +64 9 353 9986 M +64 27 296 1723
imogene.jones@minterellison.co.nz
MinterEllisonRuddWatts
minterellison.co.nz | LinkedIn

Important information
This email and any attachments are confidential and may be legally privileged (in which case neither is waived or lost by mistaken delivery). Please notify us if you have received this message in error, and remove both emails from your system. Any unauthorised use is expressly prohibited. MinterEllisonRuddWatts collects personal information to provide and market our services (see our privacy policy at minterellison.co.nz for more information about use, disclosure and access). MinterEllisonRuddWatts' liability in connection with transmitting, unauthorised access to, or viruses in this message and its attachments, is limited to re-supplying this message and its attachments.

Lawyers are required to seek verification of their client's identity. Learn more.

SUBMISSION ON PLAN CHANGE 113: ADDITIONS TO SCHEDULE 10 – NOTABLE TREES SCHEDULE UNDER CLAUSE 6 OF THE FIRST SCHEDULE TO THE RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ACT 1991 (RMA)

To:	Attention: Planning Technician Auckland Council Level 16, 135 Albert Street Private Bag 92300, Auckland 1142
Name of Submitter:	Pin Twenty Limited
Address:	c/- MinterEllisonRuddWatts PwC Tower, 15 Customs Street West, Auckland 1010 P O Box 105 249, Auckland 1143 Attention: Bianca Tree

Introduction and scope of submission

1. This is a submission by Pin Twenty Limited (**Pin Twenty**) on Proposed Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule (**PPC 113**) to the Auckland Unitary Plan (**AUP**). PC 113 was notified by the Auckland Council (**Council**) on 22 May 2025.

2. PPC 113 proposes to add a total of 174 new individual and 29 new groups of trees to the AUP's Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule. This submission specifically relates to the proposed scheduling of two groups of Pūriri Trees / *Vitex lucerns* (Groups ID 3076) at 127 Arney Road, Remuera (**Property**):

   (a) Group 1 consists of 6 x Pūriri Trees on the Arney Road Frontage (**Group 1**).

   (b) Group 2 consists of 7 x Pūriri Trees on the Wharua Road Frontage (**Group 2**).

3. Pin Twenty owns the Property and opposes the scheduling of both the Group 1 and Group 2 Pūriri Trees, both individually and collectively. The location of the trees in Groups 1 and 2 are shown on Figure 1 below.

4. For completeness, Pin Twenty could not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.



Figure 1. Group ID 3076 located at 127 Arney Road, Remuera

Background to the proposed scheduling of the Group 1 and Group 2 trees

5. As part of PC113, Auckland Council undertook an assessment of Group 1 and Group 2 using the factors in Policy B4.5.2(1) and (2) of the Regional Policy Statement and the Notable Trees Guidelines (**Guidelines**). The draft tree evaluation report was prepared by West Fynn (Senior Heritage Arborist) and Ruth Andrews (Senior Policy Planner) in October and December 2024 (**Draft Report**). The Council also undertook a site visit on 22 October 2024.

6. The Council is proposing to schedule both groups of trees on the basis that they meet the threshold in the AUP for notable trees. To be identified as a notable tree or group of trees under the AUP, a tree or group must either meet at least one special-factor criterion (having heritage, scientific, ecological or cultural significance) or demonstrate intrinsic value and achieve a score of at least 20 out of 40 based on the tree-specific assessment criteria.

7. The Draft Report confirms the Council's view that the groups meet the tree-specific assessment criteria, achieving a score of 23 out of 40.

8. Auckland Council has assessed and the scored both groups of trees based on the Guidelines' tree-specific factors as follows:

   (a) *Age and health*: The trees are 61-80 years old and have a health score of 8.

   (b) *Character or form:* The trees are not exceptional and score a 0.

   (c) *Size*: The trees are greater than average size for the species in this location (up to 25% larger) and score a 5.

(d) *Visual contribution*: The trees are on a main road/motorway or are seen from a highly visible landform (e.g. more than 5000 people see the trees daily) and score a 10.

9. No further information has been provided to confirm how the Council has determined the age of the trees, their size relative to other trees or to confirm their visual contribution to the surrounding environment.

Reasons for the submission

10. In general, the reasons for Pin Twenty's opposition to the proposed scheduling of the Group 1 and Group 2 trees are that it:

(a) is inconsistent with the sustainable management of natural and physical resources and is otherwise inconsistent with the purpose and principles of the RMA;

(b) does not meet the requirements to satisfy the criteria of section 32 of the RMA;

(c) is inconsistent with the factors to justify scheduling in the RPS; and

(d) is not consistent with sound resource management practice.

11. Without derogating from the generality of the above, Pin Twenty opposes the Council's evaluation of the trees for the following reasons:

(a) The score for *age and health* has been mistakenly applied, as trees aged between 61-80 years can only be subject to a maximum score of 6 in the Guidelines (not 8).

(b) The score for *visual contribution* is inaccurate, because the Arney Road and Wharua Road frontages do not meet the definition of a main road or a motorway, and Group 1 and Group 2 trees are not seen by more than 5000 people on a daily basis (as is required to achieve the maximum score of 10 in this category).

(c) The scores for age, health and size are not supported by robust evidence.

12. We expand on these points below.

The Council has made an error in scoring the vitality and health of the trees

13. There is one error in the Council's calculation of the vitality and health of the trees in the Draft Report.

14. They have been assessed as being between 61-80 years old but have achieved a score of 8/10. The maximum score for healthy trees this age is 6/10.

15. Correcting this error would give a score of 21/40 only marginally over the score sufficient for scheduling.

Neither the Group 1 nor Group 2 trees are sufficiently prominent in the environment to justify them receiving the maximum score for their visual contribution

16. The Council's scoring system assesses the visual contribution of a tree. Trees that are seen by more people on a daily basis are expected to score more highly than trees that are rarely seen. The following is set out in the Guidelines:

Criteria	Score	Explanation
In backyard or gully	2	(e.g. fewer than 100 people see the tree daily)
Local park/community/ beside minor road or feeder road/catchment	5	(e.g. between 100 and 5000 people see the tree daily)
Main Road/motorway or highly visible landform	10	(e.g. more than 5000 people see the tree daily).

17. The Group 1 and Group 2 trees are established Puriri Trees; however, they are not seen by more than 5,000 people daily.

18. In relation to the Group 1 trees:

(a) The New Zealand Transport Agency (**NZTA**) classifies Arney Road as a secondary collector road.

(b) Traffic data from NZTA indicates that the estimated traffic volume, based on the annual average, is 2,880 vehicles per day with an estimated 4% of those being heavy vehicles.[1]

(c) Traffic data from Auckland Transport's traffic count data for 2019 (being the most recent count) records that the 7-day Average Daily Traffic (ADT) volumes on Arney Road (based on counts taken from between the Arney Crescent Carriageway and Bell Road Carriageway) is 1,443 ADT (on 22 September 2019).

(d) Arney Road is not a main road – it connects to the main road network at Shore Road to the North and another residential street, Bassett Road, to the South. It is primarily a residential throughfare.

[1] One Network Road Classification.

19. In relation to the Group 2 trees:

(a) NZTA classifies Wharua Road as a low volume road. Traffic data from NZTA indicates that the estimated traffic volume, based on the annual average, is 104 vehicles per day with an estimated 4.8% of those being heavy vehicles.[2]

(b) Wharua Road is a side street, providing residential access to properties along Wharua road and Bell Road (see Figure 2 below).



Figure 2. 127 Arney Road, Arney Road, and Wharua Road within the wider road network

[2] One Network Road Classification.

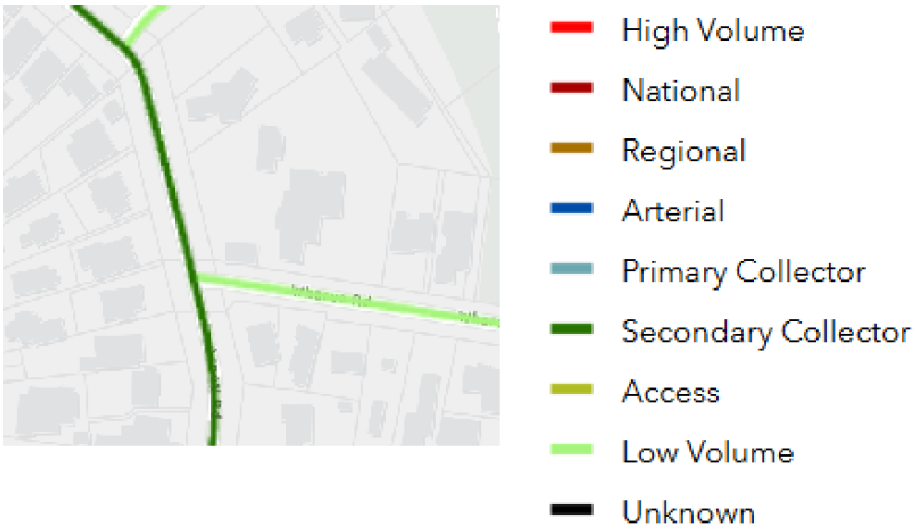


Figure 3. NZTA Waka Kotahi One Network Road Classification – Arney Road (secondary collector) and Wharua Road (low volume)

20. In Pin Twenty's submission the road classifications and traffic counts for both Arney Road and Wharua Road confirm that the trees do not meet the threshold in the Guidelines for a visual contribution on a main road/motorway or highly visible landform because they are not viewed by more than 5000 people on a daily basis.

21. Taking into account the correction of the error above, and applying a visual contribution score of 5, would give a score of 16/40 well below the criteria for scheduling.

The scores for age, health and size are not supported by robust evidence

22. The Draft Report does not provide clear information to support the scores for the trees, individually or collectively.

23. Subject to the Council officers' position and recommendation on the findings above, independent evidence from an arborist will be provided to address the appropriate scores for these factors.

Decision sought

24. Pin Twenty seeks the Council does not include Group 1 and Group 2 (Groups ID 3076) in the Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule in PPC 113, as the trees do not meet the threshold for scheduling. 97.1

25. Pin Twenty wishes to be heard in support of its submission.

26. If others make a similar submission, Pin Twenty will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing.

DATED this 23rd day of June 2025

Pin Twenty Limited by its solicitors and duly authorised agents MinterEllisonRuddWatts



Bianca Tree / Holly-Marie Rearic

Address for service of submitter:

Pin Twenty Limited

c/- MinterEllisonRuddWatts, PwC Tower, 15 Customs Street West, Auckland 1010, P O Box 105 249, Auckland 1143

Attention:	Bianca Tree
Telephone No:	(09) 353 9700
Fax No.	(09) 353 9701
Email:	Bianca.Tree@minterellison.co.nz

From:	Cameron Jones
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission on PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule - 4 Channel View Road, Campbells Bay
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 5:18:00 pm
Attachments:	Submission on PC 113 -4 Channel View Road, Campbells Bay.pdf

Good evening,

Please find a submission attached.

Regards
Cameron
022 320 7719

Before you fill out the attached submission form, you should know:

You need to include your full name, an email address, or an alternative postal address for your submission to be valid. Also provide a contact phone number so we can contact you for hearing schedules (where requested).

By taking part in this public submission process your submission will be made public. The information requested on this form is required by the Resource Management Act 1991 as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as Auckland Council. Your name, address, telephone number, email address, signature (if applicable) and the content of your submission will be made publicly available in Auckland Council documents and on our website. These details are collected to better inform the public about all consents which have been issued through the Council.

Please note that your submission (or part of your submission) may be struck out if the authority is satisfied that at least one of the following applies to the submission (or part of the submission):

- It is frivolous or vexatious.
- It discloses no reasonable or relevant case.
- It would be an abuse of the hearing process to allow the submission (or the part) to be taken further.
- It contains offensive language.
- It is supported only by material that purports to be independent expert evidence, but has been prepared by a person who is not independent or who does not have sufficient specialised knowledge or skill to give expert advice on the matter.

Submission on a notified proposal for policy statement or plan change or variation

Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991
FORM 5

Auckland Council
Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau

Send your submission to unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or post to :

Attn: Planning Technician
Auckland Council
Level 16, 135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

For office use only
Submission No:
Receipt Date:

Submitter details

Full Name or Name of Agent (if applicable)

Mr/Mrs/Miss/Ms(Full Name) Vicky Chen

Organisation Name (if submission is made on behalf of Organisation)

Channel Project Ltd

Address for service of Submitter

280D Okura River Road Long Bay Auckland 0792

Telephone: 212816501 Email: vickychen.cyy@outlook.com

Contact Person: (Name and designation, if applicable)

Scope of submission

This is a submission on the following proposed plan change / variation to an existing plan:

Plan Change/Variation Number: PC 113

Plan Change/Variation Name: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule

The specific provisions that my submission relates to are:
(Please identify the specific parts of the proposed plan change / variation)

Plan provision(s)

Or
Property Address: 4 Channel View Road Campbells Bay

Or
Map

Or
Other *(specify)*

Submission

My submission is: (*Please indicate whether you support or oppose the specific provisions or wish to have them amended and the reasons for your views)*

I **support** the specific provisions identified above ☐

I **oppose** the specific provisions identified above ☒

I wish to have the provisions identified above amended Yes ☒ No ☐

The reasons for my views are:

The tree has been assessed as being below the threshold whereby a tree could be considered positively as being eligible for scheduling.

Refer attached assessment by Peers Brown Miller Ltd.

(continue on a separate sheet if necessary)

I seek the following decision by Council:

Accept the proposed plan change / variation ☐

Accept the proposed plan change / variation with amendments as outlined below ☐

Decline the proposed plan change / variation ☒

If the proposed plan change / variation is not declined, then amend it as outlined below. ☐

Remove 4 Channel View Road from the Notable Trees Schedule. 98.1

I wish to be heard in support of my submission ☐

I do not wish to be heard in support of my submission ☐

If others make a similar submission, I will consider presenting a joint case with them at a hearing ☒

Signature of Submitter
(or person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter)

06/06/2025
Date

Notes to person making submission:

If you are making a submission to the Environmental Protection Authority, you should use Form 16B.

Please note that your address is required to be made publicly available under the Resource Management Act 1991, as any further submission supporting or opposing this submission is required to be forwarded to you as well as the Council.

If you are a person who could gain an advantage in trade competition through the submission, your right to make a submission may be limited by clause 6(4) of Part 1 of Schedule 1 of the Resource Management Act 1991.

I could ☐ /could not ☒ gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.

If you could gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission please complete the following:

I am ☐ / am not ☒ directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of the submission that:

(a) adversely affects the environment; and

(b) does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

PEERS BROWN MILLER LTD

Arboricultural & Environmental Consultants

AUCKLAND COUNCIL NOTABLE TREE EVALUATION – 4 CHANNEL VIEW ROAD, CAMPBELLS BAY

SUBJECT:	Kauri Tree Assessment – 4 Channel View Road, Campbells Bay
DATE OF REPORT:	20 June 2025
ASSESSOR:	Matthew Paul

1.0 Introduction

This report has been prepared to accompany the evaluation of the above-referenced tree that was carried out at the request of the property owner.

The inspection of the subject tree was undertaken on 12.06.24. Peers Brown Miller Ltd (PBM) has been commissioned to objectively complete an evaluation of this tree in order to inform a determination, via the Unitary Plan submission process, of the tree's eligibility for scheduling. Currently, the tree is proposed for scheduling as part of a 'Group' of trees, with the nominated trees also including mature Pōhutukawa, Kahikatea & Puriri which are growing further to the south, adjacent to an existing stream. For the purposes of this report, the larger, more significant trees proposed for scheduling have not been assessed.

2.0 Arboricultural Assessment

The subject tree is growing in the south-west portion of the site, to the north of a significant mature forest remnant. The subject tree appears to be a planted specimen and is somewhat smaller than those trees that stand within the forest remnant, with a girth of 1.2m at chest height (DBH 0.38m). Vegetation has occurred recently within the site adjacent to the tree, with the subject tree now on the outer edge of the continuous canopy which encompasses the larger trees to the south.

3.0 Criteria for Scheduling Notable Trees

PBM has obtained from Council the document titled; Guidelines for Nominating a Notable Tree for Evaluation. The 'Notable Tree Evaluation Form' (NTNF) is attached to that document. Page 4 of the 'Guidelines' document contains the list of the ten categories of assessment that constitute the evaluation. Under each heading is a brief set of comments that give some guidance as to how that category should be considered. The categories cover a tree's physiological characteristics, its landscape amenity qualities, any functional or ecological value the tree might have, and its

heritage, scientific or cultural value (if any). The list relates directly to Sections 6-8 in the NTNF.

That document has been studied by PBM and, accordingly, our evaluations reflect our understanding of the explanation relating to each of the ten categories.

4.0 PBM Rationale behind Scoring of Categories

In this report, I provide a summary of my rationale behind arriving at a particular score, or comment, for each category. Some categories can be scored easily, in that they are fact-based, e.g. A-D. Scores of the other categories are more opinion-based, although founded in observations that are enlightened by my interpretation of the aforementioned criteria – and by my experience.

Category Scoring Comments

A	Heritage	No	This category should rightfully be scored by a historian or Council heritage personnel. However, no heritage association, or score, has been provided in the publicly available documents.
B	Scientific	No	Kauri trees are a common indigenous species.
C	Ecosystem Service	No	In this particular case, a higher level of ecosystem services are provided by the remnant bush area to the south.
D	Cultural	No	No association in this regard has been recorded by Council
E	Intrinsic	No	This tree can not justifiably be claimed to have any level of intrinsic notability due to its relatively small size and age.
F	Negative Effects	No Yes No	This category can be assessed from two standpoints – whether there are negative effects being visited upon the tree by environmental factors such as activities occurring within its root zone and, whether the tree itself is the cause of negative impacts on people or property. 1. With regard to the first issue, with the exception of the tree being a future development constraint, there are no present negative impacts from a human health or property perspective. 2. As noted above, if development occurred nearby, the protection of the tree by way of root zone setback considerations would be required if

			the tree is to be protected by via scheduling. Kauri dieback protocols will also be required for any pruning or soil removal/movement. 3. Kauri trees are not a Pest Plant species
G	Age and Health	Score - 3	With a girth of 1.2m, the subject tree is somewhat younger than the adjacent remnant bush species, with large Pohutukawa, Kahikatea and Puriri with girths exceeding 3.0m. Historic Aerial photography (Auckland Council Geomaps Viewer (1996) show the rear yard was mostly garden area, with the area in which the tree is located now somewhat sparser than the forested area. The subject tree is conservatively estimated at between 30 – 40 years of age.
H	Character and Form	Score - 0	The subject tree is of typical form for the Auckland Area. As a relatively young, planted specimen, the subject tree is not considered to be of significance and would qualify as an exceptional example locally.
I	Size	Score - 0	The estimated height is 10.5m. The tree is not of an exceptional size.
J	Visual Contribution	Score - 2	The tree is growing at the rear (backyard) of a residential site, with limited visibility. Channel View Road is a local residential road, with average traffic flows.

5.0 Scoring Conclusion

The four categories contained in Section 6.0 (Tree Specific Factors) of this scoring system attract quantifiable scores that, cumulatively and potentially, reach 40. They are listed as G-J in the table above.

As detailed in the table above, the score attained for this tree using this system is 5. This is below the stated threshold of 20 – whereby a tree could be considered positively as being eligible for scheduling.

With regard to the Special Factors and Negative Effects categories, it can also be seen that not one of the conclusions arrived at under any of the stated criteria meets the standard whereby the tree would warrant being scheduled.

6.0 Photograph Gallery



Fig 1 – Subject Kauri tree as viewed from the north, looking southwest (larger, more significant Kahikatea tree can be seen further to the south)



Fig 2 – View of wider bush area, larger remnant Kahikatea and Pōhutukawa seen at rear.

Please contact me if clarification of any aspect of this assessment is required.

Matthew Paul
Dip Arb (Level 6)
Managing Director
Peers Brown Miller Ltd
Matt.paul@peersbrownmiller.co.nz
021399298

From: developmentplanning
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Kainga Ora submission to Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 6:25:36 pm
Attachments: 20250623 Kainga Ora submission on PC113 (Notable Trees) vSIGNED.pdf

Kia Ora

Please find attached the Kāinga Ora submission to Plan Change 113 to the Operative in Part Auckland Unitary Plan (Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule).
Kāinga Ora would welcome an opportunity to discuss this submission with the Council.

If you have any questions concerning the submission please do not hesitate to contact us by return email to developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz

Regards

Kāinga Ora
Homes and Communities

Brendon Liggett

Manager - Development Planning
Housing Delivery Group

Freephone: 0800 801 601 | Mainline: (04) 439 3052 | Kāinga Ora - Homes and Communities
PO BOX 2628 Wellington 6140 | New Zealand Government | **www.kaingaora.govt.nz**

www.govt.nz - your guide to finding and using New Zealand government services

Any opinions expressed in this message are not necessarily those of Kāinga Ora. This message and any files transmitted with it are confidential, may be legally privileged, and are solely for the use of the intended recipient. If you are not the intended recipient or the person responsible for delivery to the intended recipient, you have received this message in error.

Please:
(1) reply promptly to that effect, and remove this email, any attachment and the reply from your system;
(2) do not use, disclose or act on this email in any other way. Thank you.

23 June 2025

Attn: *Auckland Council*
Unitary Plan Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142
Attention: Planning Technician

KĀINGA ORA – HOMES AND COMMUNITIES SUBMISSION ON PROPOSED PLAN CHANGE 113 (ADDITIONS TO SCHEDULE 10 – NOTABLE TREES SCHEDULE) TO THE OPERATIVE AUCKLAND UNITARY PLAN UNDER CLAUSE 6 OF SCHEDULE 1 OF THE RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ACT 1991

This is a submission on Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 – Notable Trees Schedule ("PC113") from Auckland Council ("the Council" or "HCC") to the Operative Auckland Unitary Plan ("the Plan"):

Background to the Submission

In making this submission Kāinga Ora is committed to ensuring the principles of it's Urban Ngahere strategy are supported through the development and maintenance of it's landholdings. In advancing the Kāinga Ora Urban Ngahere strategy, Kāinga Ora has worked closely with iwi and arbocultural specialists to define clear guidelines for how tree planting and canopy cover is provided, including in documents such as Ngaa Hau o Maangere Ngahere Guide. Kāinga Ora recognises that trees which respect the natural ecology of a place can provide long-term benefit.

Kāinga Ora submits however that, simply retaining trees that provide mature canopy cover answers one part of the issue. The long-term consideration of whether these are 'the right trees in the right place' has to also be considered.

The protection of exotic species that present heath and safety risk from 'sudden limb drop' positioned in proximity to buildings and people, is contrary to the ngahere principles. In accordance with the ngahere principles the planting of new trees that strengthen the ecology

and mature to surpass the current ngahere cover provided without posing a risk to residents is also considered an appropriate response. The protection of inappropriate trees in unsuitable locations is therefore not supported by Kāinga Ora.

Scope of submission:

The submission relates to PC113 insofar as it relates to trees located within or adjoining Kāinga Ora properties. Kāinga Ora generally supports the protection of notable, indigenous trees that have been included within the Plan Change; however, seeks specific amendments as indicated below, and within **Appendix 1** providing the substantive detail of submission matters.

The Kāinga Ora submission is:

1. Kāinga Ora generally support the proposed listing of indigenous trees located within and adjoining Kāinga Ora properties.

2. Kāinga Ora oppose the proposed listing of exotic trees, located within and adjoining Kāinga Ora properties.

3. Kāinga Ora seeks amendments to Schedule 10 of the Auckland Unitary Plan, related to PC113, as indicated below, and within **Appendix 1**.

4. Kāinga Ora has an interest in PC113 and how it minimises barriers that constrain the ability for Kāinga Ora to deliver existing, planned and future public housing developments.

The amendments Kāinga Ora are seeking are:

PC113 – Notable trees within Kāinga Ora properties

5. Kāinga Ora seek the deletion of the following trees proposed to be scheduled under Schedule 10 of the Auckland Unitary Plan, all of which are located within or adjoining Kāinga Ora properties:

   a. Listing 3095 – 64 Ferguson Street, Mangere East (Gum)
   b. Listing 3096 – 91 Ferguson Street, Mangere East (Gum)
   c. Listing 3151 – 68 Wickman Way, Mangere East (Golden Macrocarpa)

d. Listing 3065 – 71 Stott Avenue, Birkdale (Japanese Cedar and Deodar Cedar)
e. Listing 3122 – 77A, 75 and 75A Metcalfe Road, Rānui (English Oak)

6. Kāinga Ora have reviewed the evaluations for each of the abovementioned trees. In all cases, the trees are listed as notable based on their 'intrinsic value'. The Regional Policy Statement ("RPS") policy B4.5.2(1)(e) defines the following as contributing to 'intrinsic value':
    a. Size
    b. Age
    c. Vigor and vitality
    d. Stature and form; or,
    e. Visual contribution.

7. The following table details the scoring given to each tree in the individual evaluation reports[1]:

Listing/Address	Size	Age	Vigor and vitality	Character and form	Visual contribution	Total score
Listing 3095 – 64 Ferguson Street, Mangere East	10	-	8	0	5	23
Listing 3096 – 91 Ferguson Street, Mangere East	10	-	6	0	5	21
Listing 3151 – 68 Wickman Way, Mangere East	10	-	6	0	5	21
Listing 3065 – 71 Stott Avenue, Birkdale	5	-	6	5	5	21
Listing 3122 – 77A, 75 and 75A Metcalfe Road, Rānui	5	-	6	0	10	21

8. Kāinga Ora consider that the significance of these trees has been conflated based largely on size, health and to a lesser extent their location. The identification of these trees on the schedule detracts from the mechanism of scheduling high value trees in the city.

9. The abovementioned trees are all exotic species and have been noted to present negative impacts upon human health, within the respective evaluations. The section 32 has not adequately considered the costs of maintaining these identified trees against the value of

[1] Plan Change 113 (PC113): Notable Tree Evaluations; dated November/December 2024

retaining them, particularly considering the potential negative impacts on human health and wellbeing.

10. Additionally, the cost implications of retaining exotic trees through site redevelopment is both significant and disproportionate to the value that has been afforded through this plan change; this has not been addressed within the 'Summary of options-analysis' within the Council's s32 report. Through increasing on-site constraints for redevelopment, the protection of these trees comes at the cost of enabling housing growth within the existing urban environment, in locations that are well connected to amenities, services and transport. This is contrary to the National Policy Statement – Urban Development ("**NPS-UD**"), including Objectives 1 and 4 and Policies 1 and 6.

11. Notwithstanding the above, Kāinga Ora support the protection of indigenous species that qualify for protection when assessed against the criteria of RPS policy B4.5.2(1), including the following located on Kāinga Ora properties:
    a. Listing 655 – 123-141 Church Street, Otahuhu
    b. Listing 594 – 71, 2/71 and 1/73 Waipuna Road, Mount Wellington

12. The changes requested are made to

    i. Ensure that Kāinga Ora can carry out its statutory obligations;

    ii. Ensures that the proposed provisions are the most appropriate way to achieve the purpose of the Resource Management Act 1991;

13. The changes sought by Kāinga Ora can be found within **Appendix 1**.

Kāinga Ora seeks the following decision from Auckland Council on PC113:

That the specific deletions which are sought as specifically outlined in **Appendix 1**, shown in red and are struck through, are accepted and adopted into PC113, including such further, alternative or consequential relief as may be necessary to fully achieve the relief sought in this submission.

Kāinga Ora wishes to be heard in support of their submission.

Kāinga Ora seeks to work collaboratively with the Council and wishes to discuss its submission on PC113 to address the matters raised in its submission.

We would be prepared to consider presenting our submission in a joint case with others making

a similar submission at any hearings.

Kāinga Ora will not gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission.



……

Brendon Liggett
Manager - Development Planning
Kāinga Ora – Homes and Communities

ADDRESS FOR SERVICE: *Kāinga Ora – Homes and Communities, PO Box 74598, Greenlane, Auckland 1051. Email: developmentplanning@kaingaora.govt.nz*

Appendix 1: Decisions sought PC113

The following table sets out the amendments sought to the PC113, insofar as the plan change relates to Kāinga Ora properties

Proposed changes are shown as ~~strikethrough~~ for deletion

Attachment A – Summary of proposed additions to Chapter L - Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule (Auckland Unitary Plan Operative in part)

ADDRESS	LEGAL DESCRIPTION	LOCALITY	COMMONNAME	BOTANICAL NAME	NUMBEROF TREES	SCHEDULEID	SECTIONOF SCHEDULE	TOTALTREE - SPECIFIC SCORE	CRITERIA RegionalPolicy Statement)	IMMEDIATE LEGALEFFECT ATTIMEOF NOTIFICATION?	
Church Street 123141	Lot 1 DP 187921	Ōtāhuhu	Pūriri	*Vitex lucens*	1	655	Isthmus	21	B4.5.2.(1)(e)	No	
~~Ferguson Street 64~~	~~LOT 132 DP 62470~~	~~Māngere East~~	~~Gum~~	~~*Eucalyptus sp.*~~	~~1~~	~~3095~~	~~Manukau~~	~~23~~	~~B4.5.2.(1)(e)~~	~~No~~	99.1
~~Ferguson Street 91~~	~~LOT 206 DP 62470~~	~~Māngere East~~	~~Gum~~	~~*Eucalyptus sp.*~~	~~1~~	~~3096~~	~~Manukau~~	~~21~~	~~B4.5.2.(1)(e)~~	~~No~~	99.2
~~Metcalfe Road 77A, 75 and 1/75~~	~~Lot 4 DP 83263. Lot 4 DP 47218, FLAT 1 DP 140132, CARPORT 1 DP 145953, 1/2 SH Lot 4 DP 47218, and FLAT 2 DP 145953, 1/2 SH Lot 4 DP 47218~~	~~Ranui~~	~~English Oak~~	~~*Quercus robur*~~	~~1~~	~~3122~~	~~Waitākere~~	~~21~~	~~B4.5.2.(1)(e)~~	~~No~~	99.3
~~Stott Avenue 71~~	~~Lot 47 DP 57497~~	~~Birkdale~~	~~Japanese Cedar, Deodar cedar~~	~~*Cryptomeria japonica, Cedrus deodara*~~	~~2~~	~~3065~~	~~North Shore~~	~~21~~	~~B4.5.2.(1)(e)~~	~~No~~	99.4
Waipuna Road 71, 2/71 and 1/73	Lot 3 DP 199138	Mount Wellington	Karaka	*Corynocarpus laevigatus*	1	594	Isthmus	25	B4.5.2.(1)(e)	No	
~~Wickman Way 68~~	~~LOT 259 DP 62470~~	~~Māngere East~~	~~Golden Macrocarpa~~	~~*Cupressus macrocarpa*~~	~~1~~	~~3151~~	~~Manukau~~	~~21~~	~~B4.5.2.(1)(e)~~	~~No~~	99.5

From:	The Tree Council
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission PC113
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 8:07:35 pm
Attachments:	Sub_PC113_TTC_jun25.docx.pdf

Kia ora,
Please see attached.
Thanks
Mels

Dr Mels Barton
021 213 7779 info@thetreecouncil.org.nz
Secretary, The Tree Council
www.treecouncil.org.nz
www.facebook.com/TheTreeCouncil

The Tree Council
Tiakina Rākau • est 1986

Submission by The Tree Council on Plan Change 113

23 June 2025

From: The Tree Council
Contact: Dr Mels Barton, Secretary
PO Box 60-203, Titirangi, Auckland 0642
021 213 7779
info@thetreecouncil.org.nz

Introduction

Thank you for the opportunity to present The Tree Council (TTC)'s submissions on **Plan Change 113**.

These submissions are made by The Tree Council, an independent, voluntary organisation, a non-profit incorporated charitable society which has been serving the Auckland community since 1986 in the protection of trees and as advocates for the significant benefits and services that our trees and green spaces provide.

We wish to speak to our submission if that opportunity is provided.

Site visits

The Tree Council made site visits and evaluated all the trees we nominated using professional arborists trained and experienced in the application and interpretation of the scheduling criteria.

In addition, we provided annotated maps and extra information where it was available to support the nominations. In total we nominated trees on 260 sites, many of which had multiple trees on a site.

Additional trees

We understand that Council is not calling for more nominations as part of this plan change. However, we do have trees that we believe should have been included and have been omitted that we would like to see included. We have already assessed the trees in Appendix 3 and include the scoring that our qualified arborists have allocated to these trees.

The trees in **Appendix 1** stand on an historic heritage scheduled property (actually two adjacent properties) at John Kinder House in Parnell. The planting of the trees is directly linked to well known heritage figures and events, which we have outlined in detail in Appendix 1. We submit that the trees listed should be added to Schedule 10 as part of this plan change due to these historic connections alone. We understand that the John Kinder House Society has also nominated these trees for inclusion and we support their submission. 100.1

The trees listed in **Appendix 2** have all been evaluated by qualified arborists for The Tree Council. Council has evaluated these trees as scoring 18 or 19 and not included them in the plan change. We submit that due to the subjective nature of some of the criteria, those trees scoring 18 or 19 that we have evaluated as scoring 20 or more (or which have special factors) should also be included in the plan change. The subjective nature of the criteria means that one arborist's personal opinion is as good as another, when they have been trained in the implementation of the criteria - as is the case with all the arborists we used. One of our arborists was a member of the panel that developed the scheduling criteria, so we consider that our evaluations are valid and these trees should be protected and included in the plan change. 100.2

In some cases the trees we nominated are linked to heritage or cultural special factors, but these have not been taken into account. We submit that they should be included in plan change 113. 100.3

In some cases trees we nominated could have qualified if considered as part of a group because they have overlapping canopies. In the case of 15 Pluto Place, Beach Haven South the Council has commented as such, but still not included either tree in plan change 113. This should be corrected and the trees included as a group.

In another case at 9A Hauraki Road, Takapuna there is a group of pohutukawa trees with overlapping canopies with an already scheduled tree. The score from Auckland Council is only 8, but this cannot be correct if there is already a scheduled tree as part of this group. These trees should be added as a group to the listing for this property.

In some cases (eg 1/3 or 3 or 2? Edsel Street, Henderson Central) nominated trees have been rejected because "*wrong address provided in nomination*", despite the tree having been evaluated by Council as scoring 21. Whereas in parts of plan change 113 the address we nominated the tree as being located at has been corrected by Council and the tree has been included, eg 115 Lake Road, Northcote - Tipu / Rosewood (nominated by us as being at "Carpark of Northcote Central Mall, Pearn Crescent, Northcote, Auckland"). This is inconsistent and unfair. All errors in addresses should at least have been queried with the nominator and efforts made to correct it. We received no such queries. If the tree was evaluated

(and it was) then clearly it was located and the address could and should have been corrected. We submit that these important trees in the centre of Henderson should be included in plan change 113.

We submit that all those trees we had professionally evaluated before being nominated that Council has scored as 18 or 19 should be the subject of an independent evaluation - and if that scores them 20 or more they should be added to the plan change. The Tree Council would be prepared to fund this independent evaluation if that would be of assistance. 100.4

Scheduling criteria

We understand that the s32 report states that the scheduling criteria are out of the scope of this plan change.

However, we would appreciate Auckland Council urgently allocating resources to a review of the scheduling criteria to make it easier to protect the significant trees that remain within the Auckland Region before they are removed due to development and can never be replaced. 100.5

The ability to protect urban trees under the RMA, as it currently exists, is minimal. Scheduling is not the ideal tool, but it is pretty much all we have. This plan change is the first time since the Unitary Plan was ratified that these criteria have been used to evaluate a large enough number of nominated trees to find out how strict they are. It is clear that the answer is too strict. The Tree Council evaluated all the trees we nominated using professional arborists trained in the application of the scheduling criteria, and yet over 100 sites had the trees we nominated rejected by the Council Heritage Arborists evaluation. Either there is a quality assurance issue that needs to be dealt with, or the criteria are too strict - or both. Either way, many valuable and worthy trees have missed out on legal protection and are likely to be lost to development, which is a tragedy for Auckland. This needs to be amended so that more valuable mature trees can be protected before the next plan change is notified, whenever that may be. Obviously we would like to see this happen sooner rather than later.

In addition, there is an issue with the subjective nature of some of the scheduling criteria which urgently needs to be addressed. The differences in opinion by different experienced and trained arborists has become very clear through this process. The Tree Council's arborists (we used three of them) and Council's Heritage Arborists have disagreed on the scores for the trees standing on over 100 sites nominated by us. We have not had the breakdown of the scores provided to us, only the totals, so we are unable to challenge the individual scoring for each tree via this submission (which is a huge frustration to us). However it is clear that personal opinion in the interpretation of some of the criteria is an issue that needs to be addressed so that the criteria applied to nominations in future are as objective as possible and can therefore be applied consistently by all trained and experienced arborists.

Serious consideration should be given to the need for a second tier of trees that will become Notable in the future, otherwise eventually all the trees currently on Schedule 10 will die of old age and there will be nothing left to replace them because all the large mature trees have already been lost to

development. As the city intensifies at pace the pressure for space means that large trees without legal protection are especially vulnerable to removal - and we see this happening on development sites daily. Creating a second tier schedule based on trees scoring 80% of the current threshold (ie. 16-19 points) would retain a stock of mature trees that have the potential to become Notable Trees in the future. Resources should be committed now to making this a possibility. We don't have time to wait another decade or they will be gone. If Auckland Council is not prepared to introduce a second tier, then the threshold for inclusion in the Notable Trees Schedule should be reduced in order that more mature trees can be included. 100.6

Labelling

The Tree Council has raised the issue of labelling of all Notable Trees before, but this has never been acted upon. As a consequence the illegal / accidental damaging and destroying of Notable Trees continues, particularly on private land. Labelling trees provides an instant level of passive surveillance and public protection that nothing else can provide. It is cheap, effective and a no-brainer. Auckland Council has been using QR codes to label new plantings on public land for several years now, so precedent exists for the use of this technology. QR codes are an excellent way to provide a link to significant amounts of digital information on trees that can be regularly updated without the need to renew the labels. Educating the public about which trees are protected as Notable and enabling Notable Trees on private land to be immediately identified will enable the community to take ownership of these public assets - and therefore make it more challenging for them to be damaged or removed illegally without consequences, as is usually the case when the local community has no idea that these trees are important. It is a brave or reckless arborist that will remove a labelled Notable Tree without consent. Council should allocate resources to label all Notable Trees with QR codes as soon as practicable. 100.7

Consultation

The timing of the consultation on this plan change has been far too short. A month was totally insufficient to enable us to obtain scoring information from the Council and get alternative professional evaluations done of the numerous trees we nominated that have missed out by a single point or two. We are frustrated and disappointed about this. Many of these trees are worthy of scheduling and are at risk of removal by development. It is highly likely they will be lost before the next opportunity to add them to the schedule and this is a loss for the people of Auckland and for future generations who will not have the benefit of these trees gracing our city.

In future, the scoring of all nominations (including those not included in the plan change) should be provided to the nominator at the time of the notification of the plan change (or before), so that they are able to take positive action in time to include further information in their submission. As the nominator of more than 70% of all the successful nominations in this plan change we feel we have not been 100.8

provided with sufficient detailed information regarding our nominations in a timely enough manner for us to make a positive contribution via this submission.

Conclusion and recommendation

The Tree Council SUPPORTS the plan change in its entirety and would appreciate the additional trees we have proposed being included in this plan change and added to the Unitary Plan Schedule of Notable Trees.

We would appreciate Auckland Council urgently allocating resources to a review of the scheduling criteria and threshold to make it easier to protect more of the significant trees that remain within the Auckland Region before they are removed due to development and can never be replaced.

Appendix 1 - Additional Nomination for Notable Trees Schedule: John KInder House, 482 Parnell Rd / 2 Ayr Street, Parnell.

The site of this historic place is located on the corner of Ayr St and the very busy Parnell Road with traffic volumes in the 10,000s per day.

HISTORIC HOUSE: The house was built for the first Anglican Headmaster, a Dr. Rev. John KInder, a photographer and artist of NZ "Aotearoa" Landscapes. Dr. Rev. John Kinder planted the first of the 7x oak trees in 1860's (from early photographs). His photographs and watercolour paintings are now held in the Hocken Library and Auckland Art Gallery and he is recognised as one of NZ famous earliest artists and also renowned as an architect.

HERITAGE LISTED: The John Kinder House property is managed under a lease with the Auckland Council and is listed by Auckland Council as Historic Building Category A, as of outstanding value being a significant heritage and cultural designated historic building under the AUP Schedule 14.1. The property is also listed as a Category 1 by Heritage NZ Pouhere Taonga. This property is only one of a total of 0.47% with protected historic heritage value in the Auckland Region and one of the only 3% protected 1850s historic buildings in NZ.

HISTORY: Dr. Rev. John Kinder was a personal friend of ***Wiremu Tamihana*** - the "King Maker" spending his honeymoon on his Marae. The trees as planted at the time of John Kinder, acknowledge the partnership of Maori and Pakeha as represented in the landscape of trees on the John Kinder House property today, making it a ***"taonga'*** for the community.

Native Trees and Colonial tree plantings as listed below:

EXOTIC

7x 150 year old Oak trees**

1x Bay Laurel 169 years old*

3x Evergreen Magnolia trees 100 years old***

1x Gingo 100 years old***

1x Liquidamber 100 years old***

1x Avocado 100 years old***

NATIVE TREES

1x Kauri (+ 2 next door Neighbours)****

1x Kowhia****

1x 150 yr old Pohutukawa**

5x Cabbage trees.

1x 169 yr old Totara*

NZ Flax 150 year old**

*The Totara & Bay Laurel trees, we understand, were planted 169 years ago in 1856-57 by the Anglican Bishop Selwyn as a celebration of Pakeha & Maori partnership in association with the Anglican Church in a ceremony of breaking the ground/ symbolic first start of clearing the ground/or the completion of the construction of John Kinder House.

**Later, in the 1860s, 7x Oak trees were planted by John Kinder a keen gardener, together with a Pohutukawa & NZ Flax.

***In the 1920s an Evergreen Magnolia, Liquidamber, Gingo and Avocado were planted on the site.

****The Kauri tree and Kowhai tree plantings took place in 2022 as a ceremonial planting by Rev. Noel Cox, Chair of the Royal Commonwealth Society, in recognition of Queen Elizabeth II Platinum Jubilee, as requested by acknowledgement with tree plantings throughout the Commonwealth of Nations.

All these native & exotic trees canopies cover each other over the property.

Appendix 2 - Trees nominated by The Tree Council that have marginally failed to qualify according to Council's arborists

Address	Species	Number of trees	Evaluation Score by The Tree Council's Arborists	Evaluation Score by Auckland Council's Arborists	Other factors
66 Seaview Rd, Remuera	Tulip Tree (Liriodendron tulipifera)	1	8	18	Associated with heritage figure
139 Arney Rd, Remuera	Puriri	1	23	18	
5 Tington Ave, Wattle Downs	Totara	1	32 and 18	19	
15 Pluto Place, Beach Haven South	Japanese Maple / Acer palmatum	1	14	19	Schedule as a group with Melia azedarach
15 Pluto Place, Beach Haven South	Indian bead tree / Melia azedarach	1	21	19	Schedule as a group with Acer palmatum
5 Cresta Avenue, Beach Haven West	Liquidambar / Liquidambar styraciflua	1	20	18	
1 (or 1A) Lauderdale Road, Birkdale North	English oak / Quercus robur	1	17	18	Heritage and cultural special factors make it worthy of scheduling along with other oaks in same immediate locality. Age 100+ and the person who planted it is

					recorded.
77 Salisbury Road, Birkdale	English oak / Quercus robur	1	16	18	Heritage and cultural special factors make it worthy of scheduling along with other oaks in same immediate locality. Age 100+ and the person who planted it is recorded.
1 Brett Avenue, Takapuna Central	Pohutukawa / Metrosideros excelsa	1	21	18	
8 Taikata Road, Te Atatu Peninsula Central	Liquidambar / Liquidambar styraciflua	1	21	23	Council comment "*not added on basis of arborist's advice*"
76 Yeovil Road, Te Atatu Peninsula West	Kauri / Agathis_australis, Rewarewa, Tanekaha. Group of kauri, rewarewa & tanekaha	Group	21	18	Healthy examples of kauri should be protected as it is a threatened species and very healthy specimens like this are extremely rare in Auckland, especially in west Auckland
48 Kopiko Road, Titirangi	Kauri / Agathis_australis. Group of trees on edge of much larger	Group	26	18	Healthy examples of kauri should be protected as it is a

	group of healthy specimens of nationally threatened species (DOC)				threatened species and very healthy specimens like this are extremely rare in Auckland, especially in west Auckland
297 Henderson Valley Road, Henderson Valley	English oak / Quercus robur	1	21	18	One of a series of oaks along in this immediate area linked to wine and orchard industry.
32 Te Kanawa Crescent, Henderson	Spruce / Picea sp. In a group with 2x pohutukawa and other trees	Group	21	19	
1/3 or 3 or 2? Edsel Street, Henderson Central	Pin oak / Quercus palustris in car park	1	21	19	Extremely high amenity value as in town centre location. Remnant of wine and orchard past of Henderson area
1/3 or 3 or 2? Edsel Street, Henderson Central	Gum / Eucalyptus sp. in car park	1	21	21	Council comment "*wrong address provided in nomination*"
17 Lavelle Road, Henderson	Totara / Podocarpus totara	1	21	18	

5 Tennessee Avenue, Mangere East	Liquidambar/Liquidambar_styraciflua	1	21	19	
23 Gray Avenue, Mangere East	Norfolk Island pine / Araucaria heterophylla	1	28	18	
111 Mountain Rd, Epsom	Pohutukawa / Metrosideros excelsa	2	23	18	
11 Glenfell Place, Epsom	Pohutukawa / Metrosideros excelsa	2	23	18,16	
9A Hauraki Road, Takapuna	Pohutukawa / Metrosideros excelsa	Group	21	8	Schedule 10 lists only one Pohutukawa at this address whereas the listing should be for a group of trees at the road frontage with high visibility.
29 Grande Vue Rd, Hillpark, Manurewa	Tulip Tree (Liriodendron tulipifera)	1	21	19	
18 Dexter Ave, Balmoral	Pear (unknown variety)	1	22	18	

From: Anna Lin
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Additions to the schedule 10 Notable Tree; Schedule ID: 3138
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 9:31:52 pm

23 June 2025

Unitary Plan Enquiries Team

Auckland Council

By email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Dear Sir/Madam,

Submission Opposing the Addition of the Oak Tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale to the Notable Tree Schedule for Auckland Council.

I am writing as the owner of 82 Salisbury Road, Birkdale 0626, a newly developed residential site adjoining 1/80 Salisbury Road, Birkdale. I wish to express my opposition to the proposed inclusion of the English Oak tree located on that property in the Auckland Unitary Plan's Notable Tree Schedule (Schedule 10).

As a neighbour directly affected by this proposal, I believe the scheduling of this tree would have unintended and disproportionate consequences for adjacent landowners, particularly those managing new builds and infrastructure.

1. Incompatibility with Modern Residential Use

The tree's scale and proximity to new dwellings present a number of practical challenges. Its expansive canopy and root zone encroach on neighbouring boundaries, limiting the ability to install fencing, drainage, and landscaping features. These constraints are especially problematic for recently completed or planned developments that must comply with current building codes and site optimisation requirements.

2. Unverified Heritage and Limited Public Value

While the nomination references historical anecdotes, there appears to be no independent verification of the tree's age or significance. The tree is not publicly accessible and offers minimal visual or recreational benefit to the wider community. In contrast, many trees already listed in the Schedule are located in public reserves or along streetscapes, where their value is shared more broadly.

3. Ongoing Maintenance and Safety Concerns

The tree's form and growth pattern suggest a need for regular arboricultural oversight. Without active management, there is a risk of branch drop or interference with nearby structures. Scheduling the tree would complicate routine maintenance and may delay necessary safety interventions, placing an undue burden on both the tree's owner and neighbouring residents.

4. Implications for Property Rights and Future Use

The proposed scheduling introduces uncertainty for adjacent landowners regarding their ability to manage their own properties. This includes concerns about potential encroachment, stormwater management, and the ability to respond to future issues arising from the tree's growth. These are not hypothetical risks—they are foreseeable outcomes in a suburban context where space is limited and land use is intensifying.

Conclusion

While I support the protection of trees that offer exceptional public,

ecological, or cultural value, I do not believe this particular tree meets those criteria. Its inclusion in the Schedule would impose significant constraints on neighbouring properties without delivering commensurate benefits to the community.

I respectfully request that Auckland Council decline the proposed addition of the tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule. 101.1

Thank you for considering this submission.

Anna Lin

From:	Kath Coombes
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Council submission to Plan Change 113 Additions to Notable Trees Schedule
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 10:23:20 am
Attachments:	Auckland Council submission on Plan Change 113_KC Signed.docx

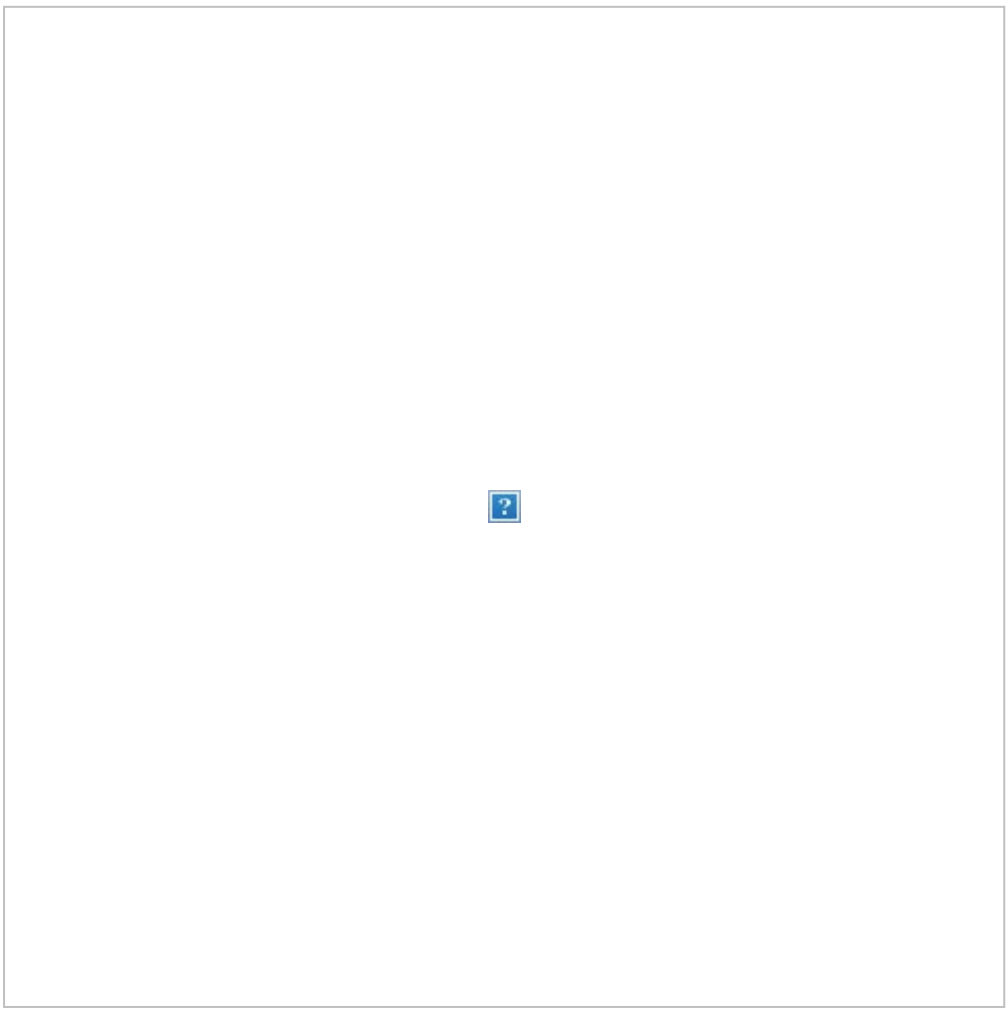
Kia ora

Please find attached a council submission to plan change 113 Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule.

I have the delegated authority to lodge the submission for the council as the Acting Manager of the Regional, North, West and Islands Planning Unit.

Kind regards | Ngā mihi,
Kath.

Kath Coombes | Team Leader
Regional Planning | Regional, North, West and Islands Planning
Planning & Resource Consents | Te Kaunihera o Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland Council
Ph 09 890 4695 | Extn (46) 4695 | Mobile 021 592 285
Level 16, 135 Albert St, Auckland
Visit our website: www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

FORM 5 - SUBMISSION ON PLAN CHANGE 113: ADDITIONS TO SCHEDULE 10 NOTABLE TREES SCHEDULE UNDER CLAUSE 6 of SCHEDULE 1, RESOURCE MANAGEMENT ACT 1991

Auckland Council
135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

Submitter:
Auckland Council
135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142

Scope of submission:

This is a submission on the whole of proposed Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule.

---

1. Introduction

1.1 Auckland Council ('**the Council**') prepared Plan Change 113 ('**the Plan Change**') to add 176 trees and 29 groups of trees to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule ('**the Schedule**') and the corresponding mapped overlay. Addition of or amendment to 161 entries to the Schedule are proposed (i.e. seeking to add new trees/groups to properties that currently have no scheduled trees, or adding further trees or groups to properties that already have scheduled trees.) The Plan Change will also amend the planning maps to spatially show where each new tree or group is located, thereby amending the Notable Trees Overlay.

1.2 The scale and complexity of evaluating hundreds of nominations meant that the work leading up to notification of the Plan Change took approximately 18 months to two years. During that time, five trees that were proposed to be added to the Schedule were found to have been removed from the site/s in between being successfully evaluated and the date that submissions closed (23 June 2025).

1.3 A minor drafting amendment was also discovered.

1.4 As a local authority, the Council is not a trade competitor.

2 The specific provisions to which this submission relates are:

2.1 The Council **supports** Plan Change 113 but seeks specific provisions to be amended. If the Plan Change is accepted, the matters raised in this submission (including **Attachment 1**) should be addressed by amendments to the Plan Change.

2.2 The specific parts of the Plan Change to which this submission relates are set out in the main body of this submission and at **Attachment 1**. They include the following:

- the removal of (or amendment to) entries where proposed trees were found to no longer be in existence;
- correction of drafting inaccuracies in proposed entries to Schedule 10; and
- a summary of the details of the amendments sought is outlined in **Attachment 1.**

3 The decisions sought from the Council are:

3.1 The Council **supports** PC83 and seeks that it be approved subject to the amendments sought in this submission.

3.2 Removal of proposed entries to the Schedule where the subject trees are no longer in existence.

3.3 Correction of drafting errors to facilitate the effective administration of the plan provisions.

3.4 **Attachment 1** provides further detail of the amendments to Plan Change 113 sought by the Council.

3.5 Any amendments or consequential amendments to Plan Change 113 that are consistent with the relief sought in this submission.

4 Appearance at the Hearing

4.1 The Council wishes to be heard in support of this submission.

4.2 If others make a similar submission, the Council will consider presenting a joint case with them at the hearing.

On Behalf of Auckland Council:



Signature of person authorised to sign on behalf of submitter

Kath Coombes
Acting Manager – Regional, North, West and Islands Planning
Planning & Resource Consents (Policy, Planning & Governance)

Date: 23 June 2025

Address for service:
Postal address:
Auckland Council
135 Albert Street
Private Bag 92300
Auckland 1142
Electronic address: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
Attention: Therese Strickland
Telephone: 09 301 0101

Attachment 1

The following table sets out where Auckland Council seeks particular amendments to PC113 provisions:

Issue	Relevant Rule/Provisions	Reason for Submission	Decision/Relief sought	
Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule	Schedule ID 3025	Drafting error. The proposed scheduling of a tree at 39 Court Crescent, Panmure (Himalayan Cedar), failed to recognise that there is an existing scheduled tree on the same property, and that this entry should have been amended (added to) rather than a new entry created for the same property.	Delete proposed entry ID 3025 in its entirety and amend the existing Schedule entry (ID 488) to include the proposed tree.	102.1
Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule	Schedule ID 563	The tree (Pūriri) is no longer present on the site. An existing scheduled tree (Pōhutukawa) remains on site.	Amend the existing Schedule entry (ID 563) to delete the addition of the Pūriri.	102.2
Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule	Schedule ID 3119	The trees (2 x Claret Ash) are no longer present on the site.	Delete Schedule ID 3119 in its entirety.	102.3
Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule	Schedule ID 3121	The tree (Pūriri) is no longer present on the site.	Delete Schedule ID 3121 in its entirety.	102.4
Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule	Schedule ID 3124	The tree (Norfolk Island pine) is no longer present on the site.	Delete Schedule ID 3124 in its entirety.	102.5
Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule	Schedule ID 3088	The tree (Common Yellowwood) is no longer present on the site.	Delete Schedule ID 3088 in its entirety.	102.6

From:	Cate & Geoff Walsh
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission opposing the addition of the Oak Tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule for Auckland Council
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 10:45:48 pm
Attachments:	Opposing the Addition of the Oak - Signed.pdf

To whom it may concern,

Please find attached our submission opposing the addition of the Oak Tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule for Auckland Council

Kind regards,
Geoff & Cate Walsh

Sensitivity: General

23 June 2025

Auckland Council

Attn: Unitary Plan Enquiries team

By email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Dear Unitary Plan Team,

Submission Opposing the Addition of the Oak Tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule for Auckland Council

We are writing as the owners of 49 Eskdale Road, Birkdale, to object to the proposed addition of the English Oak tree at 1/80 Salisbury Road to the Notable Tree Schedule.

While we support the protection of trees that offer public, cultural, or ecological value, we do not believe this tree meets that standard. It's located entirely on private property, with only limited visibility from the street, and doesn't provide any meaningful benefit to the wider community.

From our property, we have observed that the tree appears to be in a state of decline. Its canopy is thinning, and the structure seems poorly maintained. The tree leans toward neighbouring homes, which raises safety concerns—especially as storms are becoming more frequent in our area. These issues are not just aesthetic; they pose real risks to people and nearby properties, including ours.

If the tree is scheduled, it would place unnecessary restrictions on what we as neighbouring property owners can do to manage our own land. Overhanging branches and potential root spread already interfere with drainage and landscaping. Protecting the tree would make it harder for us to address these issues, and could limit our ability to seek relief if the tree causes damage in the future.

It's also worth noting that the historical claims supporting the nomination are based on anecdotal references and material written by the tree's owner. Without independent verification, we do not believe this is a strong enough basis for protection.

Additionally, the English Oak is a common exotic species in Auckland and not a rare or exceptional specimen. The Schedule is intended to protect trees that are outstanding examples of their species or have unique characteristics. This tree does not stand out in terms of size, form, or condition. And as an exotic species, the tree doesn't hold any particular cultural or ecological significance to the local environment or mana whenua.

The tree is set back on private land and does not contribute to the streetscape or public realm in any meaningful way. Its presence is not a defining feature of our local environment.

Scheduling this tree would create ongoing uncertainty and potential cost for neighbouring residents, who may be required to seek council consent for even minor works near the tree. This is an unnecessary burden given the tree's limited value.

We believe that the nomination does not meet the thresholds outlined in the Council's own guidelines for notable trees, particularly in terms of public benefit, historical verification, and ecological or cultural relevance.

Sensitivity: General

For these reasons, we respectfully ask that the Council decline the proposal to add this tree to the Notable Tree Schedule. 103.1

Yours sincerely,



Geoff Walsh & Cate Walsh

49 Eskdale Road, Birkdale

Email: clanofwalsh@ddsit.com

From: Shirley Waru
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Fwd: Submission for PC113
Date: Monday, 23 June 2025 11:37:51 pm
Attachments: pc113.pdf

Begin forwarded message:

From: Shirley Waru <shirleywaru@gmail.com>
Subject: Submission for PC113
Date: 23 June 2025 at 11:32:36 PM NZST
To: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.gvt.nz

23/06/2025
Shirley Gail Waru.
20 D Marjorie Jayne Cescent Otahuhu,
Auckland 1640.
shirleywaru@gmail.com
ph:0274820448

Submission for PPC113 to the Auckland Unitary Plan operative in part Section 32-Evaluation Report. Closing date 23/06/25

I write this submission in support of the specific trees nominated in the Mangere/Otahuhu Local Board area, and some trees nominated in the Mount Wellington / Maungakiekie Local Board area which are located within proximity to Mount Richmond Domain.

I have actioned a Judicial Review in December 2023 to stop the clear felling of 278 mature exotic trees at Mount Richmond Domain by Tupuna Maunga Authority, 75 of those mature trees have already been felled. The Judicial Review application was successful however Tupuna Maunga Authority is appealing the decision. The Court of Appeal hearing will be held in Wellington April 2026.

I base my support for the proposed nominations in PPC113 on the fact that the Mangere / Otahuhu local Board area was found to have the lowest tree canopy in Auckland in the 2018 LIDAR report, down to 8%. I suspect this figure is much lower now, due to the fact Tupuna Maunga Authority felled 130 trees on Mangere Mountain in 2019, approximately 100 trees on Mount Richmond Domain in 2018, commercial and industrial development, and High-Density Intensification under the Auckland Unitary Plan. Maungakiekie-Tamaki also had one of the lowest tree canopy at 12%.

My second reason for support is the fact that the area is predominantly a low socioeconomic cohort. It seems unjust in my

opinion that only affluent areas enjoy the luxury of trees, whereas low socioeconomic areas do not.

My third reason is that with such a low tree canopy, further loss of trees rather than retaining trees, especially mature trees, will negatively impact the extensive native bird life and other biodiversity, which has had so much of its habitat destroyed already. The birds rely on the amenity of those trees that are still standing. Because of our geographical location, we are also providing habitat for sea birds which migrate to the Manukau Harbour annually. The white- faced Heron stay in our area all year round, being high canopy dwellers when nesting, they are particularly reliant on tall mature trees.

My fourth reason of support is that in a low socioeconomic area, mental health population is generally high compared to more affluent areas

Trees add value to the well being of humans as an important amenity, especially groups of trees or small forests within their community that people have easy access to, for example small parks, or larger green spaces such as our parks, reserves and recreation spaces.

My fifth reason of support is the fact that this area is zoned High Density Intensification under the current Unitary Plan which is in the process of amendment with the current Resource Management Act Reform to allow further development with less constraint of obtaining resource consent.

High Density Intensification has been in full swing for the past few years, with many multi - storey apartments and town houses built in our area. Many trees have been felled to accommodate this development. In my opinion it’s time to start retaining what trees are still standing.

The Tree Counsel has stated in a post a couple of days ago to their followers “lets see if we can get more trees added” to the current PPC113 amendment list. I am not a follower of the Tree Counsel as they have been unsupportive to the various communities caught up in the Treaty Settlement for the 14 volcanic cones returned to Iwi, which are administered by the Statutory Board Tupuna Maunga Authority in co-governance with Auckland Council.

If there is a glimmer of hope this is a possibility, I would ask you to consider the remaining trees still standing on Mount Richmond Otahuhu, that are part of a non-notifiable resource consent to clear fell 278 mature exotic trees. 75 of these trees have already been felled, 60 were tranche 1 of 3 proposed tranches, 10 were felled to accommodate a new field which has been created for Maori games to be played, and 5 have been felled recently to accommodate a track upgrade. All were healthy, with exception of a few which were sick with disease. 104.1

I will be completing an application tomorrow 24 June 2025 to Auckland Council, in the hope it may be possible to have these trees considered in this current process. The work has already been done in the tree methodology to fell them, location, size, species etc. I will attach the Removal Methodology Appendix 3 pdf, so it is part of my submission. My hope is that the trees still standing are added schedule 10 notable trees.

The trees that stand on Mount Richmond Otahuhu are an urban forest our community treasures. From a Maori perspective felling these trees just because they are exotic, breaks Tikanga Maori protocol because we do not differentiate species native vs exotic. Rather it is left to the realm of Papatuanuku, if she allows things to grow and thrive, that is her decision not the decision of mere mortals.

There is a lot of current research which explains the benefits of physical activity in nature.

Literature Review: Health Benefits of Physical Activity in Nature (2020-2025)
Introduction
Recent peer-reviewed research underscores that physical activity in natural environments-often termed “green exercise”-yields greater health benefits than similar exercise in built or indoor settings. The presence and quality of natural amenities and the visual characteristics of these environments play key roles in these outcomes.

Physical Health Benefits.
Cardiovascular and Metabolic Health.
: A 2022 systematic review found that outdoor physical activity in green spaces is associated with lower blood pressure. Improved heart rate variability, and reduced risk of metabolic syndrome compared to indoor activity (Twohig-Bennet & Jones. 2022)
: Exposure to natural amenities (parks, trails, forests) increases overall physical activity levels and is linked to lower obesity rates (Luo et al., 2023).

Mental Health and Well-being.
Stress, Mood, and Depression.
: A 2021 meta-analysis concluded that physical activity in nature significantly reduces symptoms of depression, anxiety, and stress compared to similar activity indoors. (Coventry et al.,2021)
: Visual exposure to greenery and water features during exercise amplifies these effects, promoting relaxation and positive mood. (Hunter et al., 2022)
Cognitive Function.
: Studies show that green exercise improves attention, working memory, and executive function, likely due to the restorative effects of natural visual stimuli. (Browning et al., 2022).

In conclusion I agree all 11 trees which are in the Mangere-Otahuhu Local Board area, and the English Oak situated on Mount Wellington Highway 519, and the London Plane tree on Vesty Drive 15B Mount Wellington should be added to the Schedule.

Ngaa mihinui ki a koutou,
Naa Shirley Waru.

From:	Shirley Waru
To:	Diana Chin
Subject:	Re: Acknowledgement of submission to Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule
Date:	Thursday, 26 June 2025 3:15:30 pm
Attachments:	Appendix 3 Tree Removal Methodology.pdf

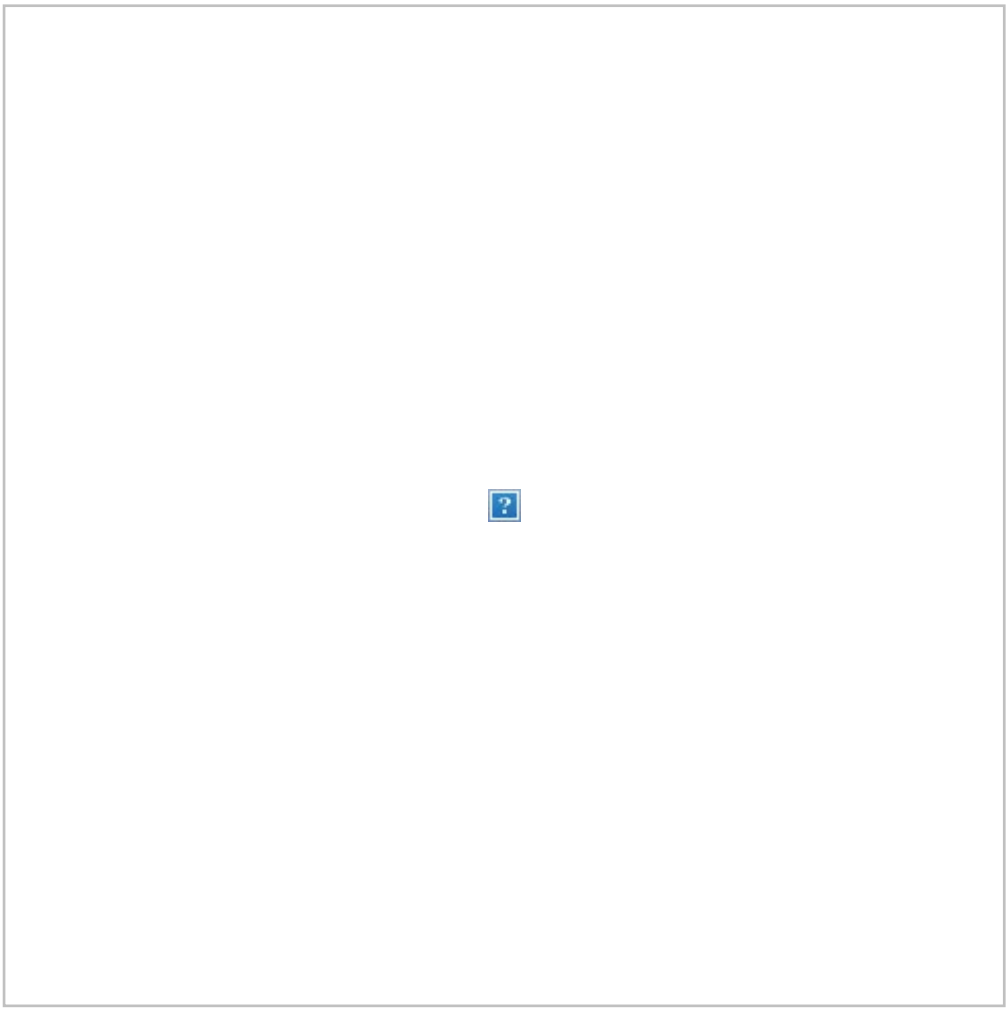
Hi Diana,
thank you for your email confirming you received my submission. Diana I forgot to add the PDF mentioned in my submission regarding the trees slated for removal at our local maunga Mount Richmond Ōtāhuhu. I have attached it here. I would very much like to give an oral submission if the opportunity is available. I also noticed a spelling error when I mentioned the Tree Council, if you can edit this error I give you permission to do so.

Ngaa mihi aroha ki a koe,
Naa Shirley Waru

Sent from my iPad

> On 26 Jun 2025, at 10:33 AM, Diana Chin <diana.chin@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz> wrote:
>
> Shirley Gail Waru
> shirleywaru@gmail.com
>
> Tēnā koe,
>
> **Proposed Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule**
>
> Thank you for your submission on the above plan change. Your submission number is **104**.
>
> The next steps after the closing date for submissions are:
>
> 1. All submissions will be made publicly available through the council's website.
> 2. Council will prepare a report on the summary of decisions requested.
>   a. A public notice will advise when this summary is available and will notify the further submission period and
> 3. Preparation of hearing reports which address original submissions and further submissions.
> 4. If you have stated you wish to be heard at hearings you will contacted by the Democracy Services team to let you know the date, time and venue for the hearings.
>
> If you need assistance or have any queries in relation to this matter, please email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz or phone 301 0101.
>
> Nāku noa, nā,

Diana Chin
Planning Technician
Auckland-wide, Planning and Resource Consents



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.



Ōtāhuhu / Mt Richmond Tree Removal Methodology

1110 Great South Road, Mt Wellington, Auckland 1060

Client: Tūpuna Maunga Authority

Prepared by: Treescape® Arboriculture Consultants

Amended by: Arborlab Consultancy Services – May 2021

Client: Tūpuna Maunga Authority

Document Control

REPORT TITLE	Ōtahuhu – Mt Richmond Arboriculture Operations Plan
SITE ADDRESS:	1110 Great South Road, Mt Wellington, Auckland 1060
JOB NUMBER:	76130 0106
CLIENT NAME:	Tūpuna Maunga Authority
REVIEWED BY:	Jon Redfern (Arborlab)

Document Issue

Issue:	Date:	Prepared By:	Authorised By:
V4 - Draft	04.12.18	Richard Forward (Treescape Ltd)	Richard Forward (Treescape Ltd)
Final	29.04.19	Jon Redfern (Arborlab)	Karl Burgisser (Arborlab)
Amendment	21.05.21	Aaron Norman (Arborlab)	Jon Redfern (Arborlab)

Disclaimer

This assessment and report have been prepared by Treescape Ltd (Treescape) and reviewed by Arborlab, for the Tūpuna Maunga Authority.

This report should be accepted and read in its entirety. No single statement or part of this report should be used individually in a manner that is outside the context of the whole report.

This assessment and report do not address the matter of environmental effects relating to arboriculture works as it was outside the scope of works.

Acknowledge that information from relevant reports and/or plans supplied by others may have been used in the formulation of this report, to support the information provided and authorised.

Treescape Ltd cannot accept responsibility for any use of or reliance upon the contents of this report by a third party.

Contents

Background 4
Introduction 4
Scope 4
Scope Exclusions 4
Operational Management Requirements and Protocols 4
Operating Methods Assessment & Selection 5
Assessment & Selection Factors 5
Survey Area 6
Tree Population 6
Native Tree Species 6
Exotic Tree Species 7
Operations Plan 9
Operating Methods 9
Tree Removal 9
Debris Processing 9
Tree Removal Standard Method 10
Operating Zones 10
Work Durations 11
Discussion 11
Tree Inventory 12
Appendix A: Description of Tree Removal Methods 13
Appendix B: Description of Tree Processing Methods 15
Appendix C: Itemised Tree Inventory – Trees to be removed 16
Appendix D: Recommended Operational Management Requirements 32
Appendix E: Figure 2: Maps of Operating Zones, Tree Locations & Removal Methods 36

Background

This Methodology supersedes an earlier version dated April 2019, for the removal of 443 exotic trees on Ōtahuhu. Following discussions with Auckland Council, the scope of the application has been reduced to limit the noise from the activity to 57dBA (excluding overflying helicopters). No works are now proposed within 100m of residential properties. This has reduced the processing areas and the number of trees proposed to be removed reduced from 443 to 278

Introduction

The Tūpuna Maunga Authority has engaged Treescape Ltd to prepare a Tree Removal Methodology (Methodology) for the removal of 278 exotic trees on Ōtahuhu.

This Methodology includes an inventory of all exotic trees to be removed over 3m in height and their locations. The Methodology has been formed with advice from acoustics, archaeological, cultural and historical specialists in order to prevent damage of features or disturbance of the maunga.

This Methodology has been prepared by and/or overseen by appropriately qualified Arboriculture Consultants familiar with large scale tree removal. Treescape Limited undertook the recent removal works at Maungarei.

This Methodology does not give consideration to the environmental effects of the proposed tree removals. Reports by other specialists will assess ecological and amenity matters relevant to the wider restoration project.

Arborlab Consultancy Services Ltd has been engaged to assess and amend the tree removal methodologies where required, and to survey and identify native trees.

Scope

Treescape Limited has been engaged by Tūpuna Maunga Authority to prepare a methodology for the removal of exotic species from Ōtahuhu. This has involved:

- Identifying each exotic tree, its location and a removal method
- Determining operating methodologies for their removal that are cost effective, safe and best protect the archaeological, cultural and historical features of the maunga from damage or disturbance; and
- Defining the operations management system and practices required to minimise implementation risks

This Methodology will be used to inform a detailed Arboriculture Works Specification from which potential tree removal contractors can sufficiently complete and provide an accurate service solution proposals and pricing estimates.

Scope Exclusions

- An assessment of the environmental effects of planned arboriculture works
- Detailed review and refinement of work specifications at an individual tree level

Operational Management Requirements and Protocols

The operational management requirements focus on compliance with health and safety and regulation compliance. Appendix D sets out operational management requirements for carrying out the works.

These requirements form part of a delivery plan and its purpose to achieve the desired outcomes within the various requirements and constraints of the project, as well as providing reassurance to the Authority. It is recommended that the contractor be required to adequately demonstrate appropriate operations management system controls.

Operating Methods Assessment & Selection

Assessment & Selection Factors

The factors relevant to, and considered in, developing the Methodology are detailed below in Table 1 below. Assessment & evaluation of these factors, and their interconnection, has determined the specific operating methods selected for given areas and trees.

The section in the table on Overlays has been informed by advice from the project archaeologist and planner. The remaining sections are informed by the arboricultural expertise of the Treescape consultants.

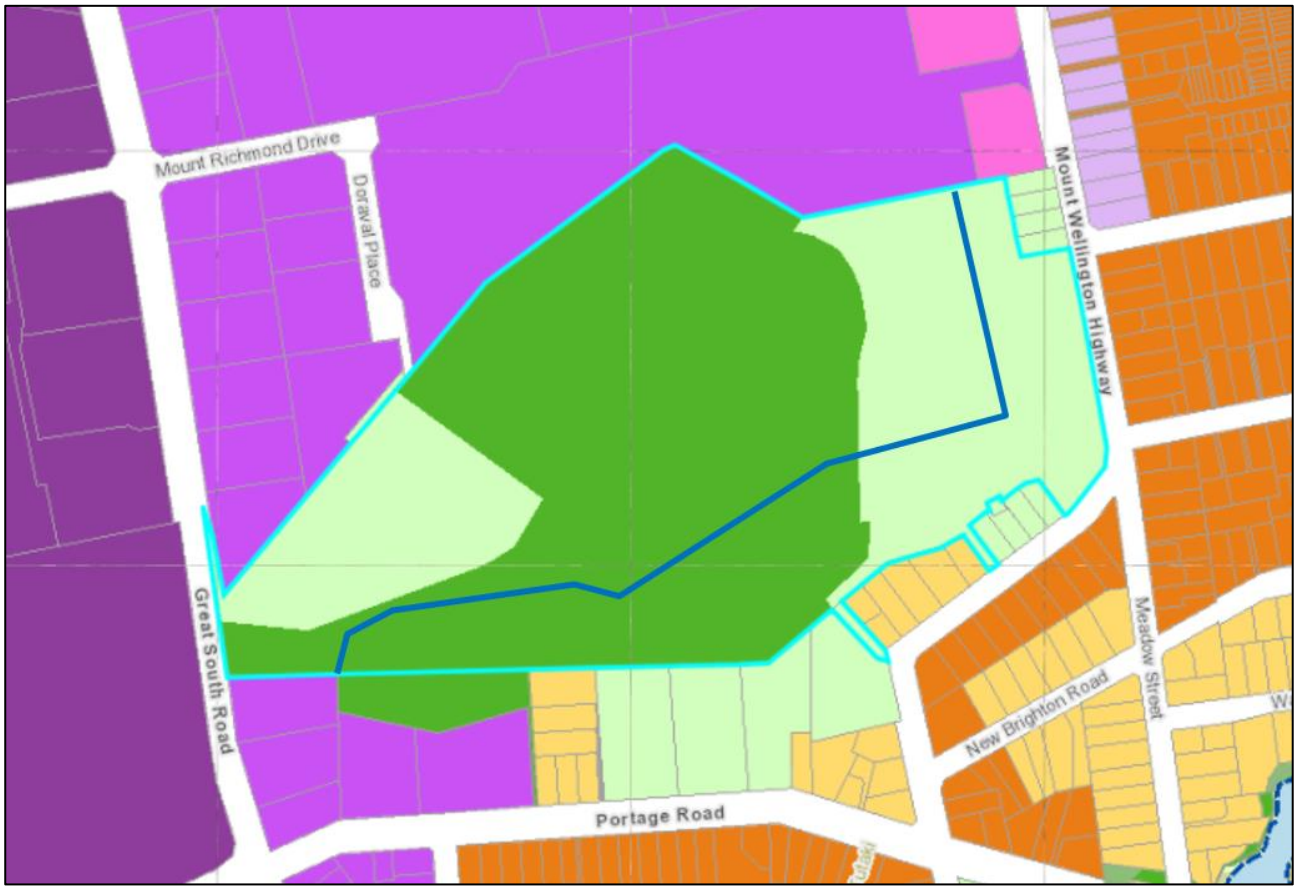
Table 1: Assessment Factors

Category	Factor	Relevance
Overlays	Natural Features	Ground disturbance is not permitted in an natural / unmodified area of the maunga unless approved by the Archaelogist.
	Archaeological sensitivity	Archaelogically sensitive areas must be protected from damage or alteration. The default position is that no ground disturbance, regardless of how minor, is permitted. This eliminates all removal methods that involve tree / tree sections being lowered to the ground at its original location. Crane assisted dismantling can be used to remove trees located less than 40m - 70m (crane size dependent) from a suitable operating area. Any increased tolerance for ground disturbance would give rise to the possible use of crash mats to lessen the impact when lowering tree sections on to sensitive ground. Used in conjunction with rigging techniques that offer maximum control may be a solution that meet acceptable risk thresholds.
Physical Factors	Topography	As the land gradient becomes steeper so to does the level of complexity and risk associated with tree removal. Manually assisted felling and dismantling methods can be used but, for larger trees especially, controlling the direction and resting place of the fall and the feasibility of processing in situ and moving tree rings or logs are important considerations. Crane or helicopter assisted dismantling is highly likely a more cost effective, as well as lower risk, method for removing large trees from sloped areas.
	Built features / Land Modifications	Modifications such as roading and pathways provide potential work areas, or access ways to work areas, for large machinery. In modified areas ground distrurbance is permitted as the archaelogical effect has already occurred and the risk significantly reduced. The size, gradient and stability of the modified area(s) will determine the size and type of machinery that can be used.
Tree Factors	Provenance	Provence refers to a tree's place of origin. An objective of this project is remove any species not originating in NZ (exotics) from the maunga. Identifying exotics is a key function of the tree survey.
	Species	Tree species can define tree handling and removal requirements. E.g. species susceptible to diseases posing high biosecurity risk e.g. Dutch Elm, Myrtle and Kauri are subject to specific contols. Some, but not all species will require ringbarkng or injecting with herbicides in advance of removal if stumps are to be left to rot and decay.
	Size	Size is a key determinant of the tree removal method. Felling methods require a clear area to land the tree and is only feasible in non-sensitive areas. Cutting large trees into sufficiently small sections to be loaded into trucks is generally not cost effective when compared to dismantling into large sections that can be loaded by crane or helicopter.
	Quantity	When all but a few trees require crane or helicopter assisteed removal it is highly likely utilising these tools for the few will be more cost effective.
Regulatory Factors	Noise Disturbance	Noise restrictions will impact when and where helicopters and loud machinery can be operated.
	Traffic Management	Operating on or around roads will require either traffic management plans to be implemented or potentially temporary road closures.
	Health & Safety	An assessment of H&S risk relating to all aspects of planned operations for each site is mandatory and should be viewed as informing the evaluation and selection of tree removal methods.
Cost Factors	Method Cost	The cost to remove an individual tree depends upon the removal method, the scale and complexity of the removal, the required outcome and the processing location. Least expensive is manual felling (method one) of a small tree located in an area that is easily accessible, with few constraints and in-situ processing is permitted. Most expensive is helicopter assisted dismantling of a large tree located in area with significant constraints including the need to move tree sections to a remote processing site. Put in context, the former could take a crew of two, using small hand tools (e.g. chain saw), approx. 2 hours at a cost of $300 - $500 where as the later could take 6+ hours of helicopter time along at a cost of approx. $3500 per hour.
	Overall Cost Efficiency	In some instances, such as when a small minority of trees in a particular location fit the criteria for a cheaper removal method, it is more cost effective to employ a method that, on a stand alone basis, would be more expensive. These opportunities are best identified once the operating methodologies are refined at an individual tree level.

Survey Area

The survey area has been amended (May 2021) to include only those trees 100m or further from residential properties. Residential zoned land is coloured pale and dark yellow in the extract from the planning maps. A survey of the subject-site and all trees >3m in height was undertaken by Treescape Limited.

Figure 1: Aerial image of the subject site, surrounding zones and 100m private property delineation line



Tree Population

Native Tree Species

All native trees have been surveyed within the maunga. The following table outlines the species list and the number of native trees growing on the maunga and Figure 2 on the following page provides a location of the trees.

Table 2: Native Tree List

Species	Total trees
Metrosideros excelsa	57
Griselinia littoralis	2
Pittosporum crassifolium	5
Pittosporum eugenioides	1
Pittosporum tenuifolium	3
Kunzea ericoides	1
Cordyline australis	1
Vitex lucens	36
Podocarpus totara	16

Alectryon excelsus	3
Corynocarpus laevigatus	25
Total	**150**

Figure 2: Native tree locations



Exotic Tree Species

In total 278 exotic trees (woody vegetation >3m in height) representing 30 species were identified for removal. One London Plane near the sports clubroom is to be retained and not included as part of this methodology. A breakdown of exotic trees to be removed by species is given in Table 3 on the following page.

The species composition is dominated by Olive (*Olea europaea*) with 83 trees representing 36% of the exotic stock. Morton Bay fig (*Ficus macrophylla*), London plane (*Platanus x acerifolia)* and Pines (*Pinus sp*.) each represent 7-8% of the exotic population.

A number of large figs are present, particularly upon the terracing on the western side and the presence of elms dictate full compliance with Dutch Elm Disease protocols (although no infected elms were detected at the time of inspection).

Three (3) species identified on site are listed as pests in the Regional Pest Management Strategy (RPMS): Acmena/monkey apple (*Syzygium smithii*); Hawthorn (*Crataegus laevigata)*; Phoenix palm (*Phoenix canariensis)*; are classified as 'Surveillance – Whole region'. Noteworthy, is that two of the most numerous species, Olive (*Olea sp*.) and Morton Bay fig (*Ficus macrophylla*) are classified under the RPMS as 'Species to be researched (not a Pest Plant) - Whole Region'.

Table 3 Species and tree removal method

Manual Felling	**23**
Camellia sp.	19
Quercus ilex - holm oak	2
Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	1

Table 3 Species and tree removal method

Casuarina sp. - she oak	1
Manual dismantling	**19**
"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	1
"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	1
Camellia sp.	1
Casuarina sp. - she oak	1
Quercus robur - English oak	1
"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	2
Liquidambar styraciflua - sweetgum	1
Quercus robur - English oak	1
"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	10
MEWP assisted dismantling	**9**
Castanea sativa - European chestnut	1
Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	1
Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	7
Crane assisted dismantling	107
"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	5
"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	3
Casuarina sp. - she oak	1
Cinnamomum camphora- camphor laurel	3
Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	2
Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	4
Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	10
Ilex sp. - holly	3
Liriodendron tulipifera - tulip tree	1
Magnolia soulangeana x - Asian magnolia	1
Olea sp. - olive	12
Phoenix canariensis -phoenix palm	1
Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	14
Pinus sp.	2
Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	16
Populus deltoides - cottonwood	1
Populus x euramericana - hybrid poplar P. nigra x P. deltoides	3
Quercus ilex - holm oak	2
Quercus palustris- pin oak	1
Ulmus sp.	2
Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	10
"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	1
"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	2
Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	1
Olea sp. - olive	1
Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	1
Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	4
Helicopter assisted dismantling	**120**

Table 3 Species and tree removal method

"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	5
Castanea sativa - European chestnut	1
Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	10
Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	3
Dead tree	1
Fagus sylvatica-european beech	1
Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	7
Grevillea robusta - silky oak	1
Olea sp. - olive	68
Phoenix canariensis -phoenix palm	2
Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	6
Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	3
Quercus robur - English oak	3
"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	2
Camellia sp.	1
Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	1
Cupressus x leylandii - Leyland cypress	1
Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	2
Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	1
Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	1
Grand Total	**278**

Operations Plan

Operating Methods

The operating methods are the various tree removal and processing techniques.

Please note: the Tūpuna Maunga Authority preference is that with the exception of specific logs that may be suitable for carving, processing is to mulch on site. Where surplus to requirements, the mulch will be removed off site.

Tree Removal

A suite of tree removal method options appropriate for the range of works required has been developed. These have been selected for inclusion on the basis of feasibility, effectiveness and cost. Selected methods are listed below and described in Appendix A.

- Manual felling
- Machine assisted manual felling
- Manual dismantling
- Manual dismantling using rigging techniques
- MEWP assisted dismantling
- Crane assisted dismantling
- Helicopter assisted dismantling

Debris Processing

A suite of processing method options appropriate for the range of works required has been developed. These have been selected for inclusion on the basis of feasibility, effectiveness and cost. Selected methods are listed below and described in Appendix B.

- Cut and leave
- Mulch on-site
- Mulch off-site
- Cut logs on-site
- Cut logs off-site

Tree Removal Standard Method

The tree removal standard method includes:

- Felling a tree (as one section) or dismantling a standing tree by cutting and removing in sections
- Leaving the remnant stump in place (approx. <1m in height) – N.B. mandatory in archaeologically sensitive areas.
- Any pre-treatment of the tree.

The following variations to the standard method are identified for consideration by the relevant other experts.

Stumps	In general, stumps will be left as close as practical to ground level, however, in some cases this will be problematic to achieve – for example large trees with prominent buttress roots. Where this is the case, the stumps may be left up to one metre above ground level.
Use of Crash Mats	Crash mats will be used to minimise ground disturbance impact when lowering tree sections on to sensitive ground where it is determined that a part of the tree could cause damage. Used in conjunction with rigging techniques that offer maximum control may be a solution that meet acceptable risk thresholds.

Operating Zones

Two areas have been identified as processing sites on of which 2 is for helicopter drop zones. The processing zones have been identified to have negligible effects on the maunga and are over 100m from residential zoned land.

The maunga has generally been divided into two zones – East Tihi and West Tihi. The use of zones have been created to allow the staging of the tree removals in regards to helicopter fly times. In general, the western Tihi zone will utilise the processing area identified as processing area 2 and the eastern zone will utilise processing area 1. – The set down and take off of the helicopter for refuelling is limited to processing area 2 (western)

The formed roads in part of the maunga provides the option of additional minor processing areas. These are small, mobile working sites that include a crane, truck, chipper and excavator (with rubber tracks). These minor processing sites will be operated on top of existing roadways for short-lived operating periods.

Work Durations

Treescape Limited has provided an estimated works duration for tree removals on the maunga. This is based on the current tree removal methodologies proposed. Alterations to the methodologies may alter the hours/days to complete the works. The estimated durations below exclude the set-up and 'pack-down' times required for the task as it is understood this does not impact on the consideration of noise beyond the works area, however, it can affect the costs and hours/days spent on site. In addition to the hours listed in the below table, which outlined the removal methodologies, it is expected that the total project operation will be 40 days in total, this allows for truck and chipper operations.

Table 4: Tree Removal Operational Times

Otahuhu / Mt Richmond	Helicopter Removals	Other Methods of Removals	Total
Northwest (NW) tihi, Sector 1	7 days	6 Days	13 Days
Southwest (SW) tihi, Sector 2	2 Days	4 Days	6 Days
Northeast (NE) tihi, Sector 3	8 Days	10 Days	18 Days
Southeast (SE) tihi, Sector 4	1 Day	2 Days	3 days
Total Days	**18**	**22**	**40**

Discussion

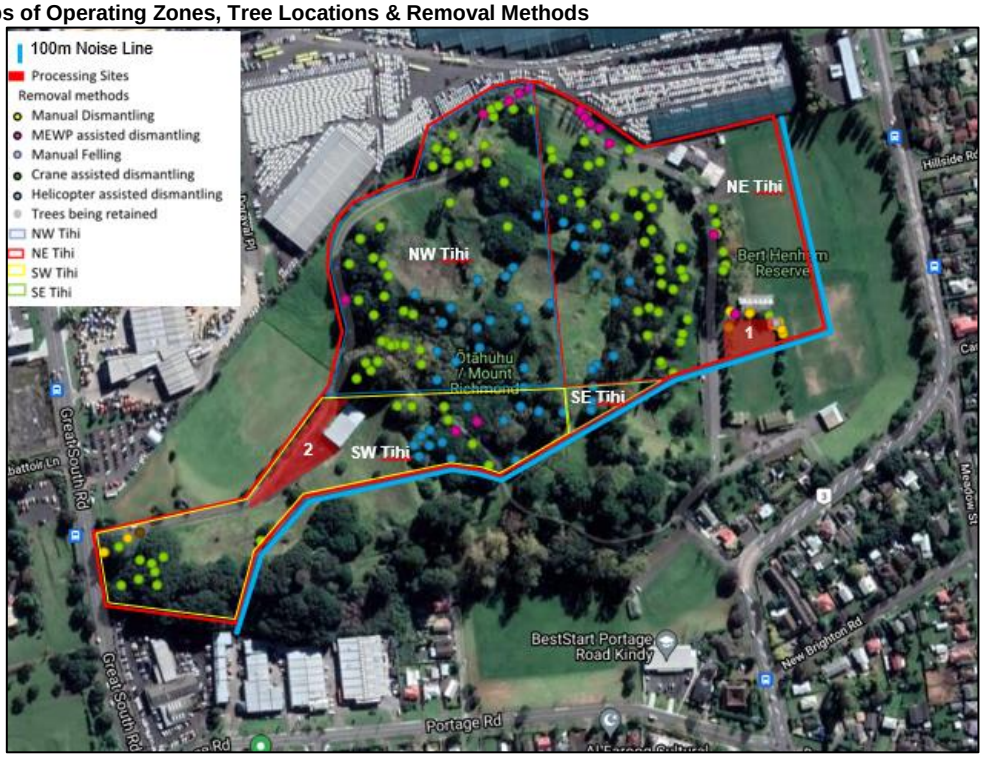
Generally, the method of removal has been identified using expert operators' advice, subject to experience and calculations, with consideration to the availability of archaeological, cultural and historical advice. Where there has been the need to avoid damage to archaeological values or uncertainty in the method achievable, the default method selected, as set out in Appendix C, is helicopter removal. It is understood this is a 'worst case' scenario from a noise perspective. However, the works are farther than 100m from residential properties to avoid effects on these receivers. Also relevant is that during the operation, it could be determined that some trees may be removed by crane. Where this is achievable, crane removal methods will be preferential. If it is determined during the operation that without compromising archaeological values, the trees may be removed manually.

Where practical, crane assisted tree dismantling will occur. These crane operations will only occur where damage to the archaeological aspects of the maunga can be avoided, for example where the crane can operate from paved roads. The crane size and operational limitations have been considered in the tree removal methodology.

Removal of trees from near the western boundary of the maunga will require temporary traffic management of Great South Road.

Figure 3 below outlines the processing sites, Tihi zones and the tree removal locations and recommended removal methods.

Figure 3: Maps of Operating Zones, Tree Locations & Removal Methods



Tree Inventory

For purposes of the survey, the maunga has been divided into operating zones as outlined in the following overhead photograph (Figure 3). The trees to be removed have been summarised in Table 3 on the following page and itemised in full in Appendix C.

Figure 4: Operating Zones for survey purposes.



Appendix A: Description of Tree Removal Methods

Method	Description
Manual felling	The tree is cut at the base using approved felling techniques. A pre-installed pull rope can be hand pulled by ground staff or attached to a hand winch to assist with directional felling. The cutting arborist (herein after referred to as the cutter) may use other tools such as hammer and wedges, felling lever, or jack to push open the back cut to assist with directional felling. Once the final cut (the back cut) has been completed, and the tree begins to fall, the cutter retreats from the base of the tree via pre-planned escape route. If pull assisted felling is being employed, the cutter may have the opportunity to retreat via the escape route before the tree is pulled over. A felled tree is typically dismantled using approved snedding or delimbing techniques to remove side branches. Logs can be cut to required lengths.
Machine assisted manual felling	The excavator operator positions the excavator in an appropriate position to push the tree in the intended direction of fell or is attached to a pull line and positioned to pull the tree in the intended felling direction. The cutter makes felling cuts at the base of the tree. Once the final cut (the back cut) has been completed, the cutting arborist retreats from the base of the tree via pre planned escape route. The excavator then pushes or pulls the tree over. A felled tree is typically dismantled using approved snedding or delimbing techniques to remove side branches. Logs can be cut to required lengths.
Manual dismantling	The tree may be accessed using a mobile elevated work platform (MEWP) or by a climber with a rope and harness. Approved cutting techniques can be used to cut the tree in sections. Sections can be cut and allowed to free fall to the ground or can be cut and snapped off by hand and then thrown to the ground. Cut sections can be pushed by the climber or pulled by ground staff using a pull line to assist cut sections to fall in a particular direction.
Manual dismantling using rigging techniques	The tree can be accessed using a MEWP or by a climber with a rope and harness. The tree can be dismantled in sections using approved cutting techniques. Where there are targets below and/or debris needs to be lowered or relocated in a controlled manner, rigging techniques can be employed. Rigging typically involves the use of a system of ropes, pulleys/rings, and a ground based friction device, and other hardware. Rigging techniques can be used to lift or lower cut sections, or more advanced techniques such as sky/speed line or compound rigging can be used to transport cut material to another location. Using appropriate rigging techniques can reduce or avoid the impact of falling debris. Additional impact prevention measures can be implemented for sensitive sites such as the use of padding or impact resistant materials for crash pads.
MEWP assisted dismantling	The MEWP operator will position the truck and set it up in an appropriate place. The work platform is used to access the tree. From the platform, the tree can be dismantled using proper cutting and rigging procedures. If the work is near overhead power lines, an insulated boom, insulated tools and other specialist equipment can be utilised by competent and suitably qualified staff to clear vegetation from the power lines. Specific procedures need to be followed for work around overhead power lines. The voltage, weather and proximity of vegetation, vehicles, tools, and staff all need to be considered. When working near overhead power lines, a dedicated safety observer is positioned to watch the MEWP operator to ensure no part accidentally comes in contact with the overhead lines. When working on network lines the network operator's control centre needs to be notified about timing and location of work. A MEWP may also be utilised to dismantle trees that are unsafe to climb or difficult for a climber to access. The MEWP operator can cut small sections that can be snapped off by hand. The MEWP can be used to fly the held piece over to an appropriate position where they can be safely dropped.

Crane assisted dismantling	The crane will be setup in an appropriate location. A climber will access the tree using a rope and harness or via the crane. The lifting dogman will direct the crane operator to manoeuvre the hook to the climber. The climber will attach the crane hook using chains or sling to the section to be cut. The dogman will direct the crane operator to apply appropriate tension and position the hook over the section's centre of gravity. The climber will descend to a position agreed with the dogman to perform the cut sequence. Once directed by the dogman, the climber will proceed to cut the section to release it in a controlled manner. As the piece is released, the dogman will direct the crane operator to lift the section smoothly up and away from the climber. The crane operator will fly the load to the processing site where he will be directed by the landing dogman to lower and settle the section. Once the section has been stabilised, the sling/chains can be released by ground staff. The crane operator then directs the hook back to the climber for the next lift and the sequence is repeated.
Helicopter assisted dismantling	A suitably qualified climbing arborist (herein after referred to as the climber) will access the tree using a rope and harness. The tree may be pre-stropped (long choker slings/strops attached prior, to minimise flying time). The climber will check and adjust if necessary, sling. The lifting dogman will direct the helicopter pilot to manoeuvre the helicopter hook to the climber. The hook is attached to the helicopter via a long line. The climber will attach the sling to the hook and signal the dogman. The lifting dogman will direct the pilot to take up the slack and position the helicopter over the load's centre of gravity. The lifting dogman will communicate with the climber to place the cuts at an appropriate point to ensure the load is within the helicopter's lifting capabilities and so the loaded can be lifted smoothly away from the climber. Once the climber has completed the cut procedure, the lifting dogman will direct the pilot to lift the load away from the climber and transport it to the processing site, via planned extraction zones. The landing dogman will direct the pilot to lower and release the load at the processing site. All machinery, vehicles and staff are kept clear of the flight path and suspended load. Once the load has been released, the pilot will return for the next lift, and the procedure will be repeated. During flying operations, only work that is strictly necessary is to be carried out within the landing zone, e.g. releasing slings and safe placement of loads. Loads are only to be approached once they have been safely landed and stabilised.

Appendix B: Description of Tree Processing Methods

Method	Description
Cut and Leave	Material can be left as it lies or stacked into eco piles that will provide habitat and decay over time returning nutrients to the soil.
Mulch On Site	Where mulch can be utilised on site, the chipped material can be chipped directly into a pile or chipped into a truck and tipped at an accessible location. If the cut material is to be chipped directly onto the site, a track mounted chipper can be used for less accessible sites.
Mulch Off Site	Chip-able material can be fed manually or by an excavator into a wood chipper that sprays the chip into the back of a tipper truck. Two 10t trucks will operate in rotation to remove mulch from site when processing higher volumes with an excavator. Truck movements can be up to 8-10 movements to and from site per day.
Log On Site	Logs can be left in length or cut into manageable sizes for the public to remove for firewood.
Log Off Site	Larger logs can be cut up and loaded into a truck manually, or loaded in larger lengths with a loader, crane, hiab or excavator. Logs can be transported from site in up to 5m lengths using a 10t tip truck or Hiab truck with of 5m deck which can tow a trailer with additional 5m deck. Truck movements are estimated to be up to 4-5 movements to and from site per day.

Appendix C: Itemised Tree Inventory – Trees to be removed

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
1	Olea sp. - olive	D- Water Tower	-36.9342	174.837	Not Pest Species	350	7	7	Crane assisted dismantling
2	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
3	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
4	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
5	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
6	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
7	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
8	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9341	174.8358	Not Pest Species	550	18	8	MEWP assisted dismantling
22	Olea sp. - olive	D- Water Tower	-36.9334	174.8385	Not Pest Species	500	7	7	Helicopter assisted dismantling
23	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	D- Water Tower	-36.9335	174.8386	Surveillence Pest Plant	900	8	8	Helicopter assisted dismantling
24	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D- Water Tower	-36.9334	174.8388	Not Pest Species	2500	25	25	Helicopter assisted dismantling
25	Grevillea robusta - silky oak	D- Water Tower	-36.9334	174.8386	Not Pest Species	900	20	12	Helicopter assisted dismantling
26	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	D- Water Tower	-36.9333	174.8387	Surveillence Pest Plant	1000	9	6	Helicopter assisted dismantling
27	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9332	174.8388	Not Pest Species	1200	25	15	Helicopter assisted dismantling
28	Phoenix canariensis -phoenix palm	D- Water Tower	-36.9333	174.8389	Surveillence Pest Plant	650	12	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
29	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D- Water Tower	-36.9336	174.8392	Not Pest Species	2500	250	25	MEWP assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
30	Castanea sativa - European chestnut	D- Water Tower	-36.9334	174.8391	Not Pest Species	1700	20	20	MEWP assisted dismantling
31	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D- Water Tower	-36.9335	174.8389	Not Pest Species	1500	10	25	Helicopter assisted dismantling
32	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D- Water Tower	-36.9334	174.8387	Not Pest Species	1500	7	8	Helicopter assisted dismantling
34	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	D- Water Tower	-36.9331	174.8384	Surveillence Pest Plant	1500	13	10	Crane assisted dismantling
35	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9331	174.8385	Not Pest Species	1250	22	30	Crane assisted dismantling
36	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8382	Not Pest Species	1200	19	18	Crane assisted dismantling
37	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8382	Not Pest Species	1200	19	18	Crane assisted dismantling
38	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8382	Not Pest Species	1200	19	18	Crane assisted dismantling
39	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8382	Not Pest Species	1200	19	18	Crane assisted dismantling
40	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8382	Not Pest Species	1200	19	18	Crane assisted dismantling
41	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	D- Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8382	Not Pest Species	1200	19	18	Crane assisted dismantling
42	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	B - Motor Club	-36.9328	174.838	Not Pest Species	1850	22	16	Crane assisted dismantling
43	Pinus sp.	B - Motor Club	-36.9329	174.8381	Not Pest Species	850	18	10	Crane assisted dismantling
44	Pinus sp.	B - Motor Club	-36.9329	174.838	Not Pest Species	950	17	14	Crane assisted dismantling
46	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9331	174.8396	Not Pest Species	400	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
47	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	E - Tihi	-36.933	174.8396	Surveillence Pest Plant	700	10	10	Helicopter assisted dismantling
48	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
49	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
50	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
51	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
52	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
53	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
54	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
55	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
56	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
57	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
58	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8389	Not Pest Species	400	6	7	Helicopter assisted dismantling
59	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8396	Not Pest Species	400	5	7	Helicopter assisted dismantling
60	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8395	Not Pest Species	1500		10	Helicopter assisted dismantling
61	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.8398	Not Pest Species	300	5	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
62	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.8398	Not Pest Species	300	5	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
63	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.8385	Not Pest Species	100	5	3	Helicopter assisted dismantling
64	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.8385	Not Pest Species	100	5	3	Crane assisted dismantling
65	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
66	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Being Researched	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
67	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
68	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
69	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
70	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
71	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
72	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
73	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
74	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
75	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
76	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
77	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
78	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
79	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
80	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
81	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9318	174.838	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Crane assisted dismantling
82	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8381	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
83	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8381	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Crane assisted dismantling
84	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
85	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
86	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
87	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
88	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
89	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
90	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
91	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
92	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
93	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
94	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
95	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8382	Not Pest Species	300	6	5	Crane assisted dismantling
96	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9321	174.8383	Not Pest Species	300	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
97	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9321	174.8383	Not Pest Species	300	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
98	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9321	174.8383	Not Pest Species	300	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
99	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9321	174.8383	Not Pest Species	300	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
100	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9321	174.8383	Not Pest Species	300	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
101	Olea sp. - olive	B - Motor Club	-36.9321	174.8383	Not Pest Species	300	6	4	Crane assisted dismantling
102	Ulmus glabra - Scots wych elm	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9342	174.8357	Not Pest Species	110	20	12	Manual Felling
103	Quercus ilex - holm oak	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9343	174.8355	Not Pest Species	600	11	12	Manual Felling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
104	Quercus ilex - holm oak	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9343	174.8355	Not Pest Species	600	11	12	Manual Felling
105	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9342	174.8356	Not Pest Species	2100	16	26	Crane assisted dismantling
106	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9344	174.836	Surveillence Pest Plant	600	12	9	Crane assisted dismantling
107	Quercus ilex - holm oak	C - West Slope / Entrance	-36.9343	174.8358	Not Pest Species	700	9	11	Crane assisted dismantling
108	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D - Water Tower	-36.9345	174.8357	Not Pest Species	1700	16	20	Crane assisted dismantling
109	Quercus ilex - holm oak	D - Water Tower	-36.9345	174.8358	Not Pest Species	1400	17	18	Crane assisted dismantling
110	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D - Water Tower	-36.9345	174.836	Not Pest Species	3300	15	40	Crane assisted dismantling
111	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	D - Water Tower	-36.9344	174.836	Not Pest Species	3300	15	40	Crane assisted dismantling
112	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9343	174.8361	Not Pest Species	3300	15	40	Crane assisted dismantling
114	Olea sp. - olive	D - Water Tower	-36.9328	174.8396	Not Pest Species	800	8	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
115	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8396	Not Pest Species	800	8	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
116	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8396	Not Pest Species	800	8	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
117	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8396	Not Pest Species	800	8	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
118	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8396	Not Pest Species	800	8	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
119	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
120	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
121	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
122	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
123	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
124	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
125	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
126	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
127	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
128	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
129	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
130	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
131	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.84	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
132	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.8397	Not Pest Species	1200	12	10	Crane assisted dismantling
172	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9336	174.8395	Not Pest Species	1000	8	25	Helicopter assisted dismantling
173	Quercus robur - English oak	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8389	Not Pest Species	1800	22	20	Helicopter assisted dismantling
174	Populus deltoides - cottonwood	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8386	Not Pest Species	1800	28	15	Crane assisted dismantling
175	Quercus robur - English oak	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8387	Not Pest Species	900	20	10	Helicopter assisted dismantling
176	Quercus robur - English oak	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8387	Not Pest Species	900	20	10	Helicopter assisted dismantling
177	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8386	Not Pest Species	700	15	10	Crane assisted dismantling
178	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9329	174.8387	Not Pest Species	2000	25	25	Helicopter assisted dismantling
179	Castanea sativa - European chestnut	E - Tihi	-36.9331	174.8388	Not Pest Species	1800	25	10	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
180	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9331	174.839	Not Pest Species	2500	25	25	Helicopter assisted dismantling
181	Phoenix canariensis -phoenix palm	E - Tihi	-36.9333	174.8391	Surveillence Pest Plant	800	18	3	Helicopter assisted dismantling
182	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.8394	Not Pest Species	1200	25	25	Helicopter assisted dismantling
183	Ulmus sp.	A - Ring Road	-36.9329	174.841	Not Pest Species	700	16	15	Crane assisted dismantling
184	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9328	174.8409	Not Pest Species	1000	20	20	Crane assisted dismantling
185	Ulmus sp.	A - Ring Road	-36.9328	174.8409	Not Pest Species	300	12	10	Crane assisted dismantling
188	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	A - Ring Road	-36.9326	174.8411	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	9	5	Crane assisted dismantling
189	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8383	Not Pest Species	900	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
190	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8384	Not Pest Species	2000	25	20	Crane assisted dismantling
191	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9326	174.8382	Not Pest Species	900	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
192	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8383	Not Pest Species	900	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
194	Liquidambar styraciflua - sweetgum	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8402	Not Pest Species	900	7	6	Manual dismantling
195	Casuarina sp. - she oak	A - Ring Road	-36.931	174.8403	Not Pest Species	800	7	6	Manual dismantling
196	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9311	174.8404	Not Pest Species	1000	15	8	Manual dismantling
197	Casuarina sp. - she oak	A - Ring Road	-36.9311	174.8406	Not Pest Species	1300	8	12	Crane assisted dismantling
198	Olea sp. - olive	A - Ring Road	-36.9315	174.8409	Not Pest Species	400	6	6	Crane assisted dismantling
200	Cinnamomum camphora- camphor laurel	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9316	174.8414	Not Pest Species	0	18	20	Crane assisted dismantling
201	Populus x euramericana - hybrid poplar P. nigra x P. deltoides	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9317	174.8415	Not Pest Species	1700	35	25	Crane assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
202	Liriodendron tulipifera - tulip tree	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9318	174.8415	Not Pest Species	1900	13	12	Crane assisted dismantling
203	Casuarina sp. - she oak	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9318	174.8414	Not Pest Species	700	15	15	Manual dismantling
204	Quercus palustris- pin oak	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9319	174.8415	Not Pest Species	800	16	17	Crane assisted dismantling
205	Populus x euramericana - hybrid poplar P. nigra x P. deltoides	F - Sports Field Area	-36.932	174.8415	Not Pest Species	1000	26	20	Crane assisted dismantling
206	Populus x euramericana - hybrid poplar P. nigra x P. deltoides	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9321	174.8415	Not Pest Species	1890	35	25	Crane assisted dismantling
207	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9324	174.8416	Not Pest Species	100	4	3	Manual Felling
234	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9326	174.8382	Not Pest Species	900	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
235	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	B - Motor Club	-36.932	174.8379	Not Pest Species	1500	15	15	Crane assisted dismantling
236	Quercus robur - English oak	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.8378	Not Pest Species	500	8	15	Manual dismantling
237	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.838	Not Pest Species	1500	20	20	Crane assisted dismantling
238	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	B - Motor Club	-36.9324	174.8381	Not Pest Species	1000	20	8	Crane assisted dismantling
239	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	B - Motor Club	-36.9323	174.8382	Not Pest Species	2500	30	25	Crane assisted dismantling
240	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.8382	Not Pest Species	800	12	15	Crane assisted dismantling
241	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8384	Not Pest Species	1500	25	15	Crane assisted dismantling
242	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8385	Not Pest Species	1800	25	10	Crane assisted dismantling
243	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9322	174.8391	Not Pest Species	400	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
244	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9322	174.8391	Not Pest Species	400	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
245	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	E - Tihi	-36.9321	174.8394	Not Pest Species	1200	10	15	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
246	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9321	174.8395	Not Pest Species	200	6	6	Helicopter assisted dismantling
247	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9327	174.8392	Not Pest Species	2000	20	15	Helicopter assisted dismantling
248	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8391	Not Pest Species	2500	25	20	Helicopter assisted dismantling
249	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9325	174.8393	Not Pest Species	3000	15	30	Helicopter assisted dismantling
250	Olea sp. - olive	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8393	Not Pest Species	400	6	5	Crane assisted dismantling
251	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8395	Surveillence Pest Plant	800	10	8	Crane assisted dismantling
252	Cinnamomum camphora- camphor laurel	A - Ring Road	-36.9319	174.8411	Not Pest Species	0	12	12	Crane assisted dismantling
268	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
269	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
270	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
271	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
272	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
273	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
274	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
275	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
276	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
277	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
278	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
279	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
280	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.842	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
281	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8421	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
282	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9326	174.8421	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
283	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8421	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
285	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8421	Not Pest Species	400	4	4	Manual Felling
288	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9324	174.842	Not Pest Species	800	8	12	Crane assisted dismantling
289	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9324	174.8418	Not Pest Species	350	4	4	Manual Felling
290	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9324	174.8418	Not Pest Species	150	4	4	Manual Felling
311	Camellia sp.	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9324	174.8416	Not Pest Species	400	4	5	Manual dismantling
312	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
313	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
314	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
315	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
316	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
317	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
318	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
319	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
320	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
321	Washingtonia filifera - fan palm	F - Sports Field Area	-36.9325	174.8416	Not Pest Species	700	13	5	Crane assisted dismantling
322	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	A - Ring Road	-36.9312	174.8392	Surveillence Pest Plant	2500	15	12	Crane assisted dismantling
323	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.8397	Surveillence Pest Plant	600	10	7	Helicopter assisted dismantling
324	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.84	Surveillence Pest Plant	700	10	43322	Helicopter assisted dismantling
325	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8397	Not Pest Species	3000	15	20	Crane assisted dismantling
326	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9313	174.839	Not Pest Species	1600	11		Crane assisted dismantling
327	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	A - Ring Road	-36.9312	174.839	Not Pest Species	1600	27	25	Crane assisted dismantling
328	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	A - Ring Road	-36.9311	174.8392	Not Pest Species	0	25	25	Crane assisted dismantling
329	Cinnamomum camphora- camphor laurel	A - Ring Road	-36.9311	174.8402	Not Pest Species	2500	15	15	Crane assisted dismantling
330	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9316	174.8389	Not Pest Species	800	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
331	Ilex sp. - holly	A - Ring Road	-36.9311	174.8398	Not Pest Species	800	8	6	Crane assisted dismantling
332	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9312	174.8399	Not Pest Species	800	20	5	Crane assisted dismantling
333	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9313	174.84	Not Pest Species	1000	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
334	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	A - Ring Road	-36.9313	174.8402	Not Pest Species	0	25	25	Crane assisted dismantling
335	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	A - Ring Road	-36.9312	174.8403	Not Pest Species	1000	12	10	Crane assisted dismantling
336	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9314	174.8394	Not Pest Species	3000	25	25	Crane assisted dismantling
337	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.8394	Not Pest Species	5000	10	25	Crane assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
338	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9316	174.8398	Not Pest Species	2500	15	20	Helicopter assisted dismantling
339	Ficus macrophylla-Morton Bay fig	E - Tihi	-36.9315	174.84	Not Pest Species	3000	25	25	Crane assisted dismantling
340	Magnolia soulangeana x - Asian magnolia	E - Tihi	-36.9315	174.8401	Not Pest Species	1000	22	10	Crane assisted dismantling
341	Ilex sp. - holly	E - Tihi	-36.9316	174.8401	Not Pest Species	300	6	6	Crane assisted dismantling
381	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.8405	Not Pest Species	3000	30	20	Crane assisted dismantling
382	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9322	174.8406	Not Pest Species	400	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
383	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9322	174.8406	Not Pest Species	400	6	4	Helicopter assisted dismantling
384	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9313	174.8387	Not Pest Species	800	13	10	Crane assisted dismantling
385	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.931	174.8389	Not Pest Species	1800	15	10	Crane assisted dismantling
386	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9312	174.8388	Not Pest Species	1600	13	10	Crane assisted dismantling
387	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9311	174.8387	Not Pest Species	600	20	15	Crane assisted dismantling
388	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9311	174.8387	Not Pest Species	600	20	15	Crane assisted dismantling
389	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9311	174.8387	Not Pest Species	600	20	15	Crane assisted dismantling
390	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	A - Ring Road	-36.9311	174.8387	Not Pest Species	600	20	15	Crane assisted dismantling
391	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	A - Ring Road	-36.9312	174.8388	Surveillence Pest Plant	1400	16	15	Crane assisted dismantling
392	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8392	Not Pest Species	1400	12	7	Manual dismantling
393	Cupressus x leylandii - Leyland cypress	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8393	Not Pest Species	1200	7	5	Crane assisted dismantling
394	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8393	Not Pest Species	1200	8	6	Crane assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
395	Quercus robur - English oak	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8394	Not Pest Species	1200	13	18	Manual dismantling
396	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9307	174.8395	Not Pest Species	900	7	5	Manual dismantling
397	"Acmena smithii, Syzyium - lilly pilly, monkey apple"	A - Ring Road	-36.9307	174.8396	Surveillence Pest Plant	1000	7	8	Manual dismantling
398	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8401	Not Pest Species	609	10	5	Manual dismantling
399	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8401	Not Pest Species	609	10	5	Manual dismantling
400	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8401	Not Pest Species	609	10	5	Manual dismantling
401	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8401	Not Pest Species	609	10	5	Manual dismantling
402	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8401	Not Pest Species	609	10	5	Manual dismantling
403	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9308	174.8401	Not Pest Species	609	10	5	Manual dismantling
404	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8402	Not Pest Species	1000	10	7	Manual dismantling
405	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8402	Not Pest Species	1000	10	7	Manual dismantling
406	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8402	Not Pest Species	1000	10	7	Manual dismantling
407	"Populus nigra - Lombardy poplar, black poplar"	A - Ring Road	-36.9309	174.8402	Not Pest Species	1000	10	7	Manual dismantling
409	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9321	174.8411	Not Pest Species	0	30	8	Crane assisted dismantling
410	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	A - Ring Road	-36.9321	174.8411	Not Pest Species	1000	20	15	Crane assisted dismantling
411	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	A - Ring Road	-36.9322	174.8409	Not Pest Species	2000	30	20	Crane assisted dismantling
412	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9322	174.841	Not Pest Species	1500	30	8	Crane assisted dismantling
413	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	A - Ring Road	-36.9321	174.8409	Surveillence Pest Plant	300	6	6	Crane assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
414	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.932	174.8409	Not Pest Species	2000	25	20	Crane assisted dismantling
415	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9319	174.8408	Not Pest Species	300	15	7	Crane assisted dismantling
416	Olea sp. - olive	A - Ring Road	-36.9318	174.8408	Not Pest Species	400	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
417	Olea sp. - olive	A - Ring Road	-36.9318	174.8408	Not Pest Species	400	6	5	Crane assisted dismantling
418	Ilex sp. - holly	A - Ring Road	-36.9317	174.8407	Not Pest Species	400	6	6	Crane assisted dismantling
419	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9316	174.8408	Not Pest Species	800	20	10	Crane assisted dismantling
420	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	A - Ring Road	-36.9315	174.8408	Not Pest Species	2000	18	9	Crane assisted dismantling
421	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	A - Ring Road	-36.9315	174.8406	Not Pest Species	700	12	12	Crane assisted dismantling
422	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.8403	Not Pest Species	500	7	7	Helicopter assisted dismantling
423	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9317	174.8403	Not Pest Species	500	7	7	Crane assisted dismantling
424	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	E - Tihi	-36.9318	174.8401	Not Pest Species	0	15	15	Helicopter assisted dismantling
425	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9319	174.8404	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
426	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9319	174.8404	Not Pest Species	500	6	5	Helicopter assisted dismantling
427	Cupressus macrocarpa - Monterey cypress	E - Tihi	-36.9319	174.8401	Not Pest Species	2500	15	15	Helicopter assisted dismantling
428	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9321	174.8403	Not Pest Species	1500	20	10	Helicopter assisted dismantling
429	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9323	174.8405	Not Pest Species	3000	20	20	Helicopter assisted dismantling
430	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8407	Not Pest Species	200	6	5	Crane assisted dismantling
431	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8408	Not Pest Species	2000	25	20	Crane assisted dismantling

Item No.	Tree Species	Operating Area	Latitude	Longitude	RPMS Status	DBH (mm)	Height (m)	Crown Spread (m)	Removal Method
432	Crataegus laevigata - English hawthorn	E - Tihi	-36.9324	174.8409	Surveillence Pest Plant	400	5	7	Crane assisted dismantling
433	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	A - Ring Road	-36.9325	174.8412	Not Pest Species	300	10	8	Crane assisted dismantling
434	Phoenix canariensis -phoenix palm	A - Ring Road	-36.9326	174.8411	Surveillence Pest Plant	600	12	6	Crane assisted dismantling
435	Platanus x acerifolia - London Plane tree	E - Tihi	-36.9326	174.8408	Not Pest Species	2000	20	20	Crane assisted dismantling
439	Dead tree	E - Tihi	-36.9332	174.8402		3000			Helicopter assisted dismantling
440	Fagus sylvatica-european beech	E - Tihi	-36.9331	174.8402	Not Pest Species	1200	16	19	Helicopter assisted dismantling
441	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.933	174.8403	Not Pest Species	600	7	13	Crane assisted dismantling
442	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8403	Not Pest Species	1200	7	12	Helicopter assisted dismantling
443	Olea sp. - olive	E - Tihi	-36.9328	174.8402	Not Pest Species	700	7	9	Crane assisted dismantling
444	Pinus radiata - Monterey pine	E – Tihi	-36.9327	174.8405	Not Pest Species	1500	18	20	Helicopter assisted dismantling

Appendix D: Recommended Operational Management Requirements

Environmental Management

A detailed plan showing the processes and procedures the contractor will use to ensure the service meets all of the legislative / regulatory requirements;

Resource Plan

A detailed plan showing the resources (equipment and labour) the contractor will use to ensure the works meet all of the requirements stated in an agreement yet to be drawn up. This agreement would detail the number of staff, qualification levels and competencies with regard to arboricultural operations. This plan will also include management of response work requests, including 24/7 call centre or equivalent processing to take account of incidents which could arise at the site;

Traffic Management Plan

The contractor will provide a detailed plan showing processes and procedures to ensure that appropriate traffic management systems are used to ensure the work processes will meet all of the legislative requirements:

(i) The contractor is to adopt/develop, implement and manage suitable generic and specific traffic management plans (TMPs) so that the works requiring public highway access can be undertaken in accordance with the relevant legislative requirements;

(ii) Temporary traffic control shall be in accordance with 'The NZTA Code of Practice for Temporary Traffic Management' and any other Codes of Practice adopted by the Authority, depending upon the specific traffic control requirements for the site; and

Relationship Management Plan

A detailed plan showing the processes and procedures the contractor will use to ensure that all communications relating to the management and operation of the works facilitates understanding and provides a ‘No surprises’ regime. This is likely to be a high profile undertaking and regular exchanges of information will be required to field potential external queries and inform timely intervention where matters unexpectedly deviate from the plan.

Emergency Work Plan

A detailed plan showing the processes and procedures the contractor will use to manage any Emergency Work that is required to be undertaken as part of the works;

Business Continuity Plan

A detailed plan showing the processes and procedures the contractor will use to manage uninterrupted continuation of the works;

Risk Mitigation Plan

A detailed plan showing the processes and procedures the contractor will use to manage risk assessment and management of risks identified by the contractor. The contractor will need to ensure Public liability cover of at least $2 million indemnity is current for the duration of the works;

Information and Reporting

A detailed plan showing the processes for gathering, managing, checking and reporting information;

Billing

A detailed plan showing the processes for ensuring invoicing is on time, with enough information for the Authority to be able to easily ask questions, understand what is being billed for, and assess the progress of works to date.

Quality Management Plan (QMP)

A detailed Quality Management Plan should be provided by the contractor.

It may prove expedient for the Authority to agree with any prospective contractor the standard to be adopted for the purposes of the contract as a baseline reference point. The content of the Quality Management Plan should include but not be limited to:

- *Quality management processes to ensure all works are delivered to the appropriate standard and comply with all relevant industry practises and legislation;*
- *A compliments and complaints procedure, including a process for effectively responding to complaints; and*
- *All other things necessary to ensure the quality of the works as may be required by the Authority.*

The Quality Management Plan should be approved in writing by the Authority. If such a quality management plan is rejected by the Authority the contractor should address all issues regarding the Quality Management Plan made known to the contractor by the Authority and re-submit until approval is obtained.

Variation to the QMP may be required from time to time by mutual agreement.

The contractor must regularly update and maintain the Quality Assurance Plan throughout the works period.

Working Hours

The contractor shall need to ensure that all works, particularly helicopter extractions, which generate excessive noise or other hindrances are carried out at times that minimise the impact to the public and local residents and comply with any relevant bylaws and/or specific noise restrictions.

The contractor shall comply with operations limitations such as helicopter fly times and noise restrictions as set out in any conditions of consent and specific management plans.

Operational Protocols

In general, tree operational control and management will be led by an appointed arborist engaged to oversee the works and be a conduit between the consent holder, contractor and stakeholders.

Prior to works commencing, the appointed arborist shall arrange a pre-start meeting with the principal contractor, The Tūpuna Maunga Authority, consent holder (other than listed) and stakeholders. The pre-start meeting will identify:

- *Roles and responsibilities of the works, including consultation and communication to stakeholders and the wider public.*
- *The conditions of consent and how these will affect the management and timings of the works.*
- *Detail the archaeological, cultural and historical features, requirements and limitations of the maunga, and outline the maunga protection areas and how these are to be protected.*
- *Operational zones, processing areas and other operational limitations.*
- *Tree removal methods, safety requirements, handling of material and storage requirements.*

- *Post works requirements (if any)*

- *At the completion of works, the appointed arborist shall "sign off" the work and provide a brief account of the project to The Tūpuna Maunga Authority.*

It shall be the responsibility of the consent holder in conjunction with the appointed arborist to ensure that all persons engaged or otherwise to work on the site are made aware of the conditions of consent and tree protocols and that these conditions are adhered to at all times.

Prior to the removal of the tree, the appointed arborist will physically identify each tree with a removal methodology demarcation and a corresponding processing method.

The appointed arborist in conjunction with the arboricultural contractor shall determine the processing options and maunga protection methods. This could include the identification of areas where ground protection is appropriate. The ground protection will be sufficient and appropriate for the task so that the ground is protected from damage. Prior to the works the ground protection will be emplaced and removed at the completion of the works. Where loads will exceed the ground protection and alternative ground protection methods are not applicable, the manner of removal will be altered or if this cannot be altered safely, the tree removal method will be changed. The contractor shall ensure that they can source sufficient ground protection mats.

All work shall be undertaken in a manner that avoids damage to the trees being retained. If pruning is required to allow for machinery and/or vehicle access, the works will be undertaken to modern tree pruning targets. All pruning will be recorded and a brief report of any adverse effects will be provided to the Tūpuna Maunga Authority. Mitigation of the pruning will be undertaken as outlined by the appointed arborist.

Matting

Matting will be of a robust material that can be pinned to the ground using a small gauge looped pin. The matting will cover any areas that could possibly be affected by the dismantling or processing areas. All 'dragging' / transport of material and branches will be undertaken on top of the matting. The contractor will procure and supply all matting. The composition / type of matting will be with the agreement of the Tūpuna Maunga Authority.

Load Bearing Boards

Load bearing boards will be robust in nature that can sufficiently distribute the load of the machinery and vehicles required for the task. There will be sufficient load bearing boards available for use. The contractor will procure and supply all load bearing boards.

Manual Dismantling Protocol

Where the manual dismantling method is proposed, the tree will be manually dismantled using rigging techniques and then transported carefully by hand on top of a robust matting that will prevent scarification of the ground. The branch shall be held by the wooded end of a branch so the branchlets and leaves will act as a flexible, absorbent layer that distributes the weight of the branch when 'dragged' from the dismantling site to the processing site.

Matting will be staked to the ground using a small gauge looped pin that will leave only a small hole of shallow depth. The contractors will ensure that the matting will be maintained in place for the duration of the time required to complete the task.

Trees will not be felled or branches 'thrown' to the ground as the matting won't protect the ground from impact damage.

Where branches need to be 'thrown' / rolled down a bank adjacent to the road, care will be taken so that no impact damage occurs to the ground surface, including the sealed road. Load bearing boards may need to be place on top of the ground to absorb the impact.

Dragging / transporting branches or material is not permitted in areas where archaeological features are

visible such as the edges of pits or terracing.

Trimming

Any trimming required to allow access of the cranes and vehicles will be undertaken by the contracting arborist. The trimming will be carried out in accordance with best arboricultural practices. The trimming will only remove branches and foliage that could be damaged during the transit of the cranes and vehicles. No more than 10% of live growth will be removed, trimming will not remove any branches measuring 100mm (at the point of severance) or greater, and will retain the natural shape, form and branch habit of the tree.

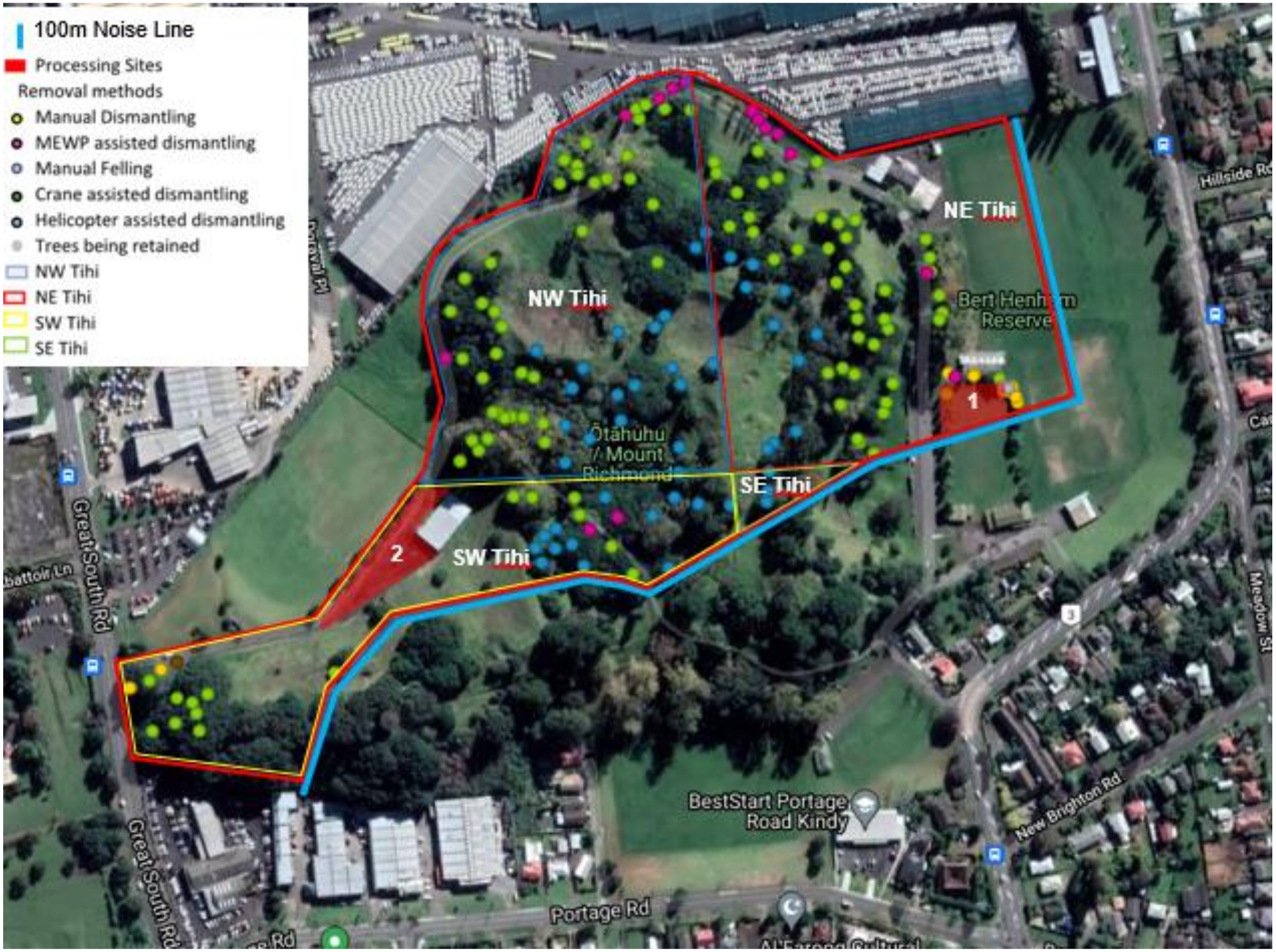
Crane and Helicopter Assisted Dismantling

All works shall be under the direction of a nominated person from the arboricultural contractor. A site-specific works methodology will be agreed to by the crane, helicopter and arboricultural contractor. The processing sites outlined within this report shall be utilised for the processing sites. The traverse of the cranes shall be undertaken to avoid damage to the ground. Any damage to the processing site shall be remedied by the engaged arboricultural contractor.

Health and safety

A detailed plan showing the contractor's site-specific hazards and how it will be specifically applied to the maunga will be complied and implemented by the contracting arborist.

Appendix E: Figure 2: Maps of Operating Zones, Tree Locations & Removal Methods


100m Noise Line
Processing Sites
Removal methods
Manual Dismantling
MEWP assisted dismantling
Manual Felling
Crane assisted dismantling
Helicopter assisted dismantling
Trees being retained
NW Tihi
NE Tihi
SW Tihi
SE Tihi
NW Tihi
NE Tihi
SE Tihi
SW Tihi
1
2
Ōtāhuhu / Mount Richmond
Bert Henham Reserve
Hillside Rd
Great South Rd
Portage Rd
BestStart Portage Road Kindy
New Brighton Rd
Meadow St

From:	T J Darby
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	sunil.vather@gmail.com
Subject:	[EXTERNAL] Plan Change 113 - Submission
Date:	Monday, 23 June 2025 11:49:47 pm
Attachments:	Plan Change 113.pdf

Caution: This is an external email. Please check email address is from a trusted sender before taking action or clicking on links.

Submission **attached.**

Plan Change 113 (PC113)

Submission

Chapter L – Schedule 10 – Trees

Tree 3022

Atarangi Road, road reserve outside #34

The tree is not entirely "outside" #34 as described. It partly overhangs the #34 house and drops large volumes of leaves, small braches, and twigs onto the house and its grounds. The results are blocked gutters and spoutings from rainwater overflowing and at times flooding into the house causing considerable damage to the house, disruption and inconvenience for the occupants, inappropriate reduction of sunshine and sunlight, dampness, coldness, damage to garden plants, and general untidiness.

The tree is too big to be close to residential buildings in a residential area of the type in question. The general neglect by successive Councils over the years as the tree grew in size should not excuse the current Council from recognising the problem and dealing with it responsibly. (It is noteworthy that similar trees in the nearby well-managed Cornwall Park are kept well away from buildings). Removal or diminution of this particular tree would not reduce the overall beauty of the surrounding Greenlane treescapes.

23 June 2025

Terry Darby

tjdarby@xtra.co.nz

Occupant of 34 Atarangi Road, Greenlane, Auckland

From: Suzannah Miller
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Re: Submission PC113
Date: Wednesday, 25 June 2025 1:02:12 pm

trees.docx

Hi Diana

I've tried to save it as a word doc instead - please let me know if this works. If not I'll try another way.

Thank you.
Suzannah

From: Diana Chin <diana.chin@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz> on behalf of Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Sent: Tuesday, 24 June 2025 3:44 pm
To: Suzannah Miller <suzannahmiller@hotmail.com>
Subject: RE: Submission PC113

Hi Suzannah,

We are unable to open the link below. Can you send the documents separately?

Regards,
Diana

From: Suzannah Miller <suzannahmiller@hotmail.com>
Sent: Tuesday, 24 June 2025 2:04 pm
To: Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Subject: Submission PC113

Hi there
Apologies this submission is 1 day late as I had been unwell but had it sitting there ready to go.

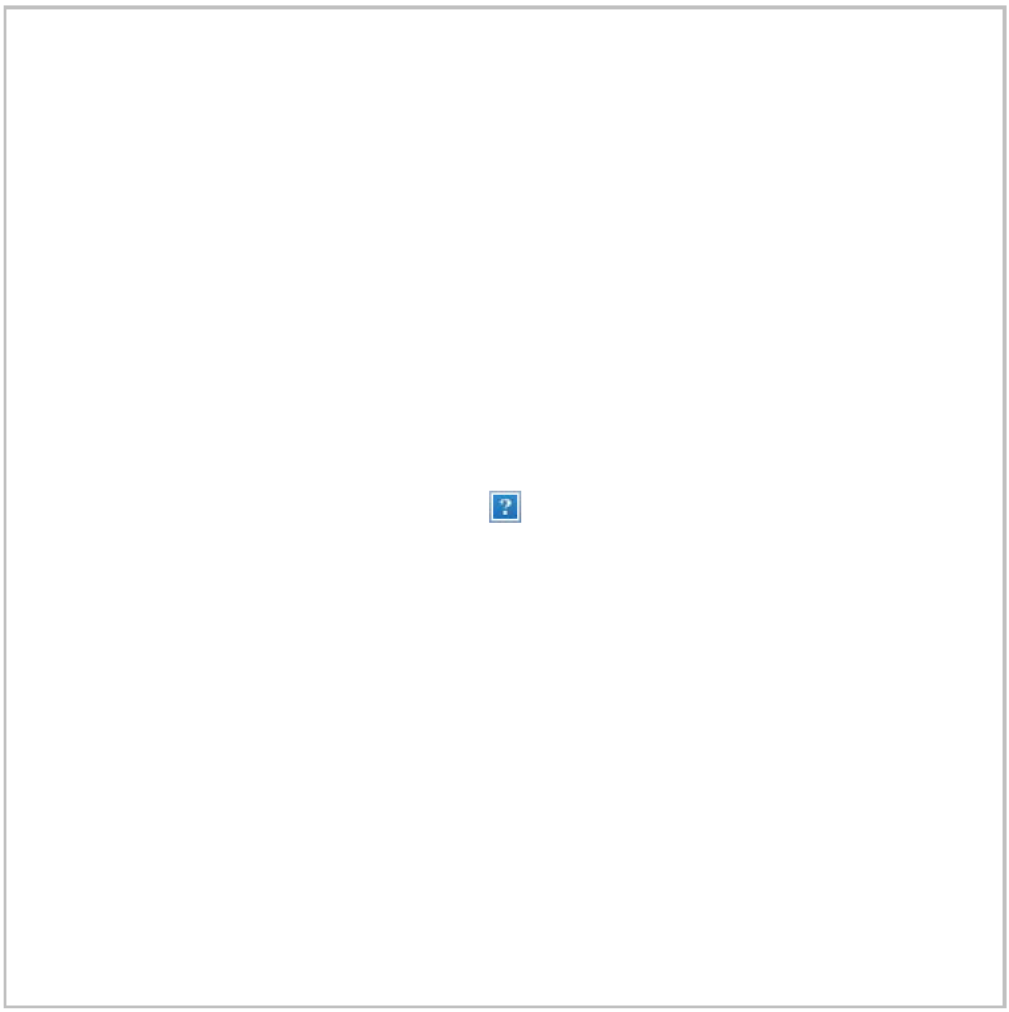
Please find attached document regarding the horrific management of the London Plane trees on Browning Street and why these trees cannot be protected given the council has not pruned them or maintained them appropriately.

https://docs.google.com/document/d/11xTNAtbNObUVKQFkVwtb96w1u7-wz1XPsvdCb6QYcBk/edit?usp=sharing

I have many additional photographs of the blocked drains (even during storms and weather events) and numerous branches on multiple dates hanging in power lines to

add to this submission if required.

Kind regards
Suzannah Malcolm



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

To: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
From: Suzannah & Craig Malcolm
Address: 20 Browning Street, Grey Lynn, Auckland 1021
Date: 20/06/2025
Submission: Opposing the Inclusion of the London Plane Tree Group (Browning Street, Grey Lynn – Schedule ID 3087) in Proposed Plan Change 113

To the planning team,

I am submitting my opposition to the inclusion of the group of London Plane trees on Browning Street, Grey Lynn (Schedule ID 3087) in the Notable Trees Schedule under Plan Change 113 of the Auckland Unitary Plan. While I the presence of these trees in our neighbourhood adds some benefits, I believe that the London plane trees should not be added to the Schedule, as being unable to prune or remove problematic branches and trees will significantly disadvantage the residents of Browning Street.

Introduction
Like some of the neighbouring Grey Lynn streets, Browning Street has been planted with London plane trees (Platanus acerifolia) on most of the berms down the length of the road. These decades-old plane trees have doubled in size over the last 30+ years. They have not been well managed by council or pruned over the years, and subsequently the canopy size now extends beyond the boundary of the footpath. The canopy size, height and root systems are no longer at a manageable level.This is causing problems for residents, who struggle to manage the amount of leaf fall in Autumn among other concerns (listed below). There have been multiple incidences of damage to infrastructure under the footpath, roads and into private property over time. The trees were below the level of the powerlines some 20 years ago and you could see the sky tower through the trees, which is now completely obscured.

BENEFITS
1.The trees are beautiful and aesthetically pleasing
2.“Leafy suburb” increases property values, street appeal
3. Provide shade in summer and sun in winter
4. Co2 reduction, improved air quality

CONCERNS

1. Lack of Maintenance & Council Response
The three Plane trees outside our property have not been pruned again since the last request, when branches were scraping violently against the roof of our house, some years ago. While there was one early autumn leaf collection this year, no major leaf removal has occurred during the peak period, with the odd “token” collection after the recent storm event, despite the drains at the bottom of Edwards road being blocked

with leaves yet again (daily) the very next day. This places a unreasonable burden on residents. There was a time when a crew of 10 leaf blowers, with trucks came about 2 x week throughout Autumn. The problem is not only in Autumn. Due to the sheer size of the trees, the number of leaves is ridiculous, with even green leaves blocking the drains after a strong wind throughout spring and summer also

2. Public Safety, Infrastructure & Environmental Impact

a) Risk for flooding due to blockage of drains from leaves and twigs
b) Risk of damage to houses/people due to height of trees and close proximity to houses
c) Risk to cars, people and property as many large branches fall during storms
Branches are not cleared by council, only leaves, so pile up and get stuck under cars
d) Branches overhanging houses can scrape on roofing, causing damage to property
e) Close to powerlines: unsightly past pruning around the power lines in the past, but consistently there are broken branches hanging in the wires, and on our corner in particular, the trees are too close to the numerous power lines that intersect at the corner of Browning Street and Edwards Road
f) Residents will be clearing leaves from stormwater grates daily during peak season, which is not our job, and not what we pay council rates for. Council is called frequently by many residents to unblock drains, often to no effect, and this is a continual waste of resources and taxpayer money.
g) Debris must also be affecting the water quality of catchment areas further down, such as Cox's Bay and the reserves in Grey Lynn.
h) Danger due to weather events including falling branches and flood risk to houses at bottom of the hill. During hurricane Gabrielle, some houses at the bottom of the hill were yellow stickered due to flood damage. This was likely worsened by the inadequate drainage from the deluge of water, with many drains blocked by leaf debris, but also the trees roots from the plane trees. One of the trees on the berm next to Baildon Street came down in a storm several years ago. Given the increased frequency of wild weather events due to climate change, there is an accident waiting to happen from these trees, which now pose a risk to the public. My children have had small branches fall on them in the past. This needs to be addressed before a child (or anyone else) is hurt, and this will be on the council.

3. Property Rights & Root Intrusion

The tree roots extend beneath our home and garden as well as other properties on Browning Street and neighbouring streets. If the trees are scheduled, we may be restricted from planting or modifying parts of our property due to the broad protection of the "dripline" zone, which include our entire front garden area and berm.

Roots follow the size of canopy. They are now so big they are under the footpath and property boundaries of residents - repeated damage to infrastructure of the street

Drain workers contracted to fix issues on the street over the years often have commented on the thick mass of roots blocking drains and pipes. Despite this, the trees have remained and not been kept to a decent height.

Damage to pipes (cracking) within private properties due to the root mass. This has led to slow leaks below ground which have gone undetected and having a financial impact of increased water rates for some residents. Our recent Drainworx report and site plan stated that roots from the London plane trees caused damage to the pipes and they expressed surprise they had been allowed to grow so tall given the root system extends beyond the canopy.

The roots have already damaged our pipes under the front garden, cracking them, which caused a slow leak, which we then had to pay to have repaired from our own pocket, and also caused a slow leak which cost us years of additional watercare fees for higher water usage (before we realised the pipes had cracked). Because the pipes were cracked within our property, we had to front the cost of this, despite it being due to mismanagement by council of the London plane trees. In addition, the leaves constantly block the spouting at our house and on many other properties. This leads to overflow of water on the house, into the street (as we are on a corner site close to the Edwards Road) and puts a huge annual cost burden on the homeowners to have the spouting cleared out. It is too high on the Edwards Road side for us to access the roof ourselves, so requires paying a contractor to provide this service, at our cost. Numerous gutter systems to catch the leaves have failed, due to the volume of leaves, which rot over the mesh or brush style systems, and then harbour seeds with plants then sprouting up in the spouting system. This happens annually, at expense to the ratepayer.

Driving down the street feels like you are going over a bumpy dirt road due to the undulating surface from the roots below the road, cracked tarseal and potholing, which impacts the necessity for costly ongoing road repairs (though this has also been neglected).

4. Health Impacts

Huge amounts of fluffy seed pod dust residue is shed like snow containing trichomes which are a major irritant to the respiratory system. Neighbours with asthma have to isolate themselves inside for several days when this residue falls like snow from the sky, causing respiratory illness and severe allergies. These trees exacerbate allergies and respiratory conditions due to the fine particles shed seasonally, particularly from fruit and leaves — a well-known issue for London Plane species. As an asthmatic and with an autistic asthmatic son, this is a seasonal danger we have to avoid, to the point of staying indoors for several days or only leaving the house with a mask on, due to the almost instantaneous coughing and wheezing that results when the seeds fall like snow in peak period. The seed debris then accumulates on the car, on clothes on the washing line in the back garden, on the driveway, front porch, gets dragged inside, and lingers for the next 2-3 months over all outdoor surfaces unless it is washed away with a hose for several hours, over several days, which is a huge burden on residents time and water bill. There are people on the street who dread the annual “snow” due to the

respiratory impacts on health, and stay indoors as it is unsafe for them to go outside and breathe. There are other asthmatic residents on our street, children and adults, and those with other respiratory conditions like COPD, who cannot tolerate being outside at this time. Because the trees have grown unchecked, the sheer amount of trichomes is huge, and it lingers over the footpaths, roads, in the gutters, driveways and front gardens for months after falling. Massive leaf and branches accumulation remains uncollected, creating slip hazards and fire risk.

General Comments about London Planes

London Planes are known for their ability to withstand significant root pruning and canopy management, as shown in tree guides used in London and urban planning globally, are extremely hardy. It would not harm the trees to prune them to half the height, and maintain them below the level of the roofline of the houses. They are not native trees and while there is a morepork that resides in one of the trees towards Allen Road, they do not generally support native bird species, and being deciduous have a huge leaf fall compared to an evergreen native tree.

SUGGESTED MODIFICATIONS TO THE PROPOSAL

1. Defer the protection of these trees until proper pruning and reshaping has taken place with a dedicated arborist plan in place to ensure future maintenance at an appropriate size and height, and a commitment from council to honour this plan. 106.1

2. Introduce an annual pruning programme before protection status is applied. Once shaped properly, future maintenance would be straightforward and cost-effective. 106.2

3. Allow for conditional scheduling, whereby protection is tied to Auckland Council's commitment to maintain the trees proactively. Without this commitment, keeping the London plane trees to continue to grow unchecked is simply not viable, and poses a risk to the public. 106.3

4. Coordinate annual leaf and branch removal, with community support for collection piles if provided with scheduled pick-up dates. Residents will play their part if the collection dates are known in advance and they must be frequent and consistent. 106.4

5. Reducing green waste and aiding environmental sustainability by reusing the green waste from bark chipping and leaves to be used as mulch and compost. Interested residents may be involved in this initiative. 106.5

6. If this commitment cannot be met by the council, the following alternative proposals are suggested:

a) Coppice or pollard current trees to reduce canopy size, preventing further root growth and damage to drainage and infrastructure of street. Prune every 1-3 yrs to maintain reduced height and canopy size. Keeps some of the aesthetics of the plane 106.6

trees but reduces ongoing infrastructure work, prevents continual growth of roots and is easier to maintain with future pruning due to thin branches of new growth.


Coppiced London plane trees (London)

b) Removal of every second tree in addition to severe pruning, as they do in London when plane trees grew too big | 106.7

c) Removal of ALL plane trees and replacement with:
Native trees/shrubs that grow to <5-6 and/or citrus/fruit trees and/or flowering trees such as flowering cherry or kowhai that attract nectar feeding birds such as tui, vegetable patches (increased food security, increased sustainability using land area for food production). Consideration for residents to decide which trees to place on their berm and choose to manage plants if they choose, which would reduce the burden on the council in regards to pruning etc, and reduce on going costs in future. This also has environmental benefits by creating bio-corridors for native species and providing food security if vegetables are planted there. | 106.8

c) Prune existing trees severely by at least half current height without pollarding. Then prune regularly to maintain reduced size/height of trees. Commit to a regular annual pruning schedule to remove small branches that turn into big branches, and maintain the trees at a reasonable height (below the roofline of houses) | 106.9

7. Auckland council to consider reducing resident rates by $1000 per year, to cover costs for services to clear spouting, repair cracked pipes, pay for leaf blowing equipment, water costs to hose away the toxic seed debris and other tree-related maintenance. | 106.10

SUPPORTING DOCUMENTATION



Some guidelines on berm planting:
https://pippacoom.co.nz/waitemata-local-board/berm-planting-guidelines/



The trees are high above the house height and the drip lines extend well over the properties.



Drain on corner of Edwards and Browning showing some of the toxic seed pod dust debris – this not only blocks drains but the trichomes cause allergic asthma, acute respiratory illness and coughing fits, coats everything in the area and is dragged into the house through wind, pets, shoes and clothing and very difficult to eliminate.



Powerlines below the plane trees with numerous branches touching the lines and broken branches hanging in the lines





Branches broken off dangling across power lines (circled in red) is a regular occurrence (daily)





Sticks and leaf debris on the road daily

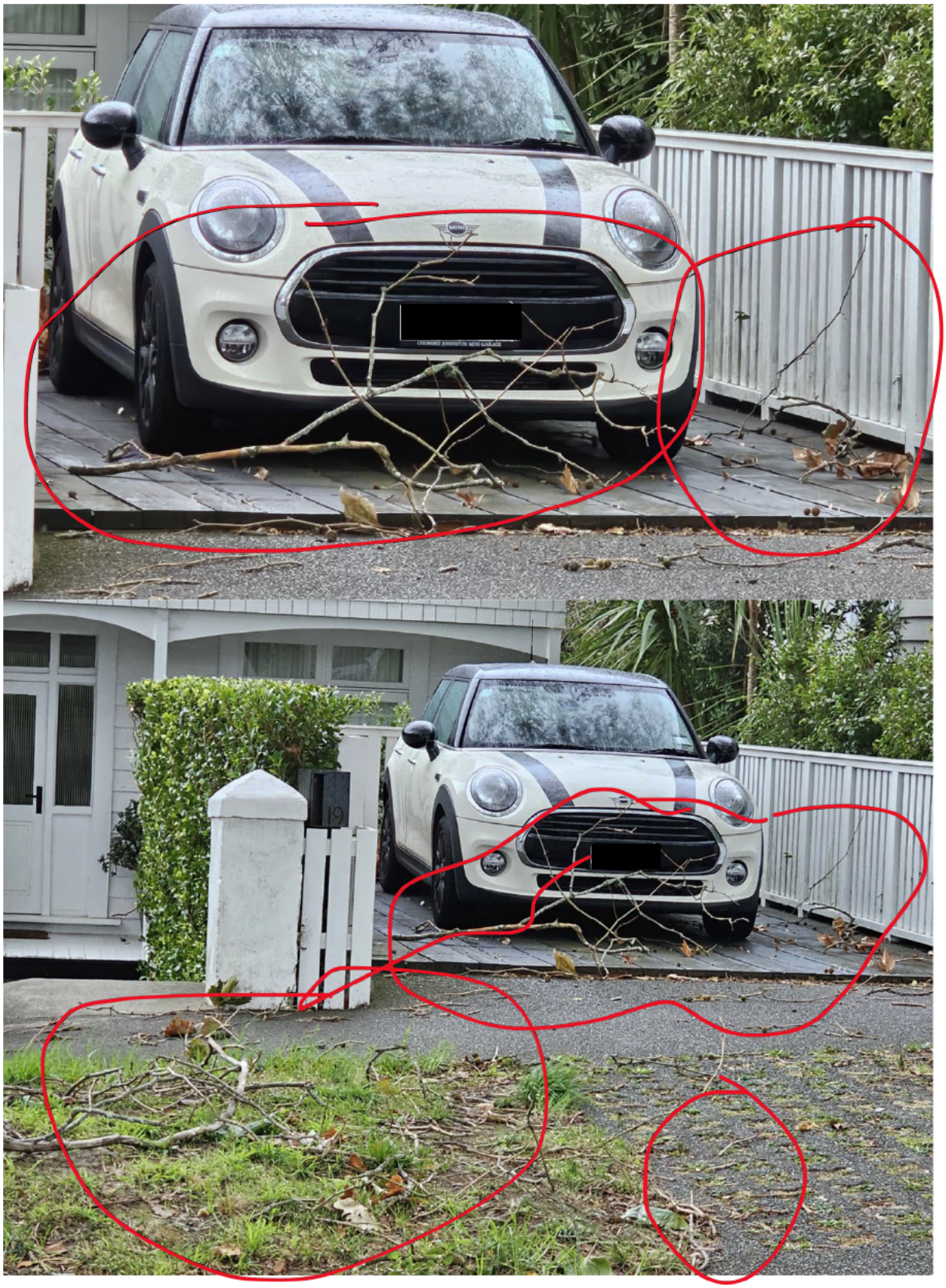
Sticks an



The drain at the bottom of Edwards road is fully clogged with leaves on a regular basis throughout Autumn (and other seasons after strong winds). The water then flows over and around the leaves and down Browning which is a flood risk to the houses along Allen road. The residents, not the council, unblock these drains by hand, 99% of the time.



The many sticks, small and some larger branches that frequently break off, get stuck under cars, scratch cars, and damage the underneath of cars. Also, the unsightly resident stick stacks can be seen by the tree, as the council doesn't collect the sticks, only the leaves. The leaf collection areas (which our family initiated) are even more unsightly and prevent being able to mow the berm as there is nowhere else to put the leaves. It is an attempt to keep them out of blowing into driveways and homes.

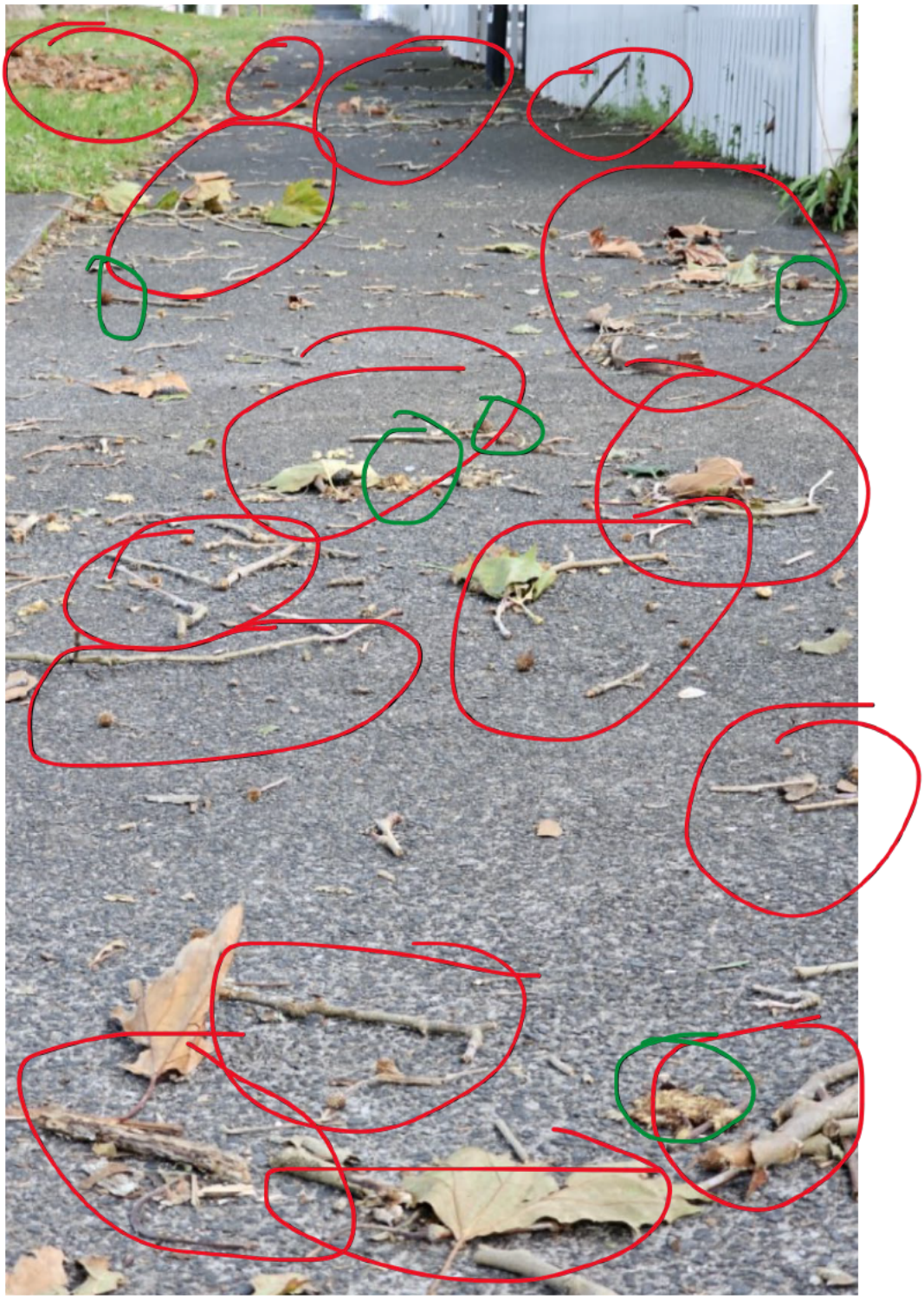




Different day with the leaves filling the gutter and drain again in Edwards Road.



Large branch fallen on my front gate area – glad the children weren't coming home from school when this one fell. The council is lucky there have not yet been any serious injuries.



View up Browning Street after a typical windy day. Sticks and twigs are a tripping hazard, and pose accessibility issues for the elderly, small children and the visually impaired. This debris poses a fall risk and impacts those using mobility aids such as sticks, crutches, walkers, wheelchairs and mobility scooters. My son had to navigate this debris while on crutches after ACL surgery earlier this year. You can also see the seed pod debris in this picture, which continues to drop for many months after the initial peak period (circled green).

Conclusion
While we enjoy the aesthetic of the London plane trees on Browning Street, the proposed scheduling of the Browning Street London Plane group will entrench existing problems and further devolve the council's responsibility in appropriately managing these trees.

These trees have become a health and safety issue. Branches fall on children and cars, in an area heavily populated with young families. The seed pod residue causes respiratory illness.

The council management of the trees has dwindled further and further, so only in Autumn we are now seeing the leaf cleaning trucks, once in a blue moon. The leaves also block the drains in summer after strong wind, and the small branches fall on people, footpaths and cars, and are not removed with the leaves.

Not sustainable at current height: will only grow bigger with ongoing risks. The London planes are not a native species and support very few native bird species. They are an unsuitable size for a street setting in close proximity to residential housing. It is unfair for residents to deal with water bills and property maintenance caused by neglect and mismanagement of the trees by council who are responsible. Council rates in our street are high as it is and we would like to see more value reflected in better management of the infrastructure and plantings.

We request that this group not be added to the list of recognised trees, and in fact, should be removed in whole or part, or at the very minimum, pollarded or pruned rigorously to a reasonable height (below the roof line of the houses) as they pose both structural and health and safety dangers to the public and residents of the neighbourhood.

Regards

Suzannah & Craig Malcolm
20 Browning Street
Grey Lynn
suzannahmiller@hotmail.com

From:	Nicola Paoli
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission - Proposed Plan Change 113 - Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule to Auckland Unitary Plan
Date:	Tuesday, 24 June 2025 3:17:06 pm
Attachments:	Pohutakawa 3135 listed for Notification submission.pdf

Hi,

Please find attached King's School submission on the above proposed change.

Kind regards
Nicola
Nicola Paoli | Head of Corporate Services
email n.paoli@kings.school.nz
258 Remuera Road, Remuera, Auckland NZ | Private Bag 28914, Remuera 1541
tel +64 9 520 7776 **mob** +64 21 2010 175 www.kings.school.nz

KING'S SCHOOL
Developing the individual talents of each boy... *for life*

#107

KING'S SCHOOL

23rd June 2025

Subject: Proposed Plan Change 113 – Additions to Schedule 10 Notable Trees Schedule to Auckland Unitary Plan

Dear Sir/Madam,

King's School would like to formally object to and would appreciate the re-consideration of the recently proposed changes to the Auckland Unitary Plan concerning the notification of tree located at 258 Remuera Road (Schedule 10 ID 3135). 107.1

This tree would now require resource consent for any cutting and trimming. While we acknowledge the Council's objectives regarding urban tree protection, we have concerns that these new restrictions could inadvertently compromise the health and safety of our students and staff, along with the community using the footpath this tree overhangs, as well as the preservation of our Chapel a listed historic building.

Students and staff frequently move beneath the tree as it overhangs the footpath, one of our entrances to the school and the school shop. The presence of mature trees is valued, but the ongoing management is paramount for safety. As such we always engage professional arborists to tend to this work, so the tree and its health are managed professionally.

Furthermore, King's School Chapel is a historic building. This Pohutukawa grows in close proximity to and overhangs the Chapel. As such we have challenges with damage to roofs, gutters, and downpipes from falling debris along with moisture ingress due to leaf litter accumulation.

The requirement to seek resource consent introduces unacceptable delays in addressing health and safety concerns and our ability to respond promptly to identified risks is fundamental to our duty of care for the school community. The delay also reduces our ability to undertake proactive maintenance necessary to protect a valuable historic building.

We strongly urge the Council to reconsider the restriction of a resource consent requirements to an educational institution, particularly those with historic buildings.

King's School remains committed to the protection of valuable trees where appropriate. However, this must be balanced against our primary responsibilities for safety and the preservation of our heritage building.

Thank you for considering our objection. I welcome the opportunity to discuss these concerns further.

Yours faithfully,

Nicola Paoli

Head of Corporate Services, King's School

Member of INDEPENDENT SCHOOLS OF NEW ZEALAND

PRIVATE BAG 28914, REMUERA, AUCKLAND 1541
258 REMUERA ROAD, AUCKLAND 1050
TELEPHONE 09 520 7770
www.kings.school.nz

From:	Luke Wheeler
To:	Unitary Plan
Subject:	Submission re Plain trees in Browning street
Date:	Tuesday, 24 June 2025 5:45:14 pm
Attachments:	eBrowning St Trees .pdf

Luke Wheeler
lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com

To: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Luke Wheeler

Address: 17 Browning Street

Grey Lynn,Auckland 1021

Date: 13/06/2025

Submission: Opposing the Inclusion of the London Plane Tree Group (Browning Street, Grey Lynn – Schedule ID 3087) in Proposed Plan Change 113

Dear Planning Team,

I am writing to formally submit my opposition to the inclusion of the group of London Plane trees on Browning Street, Grey Lynn (Schedule ID 3087) in the Notable Trees Schedule under Plan Change 113 of the Auckland Unitary Plan.

While I value the presence of trees in our neighbourhood, I believe that adding these particular trees to the Schedule without appropriate maintenance and practical consideration will significantly disadvantage the residents of Browning Street. I have lived adjacent to these trees since 1983 and have documented their condition, impact, and the ongoing lack of Council care.

Key Concerns:

1. Lack of Maintenance & Council Response

- **All the** Plane trees outside our property have not been pruned since 2017, despite multiple requests.
- **We have only been pruned once regardless of the damage they create on our roof from falling branches.**
- While there was one early autumn leaf collection this year, no major leaf removal has occurred during the peak fall period. This places a significant and unreasonable burden on residents.

2.

3. Public Safety, Infrastructure & Environmental Impact
   - Massive leaf and branches accumulation remains uncollected, creating slip hazards and fire risk.
   - **The blockage to the drains is a flood risk and contributed to the damage in the last floods as the drains backed up. The over hanging large branches pose a risk to my house.**
   - Debris washed into Cox's Bay poses a risk to marine life and water quality.

4.

5. Property Rights & Root Intrusion
   - The tree roots extend beneath our home and garden and continue through to neighbouring properties on Baildon Road **and have damaged my foundations and retaining walls and which** may interfere with future repairs or alterations to our home.
   - If the trees are scheduled, we may be restricted from planting or modifying parts of our property due to the broad protection of the "dripline" zone.

6.

7. Health Impacts
   - These trees exacerbate allergies and respiratory conditions due to the fine particles and hairs shed seasonally, particularly from fruit and leaves — a well-known issue for London Plane species.

8.

Observations Over Time:

- These trees are extremely hardy and have withstood years of weather, pruning, and even physical damage. For instance, in 2005 a large limb was torn off by a passing vehicle, and by 2007 it had healed completely, continuing to grow without issue.
- London Planes are known for their resilience and ability to withstand significant root pruning and canopy management, as shown in tree guides used in London and urban planning globally.

Suggested Modifications to the Proposal:

1. Defer the protection of these trees until proper pruning and reshaping has taken place — they are currently unmanaged and unruly. | 108.1
2. Introduce an annual pruning programme before protection status is applied. Once shaped properly, future maintenance would be straightforward and cost-effective. | 108.2
3. Allow for conditional scheduling, whereby protection is tied to Auckland Council's commitment to maintain the trees proactively. | 108.3
4. Coordinate annual leaf and branch removal, with community support for collection piles if provided with scheduled pick-up dates. | 108.4
5. Explore local mulch use from chipped branches, reducing green waste while supporting urban gardens and soil health. | 108.5

Supporting Documentation:

I have attached **recent photos of my over hanging branches.**

Conclusion:

We do not oppose the presence of trees or the idea of recognition — but the proposed scheduling of the Browning Street London Plane group will entrench existing issues and remove our ability to manage the trees reasonably. I request that this group not be added to the Schedule at this time.

Thank you for your consideration.

Kind regards,

Luke Wheeler

lukeivanwheeler@gmail.com

From: R Rameka
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Support Auckland Council Plan Change 113 Notable Trees
Date: Thursday, 26 June 2025 5:33:33 am

Kia Ora

In support of the Auckland Council's Plan Change 113, I present in support of the following submission presented by The Tree Council:

3. Key Submission Points

3.1. The Tree Council OPPOSES the proposed Regulatory Standards Bill in its entirety. It prioritises big business over people and the natural environment. Instead, we need regulations that protect New Zealand's resources, our people, our natural environment and future generations.

3.2. The Tree Council frequently engages with consultations regarding regulation of our natural environment. Our advocacy focuses on protecting terrestrial ecology and especially urban trees, as these are often the most threatened trees due to development pressures.3.3. 3.4. 3.5. 3.6. 3.7. 3.8. 3.9. 3.10. 3.11. Without strong regulation, that is effectively implemented, our natural environment will suffer because there will be no legislative curbs on development in order to protect the natural environment.

Without a healthy natural environment, we cannot have healthy people, society and planet. As humans we are an integral part of the natural environment, we do not exist outside or without it, and if it is degraded then the ability for the natural environment to sustain our quality of life will also be degraded and our health will suffer.

Strong regulation protects our health and the health of our natural environment and keeps our communities safe. As a society we all need strong regulation to ensure: Green spaces and trees are protected, especially in our cities, health and safety at work, fair wages, clean water, safe housing, petrol prices, the cost of groceries, clean air.

TTC regularly makes submissions on issues that affect our natural environment. This includes legislation, council plans and individual consent applications. We

are heavily invested in protecting the quality of life for residents of our cities and the quality of the natural environment that we live in. This Bill could prevent us from doing this or open us up to financial penalties from companies whose activities we oppose.

The proposed Regulatory Standards Bill could remove Te Tiriti o Waitangi and the common law Treaty principles from our law making processes and the delivery of public services. The Treaty of Waitangi / Te Tiriti is the founding document of our democratic system and it provides the basis for Parliamentary rule in Aotearoa New Zealand. The Treaty / Te Tiriti defines the relationship between the Māori indigenous people and The Crown. It is a covenant agreed to by both parties in 1840. One of those parties is not able to unilaterally change the terms of that deal without the agreement of the other party. This Bill has not been subject to consultation with Māori, therefore it is a unilateral imposition on one Treaty Partner. This is unacceptable and a breach of The Treaty.

The proposed Bill is fundamentally inconsistent with Te Tiriti o Waitangi and should be stopped. It will further marginalise Māori rights and values. It does not recognise Te Tiriti o Waitangi, or rights guaranteed to Māori such as rangatiratanga and the exercise of kaitiakitanga. It is at odds with our founding document. It risks undermining Māori tino rangatiratanga and ignores the role of regulation in protecting shared resources.

We oppose the Bill's focus on individualistic, corporate and property rights and liberties over the public good and environmental protections.

We object to the Regulatory Standards Board. This could give too much power to corporations and wealthy lobbyists to pressure the government to do what they want. The balancing of interests should remain with elected representatives.

We object to the powers being given to the Minister for Regulation. The Minister will be empowered to call for investigations, issue guidelines on interpretation of the principles and assess the performance of the regulatory system. They will

also be empowered to request information from government departments,3.12. 3.13. 3.14. 3.15. 3.16. 3.17. councils, the Reserve Bank and third party providers with failure to comply being

a contempt of court.

Any Bill must include the New Zealand Bill of Rights as a central principle. This Bill does not do this.

We object to the “takings clause”

. There is a huge financial risk to us all and to

the government in this clause. This Bill could make ratepayers, taxpayers, environmental groups, iwi and others pay billions to corporations if regulations affect their property rights (eg. sea-level rise, mining).

The proposed Regulatory Standards Bill, if passed, would create huge uncertainty as it would open up significant litigation on its effects, lead to the rewriting of many of our laws to create avenues for corporations to take the government to court. This is bad for business and the economy as well as our natural environment.

Regulation and laws are there to protect and balance everybody’s rights and interests, look after our safety, health, education and the natural environment.

Extensive deregulation as proposed in this Bill would fundamentally change life as we know it and introduce huge risks to the government and our whole country.

This Bill is unnecessary and is not good regulation. The Bill does not meet its own standards. There are alternative approaches to improving regulation that would be much cheaper and non-partisan.

This Bill is anti-democratic. It prioritises the interests of corporations and the wealthy, taking power away from communities and Parliament. It shifts power away from Parliament whose role it is to balance different interests, to the Executive, centering power in the Ministry for Regulation, and to the non-elected Regulatory Standards Board.

4. Conclusions

4.1. This Bill is bad law and is anti-democratic. It shifts power away from Parliament

and gives it to a non-elected and unaccountable Regulatory Standards Board that can be lobbied by private and corporate interests.

4.2. This Bill is unnecessary and is bad regulation. It proposes deregulation across all our laws. This is bad for the functioning of the economy and the health and safety of the public, workers, our country's resources and the natural environment.

4.3. A discussion about the importance and the future of the Treaty / Te Tiriti is important, but the way in which this Bill has been produced is disrespectful, unilateral and of itself is a breach of the Treaty / Te Tiriti.

4.4. The Bill, if enacted, would do significant damage to our society, and also remove the ability of tangata whenua, community groups like ours, and everyone in our society, to oppose harmful initiatives endangering our natural environment.

4.5. A functioning society should not be held to ransom by corporate interests.4.6. 4.7. Thank you.

The Treaty / Te Tiriti relationship is long standing, fundamental to the democracy of our country and based on good faith between the parties. Proceeding with this Bill is an anathema to all of this.

This Bill should be thrown out now by the Select Committee and should not proceed to a second reading.

Thank you, regards in support of The Tree Council

Riria Rameka.

From:	Eden Rima
To:	Unitary Plan
Cc:	Kate Graham; Unitary Plan
Subject:	RE: Request for extension to the submission period for PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule
Date:	Friday, 27 June 2025 4:41:00 pm
Attachments:	image001.png image002.png image003.png image004.png image005.png Ministry of Education Submission - Auckland Council PC 113.pdf

Kia Ora,

Due to staffing availability within the Ministry, we are making a late submission on behalf of the Ministry of Education for **PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule.**

Please accept this late submission attached.

Ngā Mihi,

Eden Rima
Graduate Planner - Northern Planning & Engagement (Tamaki Makaurau / Te Taitokerau)
Beca
DDI: 09 300 27891
www.beca.com



Sensitivity: General

From: Diana Chin <diana.chin@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz> **On Behalf Of** Unitary Plan
Sent: Thursday, June 19, 2025 1:34 PM
To: Eden Rima <Eden.Rima@beca.com>
Cc: Kate Graham <Kate.Graham@beca.com>; unitaryplan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Subject: RE: Request for extension to the submission period for PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Hi Eden,

Please see attached response to your request.

Regards

Unitary Plan Enquiries team
Email: unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

From: Eden Rima <Eden.Rima@beca.com>
Sent: Wednesday, 18 June 2025 10:59 am
To: Unitary Plan <unitaryplan@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz>
Cc: Kate Graham <Kate.Graham@beca.com>
Subject: Request for extension to the submission period for PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Kia Ora,

The Ministry of Education seek a 5 working day extension to the submission period for **PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule.**

An extension is sought due to staffing availability within the Ministry.

Please confirm receipt of this email.

Ngā Mihi,

Eden Rima
Graduate Planner - Northern Planning & Engagement (Tamaki Makaurau / Te Taitokerau)
Beca
DDI: 09 300 27891
www.beca.com



NOTICE: This email, if it relates to a specific contract, is sent on behalf of the Beca company which entered into the contract. Please contact the sender if you are unsure of the contracting Beca company or visit our web page http://www.beca.com for further information on the Beca Group. If this email relates to a specific contract,

by responding you agree that, regardless of its terms, this email and the response by you will be a valid communication for the purposes of that contract, and may bind the parties accordingly. This e-mail together with any attachments is confidential, may be subject to legal privilege and applicable privacy laws, and may contain proprietary information, including information protected by copyright. If you are not the intended recipient, please do not copy, use or disclose this e-mail; please notify us immediately by return e-mail and then delete this e-mail.

Sensitivity: General



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

NOTICE: This email, if it relates to a specific contract, is sent on behalf of the Beca company which entered into the contract. Please contact the sender if you are unsure of the contracting Beca company or visit our web page http://www.beca.com for further information on the Beca Group. If this email relates to a specific contract, by responding you agree that, regardless of its terms, this email and the response by you will be a valid communication for the purposes of that contract, and may bind the parties accordingly. This e-mail together with any attachments is confidential, may be subject to legal privilege and applicable privacy laws, and may contain proprietary information, including information protected by copyright. If you are not the intended recipient, please do not copy, use or disclose this e-mail; please notify us immediately by return e-mail and then delete this e-mail.

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga
Ministry of Education

FORM 5

Submission on a publicly notified proposal for policy statement or plan, change or variation under Clause 6 of Schedule 1, Resource Management Act 1991

To:	Auckland Council
Name of submitter:	**Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga | Ministry of Education**
Address for service:	C/- Beca Ltd PO Box 6345 Wellesley Auckland 1141
Attention:	Eden Rima
Phone:	+64 9 300 9000
Email:	Eden.Rima@beca.com

This is a submission on the Plan Change 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

Background

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga | Ministry of Education ('the Ministry') is the Government's lead advisor on the New Zealand education system, shaping direction for education agencies and providers and contributing to the Government's goals for education. The Ministry assesses population changes, school roll fluctuations and other trends and challenges impacting on education provision at all levels of the education network to identify changing needs within the network so the Ministry can respond effectively.

The Ministry has responsibility for all education property owned by the Crown. This involves managing the existing property portfolio, upgrading and improving the portfolio, purchasing and constructing new property to meet increased demand, identifying and disposing of surplus State school sector property and managing teacher and caretaker housing.The Ministry is therefore a considerable stakeholder in terms of activities that may impact existing and future educational facilities and assets the Auckland region.

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga
Ministry of Education

The Ministry of Education's submission is:

The Ministry acknowledge the value that notable and historic trees have to the community and the intention behind protecting identified notable trees from activities that may adversely effect the health of the notable tree and the heritage values associated with the respective trees.

Notwithstanding this, the Ministry is required to provide education facilities in response to changes in the surrounding student populations, including developing existing sites where there are increases in the school roll. The inclusion of notable trees in the spatial boundaries of school designations does not recognise that schools must change over time to ensure education spaces are fit for purpose, and that school property must meet the operational and functional needs of the learning communities.

Based on the relevant objectives, policies, and rules of the Auckland Unitary Plan relating to notable trees, there is the potential that inclusion of additional notable trees within the schedule may impact the Ministrys ability to operate, maintain and develop their assets with relative flexibility.

The identification of notables trees on the specific school sites listed is a district planning provision. The effect of s176 of the RMA is that the terms of a designation will prevail over district plan heritage and notable tree controls, provided the Requiring Authority (the Minister of Education in this case) is undertaking the relevant project or work in accordance with the purpose of the designation.

There are, however, other controls placed on the Minister's ability to do works on a designated site, including a s176A Outline Plan process and designation conditions. Section 176A requires the Minister to submit an Outline Plan to the Council before commencing any construction work in accordance with a designation. The Council is able to request changes to the Outline Plan, and the Ministry may decide whether to accept or reject those requested changes. The Council has a right of appeal to the Environment Court in relation to any decision not to make the changes it has requested.

In this context, the Ministry is concerned that scheduling the specific trees identified on school sites within the Auckland Unitary Plan may create uncertainty and inefficiency in future Outline Plan processes. Inclusion in the schedule risks creating a perception that the trees have been afforded a level of protection whhich may not be consistent with section 176 of the RMA or the Ministry's obligations in relation to managing the education system and providing fit-for-purpose educational facilities for school age children.

The approach to schedule these trees is inappropriate, inefficent and ineffective in relation to designated school sites and would not meet the requirements of section 32 or achieve Part 2 of the RMA.

The Ministry's position on the Proposed Plan Change

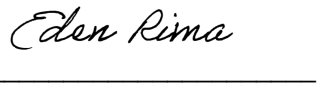
- The Ministry **opposes** the plan change in its current form and seeks the following relief: Removal of notable trees on designated school sites as listed below (Schedule IDs) and in Appendix 1 (attached):
  - 1025: located within Takapuna School 110.1
  - 3043: located within Orakei School 110.2
  - 3104: located within One Tree Hill College 110.3
  - 434: located within St Mary's School (Ellerslie) 110.4
  - 3126: located within Auckland Grammar School 110.5
  - 3127: located within Eden Campus 110.6

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga
Ministry of Education

- 3055: located within Dominion Road School
- 3060: located within Pukekohe East School

110.7
110.8

The Ministry wishes to be heard in support of its submission.



Eden Rima
Planner – Beca Ltd
(Consultant to the Ministry of Education)

Date: 27 June 20

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga
Ministry of Education

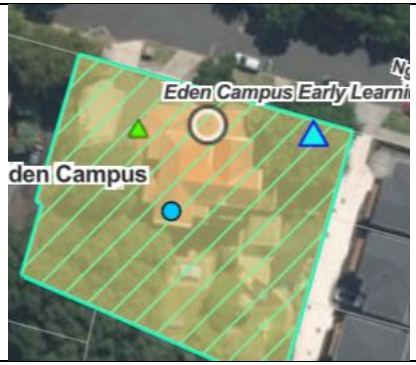
Appendix 1: Sites of interest affected

Schedule ID	Address	Legal Description	Number of Trees	Immediate Legal Effect at time of Notification?	School Affected?
1025	23 Auburn Street	Pt Allotment 79 PSH OF Takapuna	1	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of Takapuna School 
3043	1 Grace Street	SECT 630 TOWO ORAKEI	Group	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of Orakei School 

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga
Ministry of Education

3104	271-273 Great South Road	Lot 2, DP 47714, Lot 1, DP 134412	1	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of One Tree Hill College 
434	58-66 Main Highway	Lot 2 DP 2921, Lot 4 DP 2921, Lot 3 DP 2921, Lot 5 DP 2921, Lot 2 DP 89318, Lot 2 DP 76206, Lot 3 DP 76206, Lot 4 DP 76206, Lot 5 DP 76206	1	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of St Mary's School (Ellerslie) 
3126	87 Mountain Road	PT ALLOT 92 SEC 6 Suburbs AUCKLAND, PT LOT 3 DP 2815	Groups	Yes	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries of Auckland Grammar School 
3127	16 Ngauruhoe Street	Lot 1 DP 30497	1	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of Eden Campus

Te Tāhuhu o te Mātauranga
Ministry of Education

					
3055	14 Quest Terrace	Lot 112 DP 16446, Lot 14 DP 14036, Pt Lot 111 DP 14036, PT Lot 111 DP 16446	1	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of Dominion Road School 
3060	137 Runciman Road	Pt LOT 1 DP 20671, Pt ALLOT 5 Parish PUKEKOHE DISTRICT, Pt ALLOT 29 Parish PUKEKOHE DISTRICT	1	No	Yes – Notable Tree is located within the legal boundaries and designation of Pukekohe East School 

From: UnitaryPlanSubmissionForm@donotreply.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz
To: Unitary Plan
Subject: Unitary Plan Publicly Notified Submission - Plan Change 113 - Jason McFarland
Date: Wednesday, 11 June 2025 2:46:19 pm
Attachments: Submission to Plan Change 113 - Jason McFarland.pdf

The following customer has submitted a Unitary Plan online submission.

Contact details

Full name of submitter: Jason McFarland

Organisation name: Auckland Council

Agent's full name:

Email address: jason.mcfarland@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz

Contact phone number:

Postal address:

Submission details

This is a submission to:

Plan change number: Plan Change 113

Plan change name: PC 113: Additions to Schedule 10 - Notable Trees Schedule

My submission relates to

Rule or rules:
This submission relates to a minor name change for Schedule id 2626

Property address: Wellsford Valley Road

Map or maps:

Other provisions:
This submission relates to a minor name change for Schedule id 2626

Do you support or oppose the provisions you have specified? I or we support the specific provisions identified

Do you wish to have the provisions you have identified above amended? Yes

The reason for my or our views are:
I support the rules and adding the following tree to Schedule 10.
If applicable, change the legal description of Schedule ID 2626. Change it from "Pt Allotment M145..." to "Pt Allot M145...". The reason for the change is that when searching Geomaps using the legal description, the location cannot be found. With this submission not having a usable address, people will need to use the legal description. The average person will not know to abbreviate things like "allotment" and "part". 111.1

I or we seek the following decision by council: Approve the plan change with the amendments I requested

Details of amendments: If applicable, change the legal description of Schedule ID 2626. Change it from "Pt Allotment M145..." to "Pt Allot M145..."

Submission date: 11 June 2025

Supporting documents
Submission to Plan Change 113 - Jason McFarland.pdf

Attend a hearing

Do you wish to be heard in support of your submission? No

Declaration

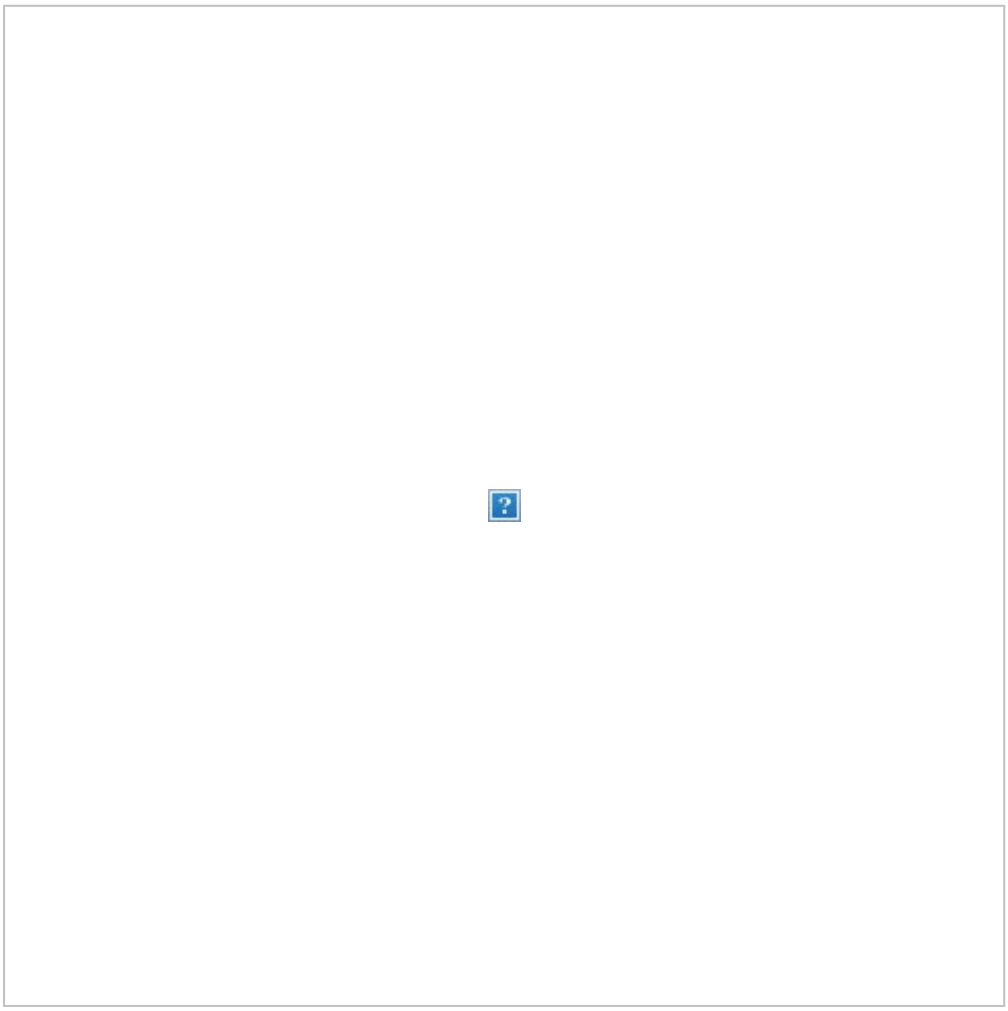
Could you gain an advantage in trade competition through this submission? No

Are you directly affected by an effect of the subject matter of this submission that:

- Adversely affects the environment; and
- Does not relate to trade competition or the effects of trade competition.

No

I accept by taking part in this public submission process that my submission (including personal details, names and addresses) will be made public.



CAUTION: This email message and any attachments contain information that may be confidential and may be LEGALLY PRIVILEGED. If you are not the intended recipient, any use, disclosure or copying of this message or attachments is strictly prohibited. If you have received this email message in error please notify us immediately and erase all copies of the message and attachments. We do not accept responsibility for any viruses or similar carried with

our email, or any effects our email may have on the recipient computer system or network. Any views expressed in this email may be those of the individual sender and may not necessarily reflect the views of Council.

Submission to Plan Change 113

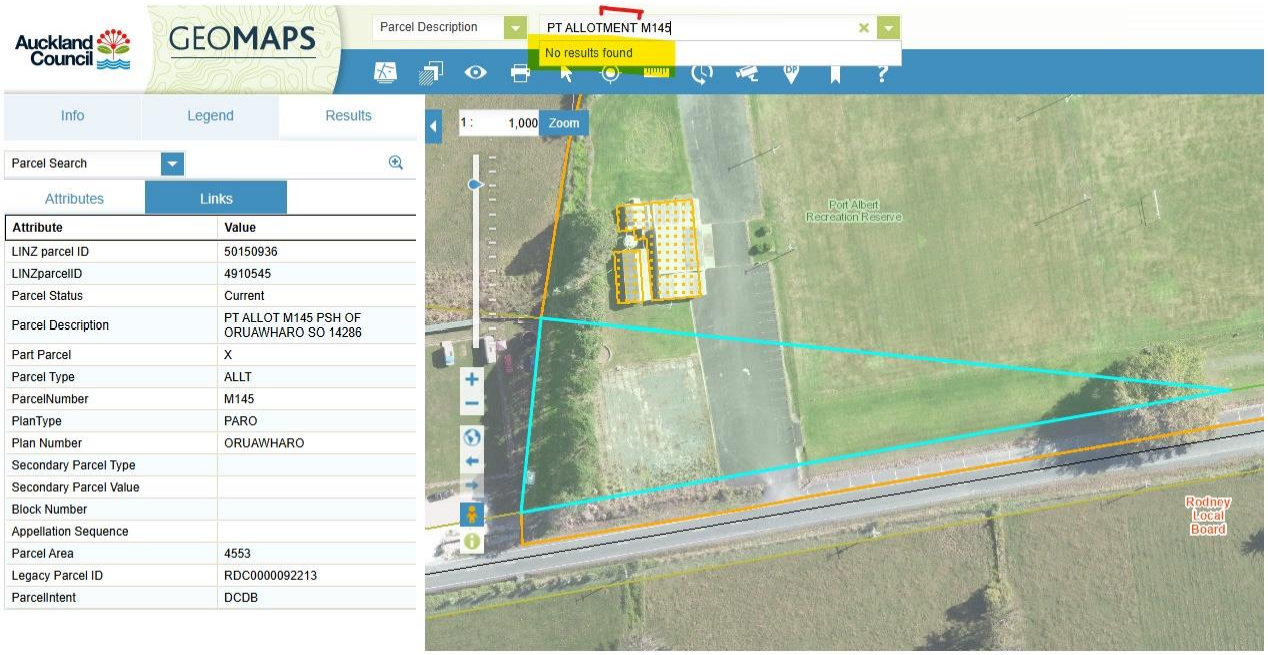
Regarding legal description of Schedule number 2626

90R	VILLAGE OF HOWICK	Howick	English Oak	*Quercus robur*	2	3072	Manukau	22	B4.5.2.(1)(e)	No
Wellsford Valley Road*	Pt Allotment M145 PSH OF Oruawharo SO 14286	Port Albert	English Oak	*Quercus robur*	1	2626	Rodney	22	B4.5.2.(1)(a), (d) and (e)	Yes

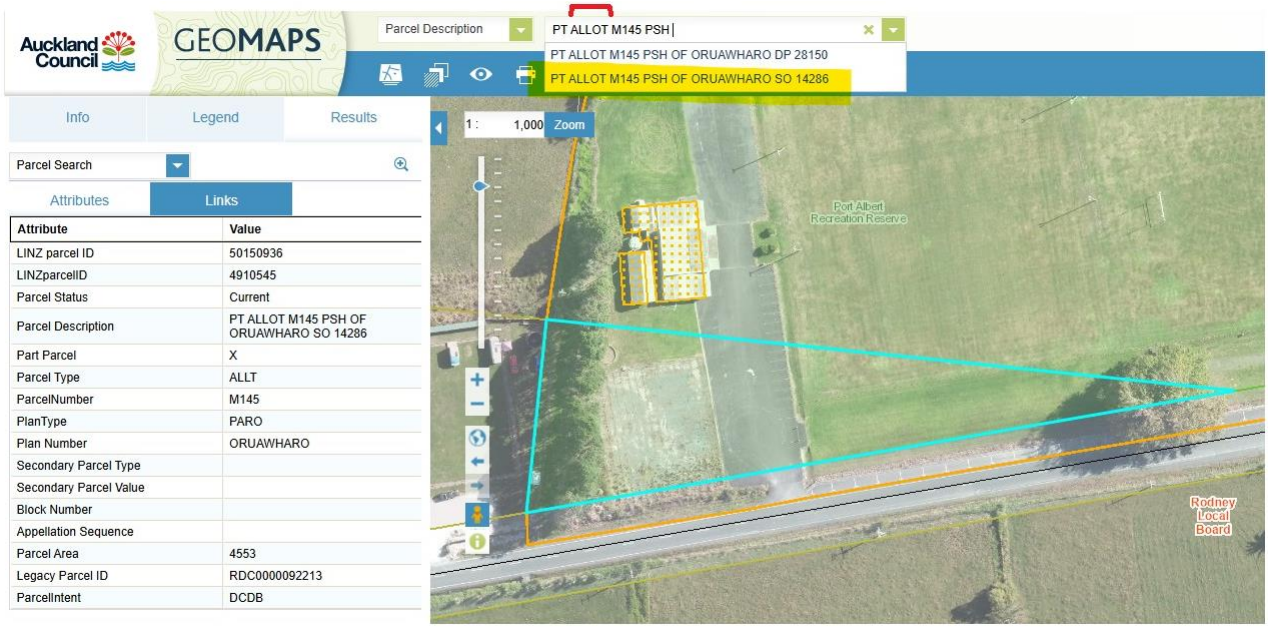
The legal name of where the tree resides is slightly different than what various GIS systems use to help a person search for the location. And with submission not having a street number associated with it people will try to use the legal description.

Geomaps will not find this location if the full word Allotment is used. To find the location a person must know to abbreviate it to Allot. Most people will not know to try abreviations.

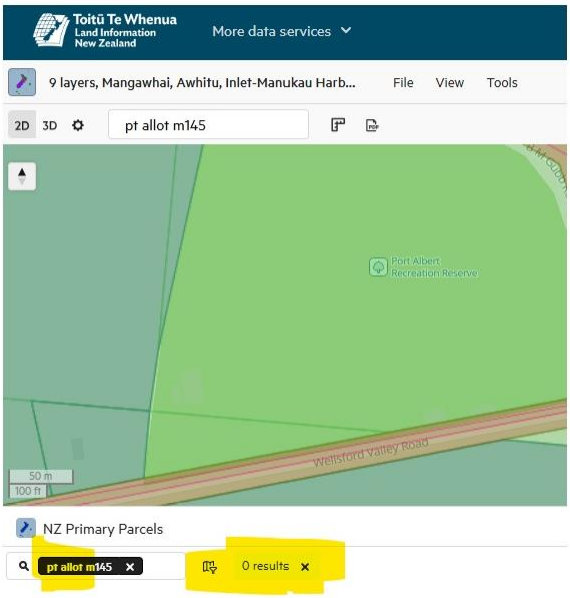
Potentially there could be another issue when searching through LINZ Data Service. They use the not abbreviated version of Pt for searching for this legal description. Though Geomaps has the location as the abbreviated term so it wont be worth changing.

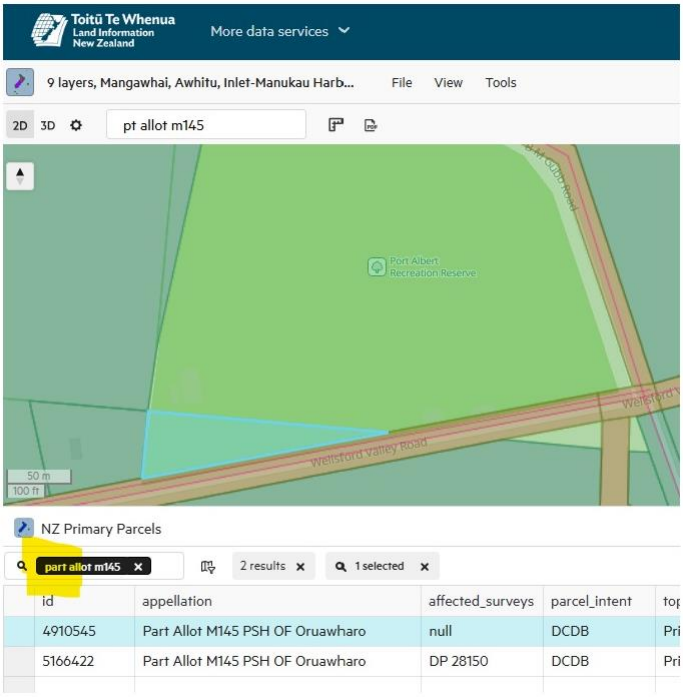


Attribute	Value
LINZ parcel ID	50150936
LINZparcelID	4910545
Parcel Status	Current
Parcel Description	PT ALLOT M145 PSH OF ORUAWHARO SO 14286
Part Parcel	X
Parcel Type	ALLT
ParcelNumber	M145
PlanType	PARO
Plan Number	ORUAWHARO
Secondary Parcel Type	
Secondary Parcel Value	
Block Number	
Appellation Sequence	
Parcel Area	4553
Legacy Parcel ID	RDC0000092213
ParcelIntent	DCDB



Attribute	Value
LINZ parcel ID	50150936
LINZparcelID	4910545
Parcel Status	Current
Parcel Description	PT ALLOT M145 PSH OF ORUAWHARO SO 14286
Part Parcel	X
Parcel Type	ALLT
ParcelNumber	M145
PlanType	PARO
Plan Number	ORUAWHARO
Secondary Parcel Type	
Secondary Parcel Value	
Block Number	
Appellation Sequence	
Parcel Area	4553
Legacy Parcel ID	RDC0000092213
ParcelIntent	DCDB





id	appellation	affected_surveys	parcel_intent	top
4910545	Part Allot M145 PSH OF Oruawharo	null	DCDB	Pri
5166422	Part Allot M145 PSH OF Oruawharo	DP 28150	DCDB	Pri

From: Yang Andy
To: Unitary Plan
Cc: Meisawang; vic.victor588@gmail.com
Subject: Submission – Objection to Proposed Notable Tree ID 3055 (Quest Terrace 14)
Date: Sunday, 6 July 2025 10:18:20 pm

Dear Auckland Council Team,

First of all, we apologise for our late response to the Proposed Plan Change 113 concerning the addition of new entries to the Notable Tree Schedule (Schedule 10) under the Auckland Unitary Plan. We are aware that the formal submission period ended on 23 June 2025. Unfortunately, we were away travelling overseas and only recently returned to find the notice, that
a Pōhutukawa tree located at 14 Quest Terrace, Mount Roskill, adjacent to our property at 13 Quest Terrace, Mount Roskill, has been identified under Tree ID 3055 for protection. We hope that due to there are direct impact on our property, our late submission can still be considered in good faith.

We would like to formally submit our disagreement to the proposed inclusion of this tree in the Notable Tree Schedule, and request that it be reviewed and reconsidered for removal from the list.

Our main concern lies in the significant negative impact this particular tree has already had on our property and daily life. Although the notice does not specify exactly which tree is proposed for protection, there are multiple Pōhutukawa trees on or around that site. If the tree in question is the largest and most prominent one, then we must express our strong objection, as it has caused, and continues to cause, substantial physical damage and safety risks to our home.

We have attached supporting photos as evidence, and outline the issues as follows:

1. The tree is positioned just above a retaining wall shared with our property. Over time, the aggressive spread of its root system has caused visible cracks, deformation, and dislodged stones in multiple sections of the wall. We have already carried out some repairs, but many parts remain damaged and structurally compromised, posing an ongoing safety concern.

2. The same root system has also disrupted our driveway and paved areas, causing severe cracking and uneven surfaces. The resulting hazards are not only a visual and functional issue but also present risks of tripping and further material damage.

3. The tree is extremely close to our house, and dead branches frequently fall into our yard and onto our parked vehicles. This has already caused property damage and forces us to remain in a constant state of maintenance. Heavy leaf fall also clogs

gutters and stormwater drains, requiring regular cleaning to avoid overflow and drainage issues.

4. The tree canopy also reaches over our residential pool, and excessive leaf and twig fall into the water has rendered it nearly unusable for long stretches of time. Despite repeated cleaning efforts, we are unable to maintain the pool in a hygienic, functional state under the current conditions.

As residents and homeowners, these recurring problems have imposed considerable time, financial cost, and emotional stress on us. The presence and continued protection of this tree, without any mitigating support or consideration of the damage caused, has already compromised our quality of life and property integrity.

We fully understand and support the principle of preserving trees of significance. However, when a tree creates active and persistent harm to nearby homes and poses safety risks, we believe the decision to protect it must be carefully re-evaluated. In this case, we respectfully disagree with the inclusion of this tree in the schedule and request that Tree ID 3055 be removed from the Notable Tree list. 112.2 112.1

We are aware that the formal submission period ended on 23 June 2025. Unfortunately, we were away travelling overseas and only recently returned to find the notice. We hope that given the direct impact on our property, our late submission can still be considered in good faith.

We appreciate your time and attention to this matter and look forward to your response.

Warm regards,
Ying Wang & Zijian Yang











